




WELLESLEY COLLEGE LIBRARY

BEQUEST OF





Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2010 with funding from  
Boston Library Consortium Member Libraries

<http://www.archive.org/details/publications103hugu>





# Returns of Aliens

DWELLING IN THE

CITY AND SUBURBS

OF

## LONDON

FROM THE REIGN OF HENRY VIII.

TO THAT OF JAMES I.

EDITED BY

R. E. G. KIRK

AND

ERNEST F. KIRK

PART III.

1598—1625

ADDITIONS

1522—1595

ABERDEEN

1907

b

VOL. III.

Request of Anna Marshall

BX  
9450  
H8  
10:3

ABERDEEN

ONLY FOUR HUNDRED AND FIFTY COPIES PRIVATELY PRINTED FOR

THE HUGUENOT SOCIETY OF LONDON

AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS

No. **328.**

## PREFACE.

WITH this volume our labours in collecting the Returns of Aliens in London, from the reign of Henry VIII. to the end of James I., are concluded. As usual, the vast quantity of Subsidy Rolls has given us the most trouble, many of them being in a decayed condition. Some were wrongly dated and described in the old lists ; but all such mistakes, on being pointed out, have been corrected in the new official catalogues. In sundry cases, parts of one and the same roll, which had long been separated, have been brought together. Among other things, we met with two important assessments for the City of Exeter, which had been erroneously arranged under the head of London.

The State Papers of 1611 and 1616 contain two lists of the "trades exercised by strangers". The second list refers to a book of about 113 pages, which appears to have given their names, under the titles of their trades, but no such volume has been discovered. Particulars of the new trades introduced by the strangers are given in Dr. W. Cunningham's *Alien Immigrants*, p. 177.

The *Remembraucia* of the City of London, analysed by Messrs. Overall (pp. 134, 135, iii. 86, 89, 93, 99), contain some correspondence between the Privy Council and the Lord Mayor, from March to June, 1613. The Council wished to ascertain the names of many foreigners resident in the City who were "of no congregation," and therefore required the Lord Mayor to obtain returns of the names of the members of the French and Dutch congregations, and of all strangers not belonging to one or the other. The Lord Mayor replied that the ministers of the two Churches had made "certificates" of the members, but could not furnish the names of non-members, as they did not reside in the City. He was then requested to obtain, with the assistance of two Justices of the Peace for Middlesex, the names of all strangers dwelling in the suburbs on that side of the river ; and a further "certificate" appears to have been made. None of these certificates have been discovered.

The Registers of the Dutch Church, however, supply several undated "catalogues" of its members. These are supposed to have been drawn up in or about the year 1617. One of them is arranged under the head of trades, and states the number of years each member had "dwelled here," except in the cases of those who had been "born in England". Many of the members are described as "poor householders". (See City *Remembraucia*, p. 259.) In the suburbs were many poor families and aged persons, who were relieved by the alms of the Dutch Church. The totals show that comparatively few of the strangers were single men, and some of these were merely "travellers".

It must not be inferred that all the Dutch strangers were poor. There are

separate lists of many "Merchants," arranged as "strangers by birth," "free denizens," and "born in England," the names of their wives and the numbers of their children being stated.

Another return, in Dutch, gives not only the trades, the length of residence, and the numbers of children, but also the names of the places in the Netherlands from which many of the strangers came. Several other returns, in English, specify all the "handicraftmen strangers, members of the Dutch Congregation in London, with their wives, children, servants, and their continuance here"; that is to say, within the walls of the City, in Southwark, and in "the suburbs".

The *Remembrancia* (p. 411, iv. 140) contain a letter from the Privy Council, dated the 6th September, 1618, to the Lord Mayor, "requiring him to appoint two or three principal citizens in every Ward to take notice what strangers were remaining or dwelling therein, and to cause each of such strangers to set down under what Prince or State he was born, and to what sovereignty he belonged".

Accordingly we find, in a volume of the State Papers for James I., No. 102, "A True Certificate" of the strangers in London and the liberties, "and under the sovereignty of what prince they depend," compiled from "a view" taken by the Lord Mayor, under the direction of the Privy Council, in September, 1618. Though many of them had been born in the Netherlands, France, and Germany, nearly all acknowledged their "dependence" on "the King of England," or on "our sovereign Lord King James". A few still acknowledged the Kings of Spain and France as their sovereigns, and others depended on "the States". In some cases personal professions of allegiance are recited under a curious variety of forms. At the end the total number of strangers within the City proper is given as 837.

A summary of this return was edited by the late Mr. Durrant Cooper for the Camden Society (Vol. 82, pp. 23 *seq.*), but very inaccurately. The differences between it and the full text here printed are so numerous that it would be a serious undertaking to give particulars of them. Cooper's summary is quoted by Baron F. de Schickler, in *Les Eglises du Refuge en Angleterre*, i., pp. 394-401.

Another volume of the State Papers, No. 99, contains nine returns, dated September, 1618, of the strangers in Southwark, the Clink, Paris Garden, Newington, Lambeth, and Bermondsey. Their signatures and marks are written below most of the entries, but no professions of allegiance are here made, except by those in St. George's.

The marginal note "Aff," which frequently occurs in the Subsidy Rolls of this period, refers to an affidavit made by the collector that the person assessed could not be found, or that he had no chattels. On p. 249 it appears that a certain stranger was "discharged of 8s. 4d. upon an affidavit (*affidatione*) that he is English born, and therefore not to be charged as an alien".

The State Papers of 1622 furnish two interesting lists of all French and Dutch Cutlers in London, Westminster, Strand, Southwark, and East Smithfield, who appear to have been summoned before the Alien Commissioners then sitting (*cf. Remembrancia*, pp. 260-62, and *Alien Immigrants*, pp. 174-76). There are other lists of "Joiners, Ceilers, and Carvers," prepared by the Master and Wardens of that Company; and, later, a list of Tallowchandlers. The names of

PACKAGE AND SCAVAGE(fr Index Remembrancia)

- 1602/3 ca: Lr fr Ld Mayor to Pr C'l as to the annuity proposed to be granted to Master PROBY out of the Scavage.(320)
- 1621, Oct: Petition of the Ld Mayor & Aldermen to Ld CRANFIELD Ld Treasurer, reciting th the City, amongst other thgs held of His M'y, at the yearly of 300 li, the Office of Scavage, an ancient duty, payable by Merchants Strangers for gds imported or exported into or out of the City, or the Ports thereof; & also, by ancient grants fr the Crow: hd the office of Package for Strangers' Gds exported; which offices wt their accustomed fees, hd been enjoyd by the City; the Merchants Strangers hd, however, refused to pay such fees & passed their gds without doing so, b which the City, wd be obliged to proceed by suit in law to recover every small duty. They therof prayed him to give order to the officers of the Customs in London not to permit Merchts Str's to pass their gds inwards or outwards until sch dues hd been pd (IBID 321)
- 1623, 17 Je: Lr fr Ld Mayor to Ld Treas reciting th the City, by ancient Charters, held, amongst other thgs, the office of Package & Scavage of Strangers' gds & merchandise c'd by them by ld or water out of the City & Liberties to foreign parts, whereby the customs and duties due to His My hd been more duly pd, & a stricter oversight tak-en ros sch commodities so exported: but that latterly the Strangers hd passed their gds by unknown names, to be transported in some of the outports, & when inquiry hd been made no such parties cd be fd. He requested th orders mt be given th no gds of any Englishm or Stranger sd pass out of the City or suburbs or the borough of Southwark until the owner hd himself entered them in the Custom House, London, either with the King's Officers if the gds belonged to an Englishman or the City's Pack-er if they were a Stranger's (IBID 321)
- 1623,, 29 November: Chelsea: Lr fr Sir Lionel CRANFIELD, Ld Treasurer to ..... stating th the Ld Mayor & Commonalty of the City of London hd petitioned him for an order for reformation of abuses by Merchant Strangers in pass-ing their gds outwards & inwards, & directing th orders sd be given th no merchants Strangers sd be permitted t pass any entry of gds inward or outwards until the Ci-ty's dues hd been pd; & further, th as the Merchants Strangers usually entered their gds at night to defraud the City of dues, orders sd be given not to discharge any entry of such gds until satisfaction hd been giv-en to the City's officers (IBID, 321)





more than fifty alien householders in St. Martin's le Grand are given in a paper supposed to have been drawn up in 1622.

The *Remembrancia* (p. 260, vi. 9) show that on the 1st April, 1623, the Privy Council "directed that the City should depute some able and fit persons to take a particular and exact note of the number, condition, and trades of all strangers and children of strangers, and of such English as served them as apprentices or journeymen," not only in the City of London but in all other cities, towns, and places, the magistrates of which were directed to assist the persons so deputed. No returns to this order have been found in respect of London.

A Dutch Church Register contains a certificate, made in October, 1624, of the names of many residents, probably members of that Church, in certain streets and lanes of the City, with the names of their wives, children, and servants.

In 1624 many "Merchants of the Intercourse," natives of the Netherlands, residing in the City Wards, were certified as being exempt from the payment of Subsidies. These are enrolled on the Memoranda Rolls of the Exchequer, King's Remembrancer, as pointed out to us by Mr. G. Fothergill. Other similar returns may be found on the same rolls.

The third Subsidy granted in 21 James I. was not paid in some cases till after the beginning of the reign of Charles I., but the Indentures of payment have been included in this volume.

Many certificates of non-payment of Subsidies have been printed from the "Lay Subsidies," and may be found, perhaps with others, on the Enrolled Subsidy Rolls.

---

Since the publication of the first two volumes of this work a number of additional returns have been discovered, and are appended to the present volume.

The first is a valuation of the lands and goods of the principal inhabitants of London in 1522. It includes a number of wealthy strangers, a few of whom were denizens, but as the King required a "loan," they all probably were compelled to contribute.

Next follow a number of assessments to Subsidies in Middlesex and Surrey, with a few in London, dated 1523-24, 1536, 1542-47, 1549-52, 1557-59, 1562, and 1564. It was remarked in the Introduction to the first volume that no returns had been found for the reign of Queen Mary; but we have now discovered two brief returns for the southern suburbs, dated 1557 and 1558.

The elaborate certificate made by the Lord Mayor to the Privy Council in 1568, quoted by Strype and Burn, as noticed in the first volume, has at length been found among the Lansdowne MSS., quite out of place. Had the catalogues to those manuscripts been properly indexed, we should have been able to print this important return in its proper place. It differs considerably from the extensive returns of 1567 and 1571, and consequently there was no option save to reproduce it at full length. A transcript was made by Miss E. Stokes for this Society, and the proofs have been examined by us.

The return specifies the number of strangers in each of the City Wards, and in certain Liberties adjoining; that is to say, in Westminster, Finsbury, the Clink, St. John's Street and Charterhouse Lane, Whitechapel, St. Giles's in the

Fields, Hoxton, Blackfriars, the Fleet Yard, Bermondsey Street, the Duchy of Lancaster (the Savoy), Norton Folgate, East Smithfield, the Minories, Clerkenwell, Lord Montague's Liberty (St. Mary Overy's), Shoreditch, St. Katherine's, and St. Martin's le Grand. It further specifies their nationalities, occupations, wives, children, and servants, and how many of them belonged to the Dutch Church, the French Church, the Italian Church, the English Church, and "no church". Certain houses are particularly noted as being "pestered" or overcrowded, there being as many as from twenty to thirty aliens under one roof in a good many instances, and in one case fifty-three (p. 425). The total number of the strangers in the City was 4,106 (omitted by Strype), and in the Liberties and Westminster, 2,598; in all, 6,704.

The Lord Mayor made a separate return, now among the State Papers, of all strangers who had come to dwell in the City and the Liberties between the 20th March and the 30th July, 1568.

The State Papers further contain a list of aliens in London, Surrey, and Middlesex from whom loans were demanded for the Queen in 1590.

From Hamper's *Life of Sir William Dugdale* it appears that in 1651 Sir Simon Archer sent to Dugdale some "books" containing "Certificates" of all strangers dwelling in London in April and May, 1593, which gave details of their children, servants, and apprentices, to what churches they belonged, and how many English people they employed.

These books evidently formed a similar return to that of 1568, before noticed. Hamper made a few extracts from them in 1827, when they were "in the possession of Dugdale Stratford Dugdale, Esquire, at Merevale, Warwickshire". Both Mr. R. S. Faber, Honorary Secretary to the Huguenot Society, and ourselves have made several attempts to ascertain whether any such books are still extant, but unsuccessfully.

We cannot close without expressing our sense of the great loss we have sustained by the death of Mr. G. H. Overend, F.S.A., late Secretary to the Society, to whom this work owed its inception, and who manifested extreme interest in it up to the last. He suggested that some later returns of 1635, among the State Papers, should be appended to this volume as a kind of "addenda addendis," but they were found to be too extensive. They may, with any future discoveries, furnish materials for a supplementary volume. There is a similar return in the *Remembrancia* (pp. 420-21, vii. 156, 165).

We are also grateful for assistance received from Mr. M. S. Giuseppi, present Secretary to the Society.

A Table of Trades and Occupations is appended, and at the end of the volume will be found an index to localities in and near London, as in the previous volumes. A selection of those connected with the "Book Trade" has been edited by Mr. E. J. Worman, for the Bibliographical Society.

A general index to the names of all persons and places mentioned in the three volumes is being prepared by Miss C. Fell-Smith, and will be published separately.



## TRADES, OCCUPATIONS, AND OTHER DESCRIPTIONS.

\* \* *The same trade may occur more than once on a page.*

AGAT cutter, 180.  
 Agent for the King of Denmark, 151.  
     — for the Lord Warden, 164.  
 Almoners (allmanders) 139.  
 Alms of the Dutch Church, persons relieved by,  
     148, 149, 163, 166, 168-70, 173.  
     — French Church, 413.  
 Ambassador for the States of the United Provinces,  
     164, 231.  
 Anchor-smiths, 139.  
 Apothecaries (apoteker) 139, 163, 179, 197, 204, 209,  
     383, 413, 414.  
 Apparel, menders of. *See* Butchers.  
 Apprentices. *See* Prentices.  
 Aqua-vitæ stillers, 225-27. *See also* Distillers.  
 Armourers, 139, 148, 172, 375, 399, 411.  
 Arras (ores, etc.) makers and workers, 139, 210, 368,  
     370, 374, 382, 387-89, 391, 411, 423.  
     — weavers, 226.  
 Arrow-head maker, 425.

BAKERS (brood backers), 139, 147, 161, 166, 174, 176,  
     180, 185, 189, 199, 224, 261, 281, 282, 333, 351,  
     405. *See also* Pot bakers; Sugar bakers.  
     — women, 219, 220.

Balance maker, 342.  
 Ball maker, 378. *See also* Tennis balls.  
 "Ballaynes," maker of, 423.  
 Band maker, 339, 428, 430, 431. *See also* Hatband  
     makers.

Barbarian, 407. *See also* Black man; Negroes.  
 Barber, 366.

    — surgeon, 139.  
 Basket makers (mandemaker), 139, 148, 162, 176,  
     228, 354, 356-58, 360, 376, 377, 423.  
 "Baton maker," 198.

Bayes, sellers of cloth called, made in Norwich and  
     Sandwich, 380, 381.

Bearers. *See* Firkin bearer; Water bearer.  
 Beaters. *See* Gold beaters; Hair beaters.  
 Bedeman of St. Stephen's, to Queen Elizabeth, 400.  
 Beer clerks, 385, 386, 417, 418, 421.

Binders. *See* Bookbinders.  
 Bit makers, 415, 416.  
 Black man, 55. *See also* Barbarian; Negroes.  
 Blacksmiths, 139, 191, 212, 220, 340, 425, 428, 432.

Blades. *See* Sword blades.

Bleachers (bleyckers), 144, 169.

Blind man, 170.  
 Book binders, 139, 339, 341, 359, 384, 386, 391, 405, 438.  
     — sellers, 396.

Butchers (menders of apparel, etc.), 16, 25, 139, 178,  
     332-34, 338, 340-44, 346, 348, 349, 351, 353, 354,  
     356, 357, 359, 360, 367, 376, 380-82, 384-86,  
     388-92, 396, 420. *See also* Butchers?

Butchers, journeymen, 392.

Bow makers. *See* Crossbow makers.

    — string makers, 226.

Box (bus) makers, 139, 162, 196. *See also* Custody  
     maker.

Brasiers (ketelaer), 139, 147, 148, 162, 169, 170, 179,  
     373, 418.

Brass-lock maker, 139. *See also* Lockmakers; Lock-  
     smiths.

Brazilian, 222.

Brewers (brouwers), 2, 44, 75, 91, 109, 118, 138, 139,  
     161, 172, 178, 179, 198, 314, 336, 341, 351, 359,  
     363-68, 382, 385, 386, 401, 403, 407, 418, 419,  
     421, 422, 424, 425, 429, 430, 432. *See also* Beer  
     clerks; Coopers; Drawers; Draymen; Firkin  
     bearer; Horsekeeper; Millers; Stokers; Tun-  
     men; Wine.

    — journeyman to, 221.

    — list of [1607?], 126.

    — silkma . . . to, 200.

    — spare men to, 45, 91.

    — under, 22, 45, 91, 305.

Bricklayers, 228, 331, 396, 418, 421.

Broad weaver, 196.

    — silk weaver, 196.

Brokers, 138, 152, 169, 172, 184, 189, 343, 346, 347,  
     352, 356, 360, 380, 386, 387, 402, 406, 438.

    — for jewels, 185.

    — for merchants, 139, 209, 217.

Brush makers, 339, 362, 369, 372, 411, 418.

Burgess of Antwerp, 393.

Butchers, 382, 399, 422, 424. *See also* Butchers?

Butler, 348.

Button makers, 139, 178, 198, 205-207, 210, 330, 331,  
     338, 339, 341-44, 346, 348, 351, 353, 354, 359,  
     370, 371, 377, 382, 385, 388, 390, 394, 402, 406,  
     412, 422, 423, 434-38.

Buttons. *See* Loop maker for; Mould makers.

CAFFA weavers, 156-58.

    — workers, 142.

    — — travellers to, 143.

Candle makers, 197, 263, 281, 282.

Canvas, striped, makers of, 348.

Cap maker (capper), 351.

    — thicker, 341.

Captain, 346.

    — of an Argosey, 384.

    — of the Spanish Lopedalasers, 349.

Card maker. *See* Playing-card maker.

Carpenters, 228, 352, 364, 421.

Carvers, 139, 140, 200, 260, 362, 363, 369, 371, 372,  
     378, 400, 404. *See also* Stone-carvers.

    — apprentice to, 404.

    — for joiners' work, 381.

- Caster. *See* Printing-letters.  
 Cauls, knotted, maker of, 413.  
 Ceilings, 260.  
 Chair makers (stoeldrayers), 145,\* 161.  
 Chamber keeper, 444.  
 Chandlers (keersmakers), 16, 138, 139, 144, 156, 172, 173, 177-81, 371, 374, 375. *See also* Tallow chandlers.  
 "Cipresse" weaver, 209.  
 Clerks, 348.  
 — to merchants, 356.  
 — to the Signet, 209.  
 Cloak makers, 205.  
 Clock makers, 139, 204, 213, 338, 339, 397, 400, 437.  
 Cloth. *See* Bayes; Linen cloth; Sackcloth.  
 — whiter, 413.  
 — worker, 182, 333, 355.  
 Coachman, 210.  
 Cobblers, 139, 144, 145, 167, 332, 333, 336, 337, 340, 341, 344, 346, 349, 360, 367-70, 382, 384, 385, 389, 391-93, 395, 398, 400, 402, 404, 405, 413, 419, 422.  
 — journeymen, 388, 392.  
 Coffin makers, 398.  
 Comb makers, 139, 219, 220, 370, 373, 414.  
 Combers. *See* Wool combers.  
 Confit makers, 337, 359, 380, 394.  
 Communicants of the French Church, 204.  
 Consolator to the Sick of the French Church, 139, 187.  
 Cooks, 139, 348, 353, 355, 358, 376, 400, 410.  
 — the King's (Clement le Roy Cooke), 214.  
 Coopers (cowper, cuyper), 27, 36, 139, 147, 161, 167, 172, 173, 199, 226, 227, 281, 282, 332, 337, 345, 358, 363-68, 371, 374, 378, 386, 391, 400, 418-22, 431, 432.  
 — to brewers, 382, 407.  
 — to a vinegar maker, 420.  
 Copper. *See* Engravers.  
 Coppersmiths, 15, 61, 335, 339, 340, 342, 377, 402, 408, 423.  
 Cord makers (seel drayer), 148, 162, 169.  
 Cordwainers (cordeners), 139.  
 "Corrier" (currier?), 371, 416. *See also* "Curreur".  
 Costermonger, 418.  
 Court, waiteth at the, 341.  
 — in the, 321.  
 Coverlet maker, 399.  
 Crewel sellers, 139.  
 Crossbow makers, 16, 62, 84, 139, 206, 398, 414, 415, 422.  
 — to Edward VI., 325.  
 "Curreur" (currier?) 220.  
 — to Queen Elizabeth, 409. *See* "Corrier".  
 "Custody maker," 163. *See also* Box makers.  
 Cutlers (mesmakers), 84, 138, 139, 147, 160, 161, 164, 168, 170, 205, 206, 211, 214, 222, 258, 259, 281, 282, 338, 345, 369, 374, 399, 401, 409, 411, 414, 420, 421, 426, 427, 435.  
 — journeyman, 222.  
 — masters, 258.  
 — shop, keeper of (widow), 397.  
 Cutters, 15, 61, 84 (note), 139, 140. *See also* Agat cutter; Diamond cutters; Pearl-cutters; Stone cutters.  
 Cutters of stones, 340. *See also* Engravers.  
 — — for jewels, 215.  
 DAMASKERS, 138.  
 Dancers, 140.  
 Denizens, *passim*.  
 Dentists. *See* Tooth-drawers.  
 Diamond cutters, 140, 146, 152, 160, 176, 178, 185, 195, 197, 198, 217, 352.  
 Diaper weaver, 177.  
 Distillers (distilleerden, stiller, etc.), 140, 163, 170.  
*See also* Aquavit stillers.  
 — of waters, 350.  
 Doctors, 11, 15, 20, 47, 50, 64, 69, 70, 86, 93, 115, 119, 128, 132, 140, 164, 195, 214, 217, 246, 251, 254, 262, 264, 288, 290, 292, 293, 301, 342, 349, 386, 387, 395, 416. *See also* Physicians; Professor; Surgeons.  
 — of Law, 337.  
 Drawers, 140. *See also* Gold drawers; Picture drawers; Wire.  
 — of beer, 148.  
 Draymen, 161, 167, 365-69, 375, 400.  
 — to brewers, 419.  
 Dressers. *See* Feather; Hemp; Leather; Skins.  
 Drillers. *See* Pearl drillers.  
 Dutch Church. *See* Alms; Ministers; Preachers; Reader.  
 Dyers (verwers), 139, 140, 144, 158, 166, 168, 172, 177, 193, 212, 218, 224-27, 335, 370, 379. *See also* Fustian; Leather; Nurse; Silk; Thread.  
 — traveller to, 144.  
 EAST INDIA Company, "one of the," 220.  
 Elders of the French Church, 198.  
 Embroiderers (bordnerder), 138, 140, 148, 162, 175, 177, 181, 195, 200, 205, 215, 331, 332, 359, 363, 386, 389.  
 — master, 219.  
 Engineer, 140.  
 Engravers (graveeder, graver), 139, 140, 162, 206, 397, 445. *See also* Printers.  
 — of copper, 444.  
 — of stones, 351. *See also* Cutters.  
 Esquire, 443.  
 FACTOR stranger, 185.  
 Factors, 139, 140, 185, 200, 300, 343, 355.  
 — for strangers, 207, 208.  
 Falkener (valckenar), 148, 162, 375, 401.  
 "Farror," 401.  
 Feather dressers, 139, 410.  
 Felt makers, 139, 140, 337, 382.  
 — spinner, 351.  
 Fencer, 139.  
 File smiths, 140.  
 Firkin bearer, 139.  
 Fishmonger, 393.  
 Flaxmen, 140, 211.  
 Flowermakers, 140.  
 Folder. *See* Linen cloth.  
 Fountain maker, 406.  
 French. *See* Schoolmistresses; Teachers.  
 French Church. *See* Alms; Communicants;

\* *Vide* Turners. Cf. 161.

- Consolator; Elders; Ministers; Preachers; Pensioners.
- Fringe makers, 332, 348, 350.
- Fruiterer, 389.
- Fustian dyer, 185.
- GALLEY-POT makers, 226, 227.
- Gardeners (houseniers), 139, 140, 147, 163, 166, 168, 170, 171, 173, 211, 225, 231, 340, 400, 423.
- the Queen's (1618), 211.
- Gentlemen (Mr. persons living by their money, etc., etc.), 22, 139, 164, 185, 198, 205, 206, 209, 216, 234, 235, 262, 278, 291, 293, 294, 315, 331, 335, 337, 342, 349, 354-56, 360, 361, 373, 379, 383, 385-87, 392, 395, 397, 398, 404, 405, 414, 418, 424.
- Gilders, 140, 185, 207, 409, 411.
- Girdle makers, 281.
- iron makers, 282.
- Girdlers, 330.
- Glasiers, 140, 370, 371, 373, 377, 397.
- Glass, licencee to make, in Sussex, 380.
- makers, 138, 140, 217, 231, 361, 376. *See also* Looking-glass makers.
- painters, 140.
- Glovers, 339, 341, 370, 404, 415.
- Gold beaters, 139, 140, 409.
- drawers, 140.
- spinners, 139, 140, 198. *See also* Goldsmith spinner.
- workers, 140.
- Goldsmiths, 16, 56, 62, 102, 138, 140, 146, 160, 174, 177-81, 184, 194, 198, 207, 213, 335, 337, 339, 342-44, 352, 353, 358, 368, 374, 387, 391, 393, 394, 397, 398-400, 403, 406, 408-10, 415-18, 426, 429, 431, 434-37.
- journeyman, 181.
- merchant, 205.
- partners, 174.
- spinner, 198. *See also* Gold spinner.
- Gown maker, 418.
- Grocers, 140.
- Gun makers (gunner), 140, 217, 281, 282, 358, 374, 414, 419, 420.
- smiths, 224.
- stock makers, 140, 378.
- HABERDASHERS, 221, 332, 374.
- Hair. *See* Hose.
- beater, 399.
- seller, 339.
- Harness makers, 163, 281, 282.
- Hat makers, 140, 281, 282, 339, 351, 364, 365, 367, 371-73, 376, 385, 388, 389, 394, 409, 413, 418, 421, 427-31.
- Hatband makers, 138, 140, 189, 195, 342, 360, 361, 371, 382, 385, 409, 410. *See* Band makers.
- Heel makers, 139, 207.
- Hemp dressers (hemp slager), 56, 102, 116, 139, 140, 148, 162, 167, 170, 192, 221, 229, 230, 398, 412.
- Herbman, 16, 62, 84.
- Hog keeper, 418.
- Horn maker, 420, 422. *See also* Ink-horns.
- Horse keeper, 22.
- (to a brewer?), 118.
- Hose, great, worker of hair for, 380.
- Hosiery, 140, 181, 335, 346, 356, 363, 376, 383, 387, 411, 415-17, 434, 438.
- Host merchants, 139.
- Hostler, 343.
- Householders, 141-49, 172, 179, 184, 194, 195, 199, 205, 206, 213-15, 217, 229, 230, 261, 263, 333, 347, 444, 445.
- Housekeepers, 199, 200.
- INK-HORNS, maker of, 381. *See also* Horn makers.
- Inlayers, 140.
- Inn holders, 140, 230. *See also* Tavern keepers.
- keepers (herberghe) for Strangers, 148, 162.
- Instrument makers, 140, 261, 281.
- Interpreter, 139.
- for noblemen, 215.
- Spanish, 209.
- Iron. *See* Girdle-iron makers.
- smiths (ysar smeden), 160, 161. *See also* Smiths.
- Italian Church. *See* Preachers.
- Jack makers, 398, 399.
- Jerkin makers, 370, 398, 401, 409, 416, 436.
- Jewels. *See* Brokers; Cutters of stones for jewels.
- Jewellers (jowler), 138, 140, 146, 150-52, 160, 174, 177, 181, 197, 200, 387, 395.
- Joiners (schrynwerkers) 138, 140, 146, 159, 160, 166, 169, 171, 173, 175-78, 191, 220, 223-25, 227, 228, 260, 261, 339, 342, 346, 348, 351, 355, 361-63, 367-74, 378, 381, 383, 399, 401-403, 405, 408, 416, 417, 427, 430. *See also* Carvers.
- apprentice to, 380.
- travellers, 146.
- to the Duke of Northumberland, 261.
- Journeyman, 196. *See also* Botchers; Brewers; Cobblers; Cutlers; Goldsmiths; Mason; Silkweavers; Tailors; Thread dyers; Tomb-maker; Tuffetaffety.
- KNIGHTS (herr; ridder; Sir; etc.), 11, 131, 164, 195, 216, 235, 251-53, 260, 262, 268, 272, 273, 286, 287, 441.
- Knit-lace, makers of, women, 424.
- Knives, makers of, 16, 62, 84, 205, 206.
- maker of sheaths for, 381.
- Knotted caul. *See* Cauls.
- LABOURERS, 140, 340, 341, 396, 400, 418.
- Lace makers, 181, 184. *See also* Knit-lace; Parchment-lace; Satin-lace.
- weavers, 196.
- Law. *See* Doctors.
- Lawyers, 140. *See* Notaries; Solicitor.
- Leather dressers, 140, 222, 226, 371, 374, 403, 410.
- dyers, 438.
- sellers, 364, 371.
- Letters, setter of, 339. *See also* Printing-letters.
- “Lettice maker,” 218.
- Limber, 212.
- Linen cloth, folder of, 347.
- sellers, 138, 140, 180.
- weavers, 158, 200, 226, 379, 391, 402, 403, 413.
- — of fine linen, 333.
- Lock makers, 281, 282. *See also* Brass-lock maker; Padlock maker.
- Locket maker, 340.
- Locksmiths, 140, 173, 200, 409, 410, 417.
- Lodgers, boarders, guests, inmates, etc., etc., *passim*.

- Looking-glass makers, 217, 227.  
 Loop maker for buttons, 381.  
 Lottery, "belonging to the," 336, 340, 395.  
 Lute makers, 139.  
   — string makers, 413.  
 "MARDELLER," 445.  
 Mariners, 140, 345, 363, 386, 396, 418, 419, 421. *See also* Sailors.  
 Mason, 370.  
   — journeyman, 219.  
 Mercers, 140, 353, 393.  
 Merchants (cooppleiden, coopman, etc.), 46, 138, 140, 150, *seq.*, 155, 159, 161-65, 167, 168, 181, 184-87, 194-201, 207-209, 213-17, 222, 230, 239, 260, 261, 273, 280, 332, 334-37, 340, 344-52, 354-61, 373, 378-80, 383-86, 391, 392, 394-96, 405-10, 419, 422, 431, 437. *See also* Brokers; Clerks; Goldsmiths' merchant; Host merchant.  
   — apprentice to, 214.  
   — books, keeper of, 138.  
   — of Antwerp, or of the Entercourse, 110, 124-26, 128-30, 208, 235, 253, 271-73, 353, 373.  
   — strangers, 184, 185, 194, 200, 214-17, 246, 300.  
 Messengers, 167, 176.  
   — to James I., 259.  
 Millers, 140, 313, 368.  
   — to brewers, 22, 382, 419.  
   — under, to brewers, 22, 45.  
 Milliners, 181, 345, 400.  
 Ministers, 138, 339, 346, 348, 361, 365, 377, 383, 386, 387, 408, 423, 434, 437. *See also* Preachers.  
   — of the Dutch Church, 236.  
   — of the French Church, 194, 438.  
   — in the house of Cardinal Castillon, 346.  
   — of the Church of Bolloigne, 346.  
 Minstrel, 300, 353.  
 Mould makers, 334, 387.  
   — for buttons, 338, 376, 438.  
 Moulds (mowles). *See* Printers.  
 Musicians, 139, 140, 334, 340, 377, 386, 394, 398.  
   — to Queen Elizabeth, 83, 385, 386, 422, 444, 445.  
   — to the Marquis of Northampton, 380.  
 NEEDLE makers, 139, 140, 148, 162, 187, 188, 281, 282.  
   — sellers, 346.  
   — woman, 385.  
 Negroes, 28, 54, 301. *See also* Barbarian; Black man.  
 Notaries, 109, 139, 151, 154, 165, 166, 216, 335, 433. *See also* Lawyer; Solicitor.  
   — public, 140, 216, 217, 345.  
 Nurse, 331, 355.  
   — a "dyere," 226.  
 ORDINARY keepers, 138, 140, 209.  
 PACK-THREAD makers, 56, 102, 140, 222.  
 Padlock maker, 140.  
 Painter stainers, 342.  
 Painters (schilders) 139, 140, 146, 160, 176, 177, 179, 194, 332, 340, 345, 346, 352, 359, 362, 377, 381, 387, 394-96, 398, 399, 418, 444, 445. *See also* Glass painters.  
   — to the Queen (1617), 174.  
 Parchment-lace makers, 331, 332, 350.  
 Partners, 20, 93, 194, 218, 237, 239, 329, 357. *See also* Goldsmiths.  
 Passement weavers, 156-58.  
 Passementier, 158.  
 Passengers from ships taken at Dartmouth in 1568, 368.  
 Pearl cutter, 387.  
   — driller, 140.  
   — piercers, 139, 140, 177, 196, 207.  
 Pensioners to the French Congregation, 219.  
 Perfumers, 140, 408.  
   — to the Court, 382.  
 "Pestered houses," 330, *seq.*  
 Pewterers, 374.  
 Piercers. *See* Pearl-piercers.  
 Physicians, 139, 206, 214, 334, 347-49, 378, 382, 386, 394, 416. *See also* Doctors; Professor; Surgeons.  
 Picker. *See* Wool picker.  
 Picture drawers, 139, 205.  
   — makers, 140, 444, 445.  
 Pike makers, 343, 399.  
 Pin maker (pinner, spellmaker, etc.), 75, 121, 140, 148, 163, 168, 218, 229, 332, 341, 423.  
 Pipe makers (blaespyr maker), 162, 176.  
 Playing-card maker, 445.  
 Point makers, 220, 350, 434.  
 Pointer, 436.  
 Posts, 138, 140, 163, 182, 347, 348, 370, 384, 395, 416.  
   — Dutch, 226.  
   — French, 27, 206.  
   — masters, 337, 377, 395.  
 Pot bakers, 148, 163, 175.  
   — makers, 140. *See also* Gally-pot makers.  
 Preachers, 140, 194, 386, 390, 414. *See also* Ministers.  
   — of the Dutch Church, 217, 423.  
   — of the French Church, 217.  
   — of the Italian Church, 330.  
 Prentices, 290, 302-304, 444. *See also* Carvers; Joiners; Merchants; Printers; Tallow-chandlers; Shoemakers; Tomb-makers.  
 Priest, 401.  
 Print maker, 354.  
 Printers, 140, 341, 389, 397, 408, 409.  
   — graver of "mowles" for, 436.  
   — of stories, 445.  
   — prentices, 445.  
 Printing-letters, caster of, 338. *See also* Letters.  
 Prisoners, 439, 445.  
   — in Bridewell, Spanish, 439.  
   — in the Compter, 391.  
   — in the King's Bench, 222.  
   — in the Master's house of St. Catherine's, 429.  
 Professor of French, 187.  
   — of the Gospel, 346.  
   — of physie, 228.  
 Purse makers, 139, 190, 329, 434-37.  
 QUILTERS, 390.  
 RACQUET makers, 140.  
 Kaiser (rasar), 435. *See also* Satin.  
 Reader of the Dutch Church, 203.  
 Reed makers (rietmaker), 138, 148, 162, 170, 192.



Refiners of sugar. *See* Sugar bakers.

Rhenish wine. *See* Wine.

Ribbon maker, 405.

Ropers, 424.

SACKCLOTH. *See* Thread maker for.

— makers, 350, 392.

— weavers, 337, 338, 356, 390, 405, 406, 417.

— worker, 332.

Saddle maker, 62.

— trees, makers of, 84.

Saddler, 408.

“Saier,” 362.

Sail makers, 140, 148, 163, 172, 433.

Sailors (zeevaren[de]-man), 163, 167, 365, 371, 410, 426, 429, 413, 433. *See also* Mariners.

Salt maker, 423.

Satin, raiser of, 411. *See also* Raiser.

— lace makers, 140.

Sausage makers, 350.

Scabbard maker, 411. *See also* Sword maker.

Scholars, 205, 375, 379. *See also* Students.

School. *See* Sempsters.

Schoolmasters, 138, 140, 148, 162, 166, 174-76, 209, 224, 274, 332, 334, 340, 350, 352, 359, 371, 377, 379, 384, 391, 400, 410, 437. *See also* Teachers.

— usher to, 400.

Schoolmistresses, 16, 62.

— French, 224, 225. *See also* Teachers.

Scriveners, 140, 385.

Sculptor (scruptor), 207.

— to James I., 139.

Seal makers, 15, 61, 84, 411.

Sempsters, 140, 405, 436.

— keeper of a school for, 412.

Sempstresses (semsters, etc.), 175, 176, 219, 339, 345, 346, 350, 425.

Sergeant (shorgant), 421.

— of the Pastry to Henry VIII., 299.

Servants, *passim*.

— maid, *passim*.

— to James I., 171, 259.

— — in the Wardrobe, 174, 179.

— — “for entertaining the Ambassadors at the King’s charge,” 207.

— “the Prince’s” (1618), 204.

— to “my Lord of Canterbury,” 323.

— to Sir Thomas Gresham, 350.

— to the Earl of Hertford, 354.

— to Queen Elizabeth, 359-61, 397, 400.

— — servants to, 359, 397.

— to the Spanish Ambassador, 385, 415.

— to the Earl of Pembroke, 404.

— to Sir John Portynarye, 411.

— apothecaries, 197.

— armourers, 411.

— arras makers, 423 (?).

— — workers, 382.

— band makers, 339, 430, 431.

— basket makers, 357, 358, 379.

— beer clerks, 385, 386, 418.

— blacksmiths, 354, 401, 428, 432.

— bookbinders, 341, 343, 353, 384, 438.

— botchers, 332, 333, 338, 340-44, 346, 348, 354,

356, 357, 376, 380-82, 384, 386, 389, 390, 391.

— brasiers, 179.

Servants to brewers, 81, 148, 167, 168, 178, 314, 337, 338, 344, 363, 364, 366, 376, 382, 386, 398, 403, 407, 419, 429.

— to brokers, 343, 387, 402.

— brush makers, 339, 372, 411, 418.

— butcher, 382.

— button makers, 330, 339, 343, 344, 353, 354,

371, 377, 382, 390, 394, 402, 406, 423, 434-37.

— carpenters, 352, 421.

— carvers, 260, 362.

— cellers, 260.

— chandlers, 144, 170, 374, 375.

— clock makers, 397, 400, 437.

— cobblers, 333, 337, 344, 346, 358, 360, 370, 371,

384, 391, 393, 419.

— coffer maker, 398.

— comb makers, 371, 373, 414.

— comfit makers, 337, 380, 394.

— coopers, 167, 199, 364, 366, 367, 376, 417-21, 431.

— coppersmiths, 339, 377, 408.

— crossbow makers, 375, 398.

— cutlers, 258, 338, 339, 345, 374, 376, 397, 399

409, 411, 420, 421, 426, 427.

— — shop keeper, 397.

— doctor, 387.

— draper, 393.

— dyers, 219, 227.

— embroiderer, 331.

— factor, 355.

— feather dresser, 410.

— gentlemen, 331, 360, 379, 383, 386, 387, 392, 395.

— gilder, 411.

— girdler, 330.

— glasiers, 370, 397.

— Glover, 340.

— gold beater, 409.

— goldsmiths, 56, 102, 333, 337, 342, 344, 352-54, 374, 394, 397, 409, 410, 415, 416, 426, 434-37.

— gown maker, 418.

— gun makers, 206, 374, 386, 419, 427.

— hat makers, 367, 376, 385, 388, 395, 409, 418, 427-31.

— hatband makers, 342, 382, 385, 409, 410.

— hempdressers, 56, 221, 398.

— hosiers, 340, 344, 355, 356, 363, 383, 411, 417, 434.

— inn keepers, 230.

— instrument maker, 261.

— jack makers, 398, 399.

— jerkin makers, 338, 436.

— jeweller, 387.

— joiners, 223, 260, 333, 342, 348, 355, 362, 363, 368, 369, 371, 372-74, 378, 381, 394, 397, 399,

401, 402, 408, 417, 423, 436.

— knife maker, 206.

— leather dressers, 371, 374, 403.

— — dyer, 438.

— — sellers, 364, 371.

— linen weavers, 402, 403, 413.

— locksmiths, 409, 410.

— looking-glass maker, 227.

— mason, 219.

— mercer, 393.

Servants to merchants, 197, 199, 214, 215, 240, 334, 336, 337, 340, 344-48, 350-52, 354-60, 378-80, 383, 385, 386, 394-96, 405-407, 419.

— to merchants, strangers, 216.

— milliners, 345, 400.

— mouldmaker for buttons, 376.

— musicians, 377.

— notary public, 345.

— packthread makers, 56, 102.

— painters, 346, 394, 395, 399.

— parchment-lace makers, 331.

— physicians, 378, 382, 394.

— pike maker, 343.

— pin maker, 423.

— playing-card maker, 445.

— point maker, 434.

— preacher, 386.

— print maker, 354.

— printers, 343, 344, 408.

— printing-letters, casters of, 338.

— purse makers, 434, 437.

— sail makers, 433.

— sackcloth maker, 392.

— — weaver, 406.

— satin raiser, 411.

— schoolmaster, 391.

— seal maker, 411.

— sempsters, 436.

— sempstress, 345, 350.

— shoe makers, 206, 281, 335, 340-42, 348, 354, 363, 368, 369, 374, 375, 384, 398-401, 406, 409, 418-20, 425, 426, 432-37.

— silk dresser, 366.

— — dyers, 218, 353, 376.

— — throwsters, 169, 180.

— — twiststers, 142, 338, 390.

— — weavers, 168, 169, 172, 220, 229, 230, 331, 334, 336, 337, 339, 347, 352, 353, 357, 360, 364, 366, 371, 378, 389, 390, 402, 403, 412, 417, 423-25, 438.

— — workers, 330-32, 409.

— skimmers, 347, 370.

— smiths, 364, 369, 370, 372, 373, 375, 404, 405, 407, 415, 420.

— stationers, 343, 344, 408, 411.

— stone cutter, 445.

— sugar bakers, 168, 174.

— surgeons, 148, 345, 350, 397.

— tailors, 174, 332, 336, 341, 343, 347, 354, 356, 357, 360, 362, 363, 366, 369, 370, 378, 379, 381, 384, 397-401, 405, 409, 411, 413, 418, 426, 427, 429, 432-37.

— tape weaver, 223.

— tavern keepers, 335, 336.

— thread throwsters, 171, 179, 180.

— — twister, 141.

— tinker, 374.

— tuffetafaty weaver, 220.

— turners, 357, 358, 372, 410, 427.

— — "vallewer" maker, 227.

— victualler, 400.

— vinegar makers, 420.

— virginal makers, 344, 435.

— weavers, 210, 211, 213, 355, 365, 368, 371, 374, 395.

— wool combers, 229.

Serving men, 139, 341, 350, 352.

"Servitude," 194.

Sheaths. *See* Knives.

Shepsters, 349, 376, 377.

"Sherman," 379.

Shippers, 368, 432.

Shipwrights, 140, 385.

Shoemakers, 139, 140, 144, 159, 167, 172, 175, 177, 178, 180, 197, 206, 209, 223, 225-27, 281, 282, 334, 335, 339, 341, 342, 348, 351, 359, 361-64, 366, 368-70, 374, 375, 377, 378, 384, 398-401, 403, 406, 409, 413-17, 419, 420, 423, 425, 426, 430, 432-37.

— apprentice to, 375.

Shuttlemakers (sholelemakers), 139, 140.

Sieve makers, 139, 140.

Signet. *See* Clerk to the Signet.

Silk dressers, 366.

— dyers, 167, 206, 218, 225, 227, 353, 376, 430.

— man, 434.

— spinners, 351.

— throwsters, 138, 140, 167-70, 172-75, 177, 179, 180, 187, 192, 199, 200, 209-11, 213.

— twiststers (sydereeders), 138, 142, 156, 210, 211, 281, 282, 350, 390.

— weavers, 16, 56, 62, 142, 166-77, 187-93, 208, 209, 215, 218, 219, 220, 222-27, 229, 230, 281, 282, 331, 334, 336, 337, 339, 340, 347, 351-53, 357, 360, 361, 364, 366, 369, 370, 372, 373, 377, 384, 387-90, 402, 403, 407, 412, 413, 416, 417, 423-25, 434, 436-38. *See also* Broad-silk weaver; Tuffetafetys.

— — journeymen, 192, 193, 219, 220.

— — masters, 219, 220.

— — travellers, 143.

— — of tuffetafetys, 188.

— winders, 138, 140, 175, 224, 225, 336, 350, 374, 389, 405.

— workers, 330, 331-33, 409.

Silver-thread. *See* Spinsters.

Silversmiths, 140, 160, 171, 175, 178, 261.

Skimmers, 139, 140, 341, 347, 362, 371, 373, 375, 415, 416.

Skins, Spanish, dresser of, 379.

Slater, 423.

— "at the Burse," 332.

Sledge makers (sleymaker), 139, 417.

Sleeve makers, 140.

Smiths (smeden, etc.), 16, 139, 140, 147, 160, 161, 163, 167, 170-72, 225, 281, 282, 364, 365, 367, 369-73, 375, 399, 400, 405, 415, 418, 420-22, 425. *See also* Anchorsmiths; Blacksmiths; Copper-smiths; Filesmiths; Goldsmiths; Gunsmiths; Ironsmiths; Locksmiths; Silver-smiths.

Sojourners. *See* Lodgers.

Soldier, 332.

Solicitor, 216. *See* Lawyer; Notaries.

"Souceman," 140.

Spinners. *See* Felt; Gold; Goldsmith; Silk; Thread; Wool.

Spinsters, 139, 140, 169, 198, 224, 351.

— of silver thread, 189.

Stainers. *See* Painter stainers.

Starch maker, 210.

Stationers, 343, 352, 408, 409, 411.

- Steward to the Venetian Ambassador, 188.  
 Stock makers, 145, 162, 172, 281, 282, 427. *See also* Gunstock makers.  
 Stokers to brewers, 22 (?), 45.  
 Stone carvers, 444.  
 — cutters, 138, 140, 354, 397, 445. *See also* Cutters of stones; Engravers.  
 Stories. *See* Printers of.  
 String makers. *See* Bow-string makers; Lute-string makers.  
 Students, 344, 346, 347, 352, 379, 391. *See also* Scholars.  
 Stuff dressers (stoffe pressers), 148, 163.  
 — and linen, sellers of, 138.  
 Stuffs, waterer of, 139.  
 Sugar bakers (suycker-backers), or refiners of sugar, 138, 140, 161, 215, 218.  
 Surgeons (chirurgion, etc.), 138, 139, 148, 162, 176, 204, 345, 347, 350, 352, 363, 366, 367, 370, 386-88, 397, 405, 415, 416, 418. *See also* Barber-surgeon; Doctors; Physicians; Professor.  
 — (woman), 218.  
 Sword blades, retailer of, 259.  
 — maker (ensarius), 171, 229. *See also* Scabbard maker.  
 TAFFETY-WEAVERS, 191, 223-26. *See also* Tuffetafety.  
 Tailors (cleermakers), 59, 95, 97, 138, 140, 145, 158, 159, 166-71, 173-81, 184, 185, 189, 198, 199, 204-10, 212, 213, 217, 220, 229, 281, 282, 332, 334, 336-38, 341, 345-48, 350-52, 354-70, 374, 375, 379, 380, 382-84, 387, 397-401, 403-407, 409-11, 413-15, 417, 418, 421, 422, 426-38.  
 — “Bonorse,” 333.  
 — journeymen, 281.  
 Tallow chandlers, 190, 215, 263. *See also* Chandlers.  
 — apprentice to, 205.  
 Tape makers, 138.  
 — weavers, 200, 226, 228.  
 Tapestry makers (tapitsier), 163, 348, 379.  
 — weavers, 405.  
 — workers, 336, 356, 380.  
 Tavern keepers, 335, 336. *See also* Inn keepers.  
 Teachers, 347. *See also* Schoolmasters.  
 — of French, 187, 206. *See also* Schoolmistresses.  
 Tenants to Englishmen (named: Queen Elizabeth, the Duke of Norfolk, London Companies, etc.), 330, *seq.*  
 Tennis balls, maker of, 381.  
 — court keepers, 140.  
 Thickers. *See* Caps.  
 Thread dyers, 187, 198, 201, 210, 213.  
 — — journeymen, 200.  
 — makers, 138, 140, 181, 191, 193, 194, 350, 352. *See also* Pack-thread.  
 — — for sackcloth, 392.  
 — men, 197, 223.  
 — sellers, 198, 215.  
 — silver. *See* Spinners.  
 — spinner, 388.  
 — throwsters, 169-71, 173, 174, 176, 178-80, 199.  
 Thread twistors, 138, 140 141, 166, 167, 170, 177, 179, 210, 224.  
 — workers, 175, 179.  
 Throwsters. *See* Silk; Thread.  
 Tiler “at the Burse,” 333.  
 Tinkers, 367, 372-74.  
 Tobacco sellers, 140.  
 Tomb maker, 445.  
 — — journeyman, 445.  
 — — prentice to, 445.  
 Tooth drawers, 140.  
 Travellers. *See* Caffa; Dyers; Joiners; Silk-weavers.  
 Trunk maker, 139.  
 Truss makers, 140, 423.  
 Tuffetafety, silkweaver of, 188.  
 — weavers of, 193, 195, 196, 216, 217, 220, 228.  
 — — journeyman, 219.  
 Tunmen to brewers, 45, 91.  
 Turners, 139, 145, 161,\* 167, 170, 173, 175, 192, 193, 372, 373, 409, 410, 427, 430.  
 “Turniman,” 199.  
 Twistors (twynders), 155, 193. *See also* Silk; Thread; Winders; Worsted; Yarn.  
 Tyre makers, 139, 140.  
 USHER. *See* Schoolmasters.  
 “VALLEWER” maker, 227.  
 Victuallers (vitlers, keepers of victualling houses, etc.), 16, 62, 84, 140, 217, 227, 343, 401, 409.  
 Vinegar makers, 147, 161,† 172, 420, 421. *See also* Coopers.  
 Virginal makers, 344, 435.  
 WASH-WIFE to the Stilliard, 336.  
 Watch makers, 140.  
 Water bearer, 335.  
 Waterer of stuffs. *See* Stuffs.  
 Watermen, 340, 376, 403, 426.  
 Waters. *See* Distillers of.  
 Wax, hard-, maker of, 139, 207.  
 Weavers, 56, 102, 138, 140, 143, 166, 169, 171-73, 176, 178, 192, 196, 199, 209-13, 215, 342, 351, 355, 358, 363, 365, 368, 370, 371, 374, 375, 387, 388, 395, 420. *See also* Arras; Broad-silk; Caffa; “Cipresse”; Diaper; Lace; linen; Passement; Sackcloth; Silk; Tape; Tapestry; Tuffetafety.  
 Whiter. *See* Cloth whiter.  
 Whitsters, 140, 230.  
 Winders (windsters), 140. *See also* Silkwinders; Twistors.  
 Wine, buyer of, 215.  
 — Rhenish, sellers of, 139, 335, 336.  
 Wire drawers, 138, 140.  
 Wool combers, 140, 225, 229.  
 — dressers (laken-bereyders), 162.  
 — picker, 412.  
 — spinners, 340.  
 Worsted yarn, twister of, 140.  
 YARN, twistors of, 139.

\* *Vide* Stoeldrayers (chair makers). *Cf.* 145.† Under the head of *cuypers*. *Cf.* 147.





# TABLE OF CONTENTS.

PAGE.	TITLE OF DOCUMENT.	REFERENCE.	YEAR.	MONTH AND DAY.
ix	Preface			
xiii	Trades, Occupations, etc. . . .			
1	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/370	1598	Aug. 31
6	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/369	1598	Oct. 1
16	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/371	1598	Oct. 1
18	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/372	1598	Oct. 1
25	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/373	1598	Oct. 1
26	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/379 and 146/445	1598	Oct. 1
27	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/380	1598	Oct. 1
27	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/395	1598	Oct. 1
29	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/424	1598	Oct. 1
29	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/369	1598	Oct. 24
31	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/239	1598	Oct. 31
36	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/381	1599	April 26
37	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/370	1599	April 30
37	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/375A	1599	Aug. 29
40	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/325	1599	Oct. 1
42	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/382	1599	Oct. 1
43	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/384	1599	Oct. 1
44	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/385	1599	Oct. 1
44	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/386	1599	Oct. 1
45	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/387	1599	Oct. 1
45	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/388	1599	Oct. 1
46	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/389	1599	Oct. 1
49	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/390	1599	Oct. 1
57	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/391	1599	Oct. 1
58	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/392	1599	Oct. 1
58	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/393	1599	Oct. 1
60	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/394	1599	Oct. 1
68	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/396	1599	Oct. 1
70	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/237	1599	Oct. 12
71	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/368	1599	Oct. 15
74	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/375	1600	May 3
74	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/377	1600	Aug. 27
79	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/234	1600	Sept. 24
83	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	145/260	1600	Oct. 1
84	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/374	1600	Oct. 1
85	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/397	1600	Oct. 1
90	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/398	1600	Oct. 1
91	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/399	1600	Oct. 1
97	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/400	1600	Oct. 1
97	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/401	1600	Oct. 1
98	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/402	1600	Oct. 1

PAGE.	TITLE OF DOCUMENT.	REFERENCE.	YEAR.	MONTH AND DAY.
99	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/407	1600	Oct. 1
100	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/408	1600	Oct. 1
101	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/409	1600	Oct. 1
102	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/410	1600	Oct. 1
104	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/411	1600	Oct. 1
104	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/376	1600	Oct. 30
106	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/235	1600	Oct. —
107	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/405	[1600]	
108	State Papers, Domestic, Elizabeth .	Vol. cclxxviii, No. 124	1601	Feb. 25
110	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/236	1601	May 7
111	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/236	1601	June 2
112	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/236	1601	—
112	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/378A	1601	June 16
113	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/240	1602	May 13
113	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/247 (Mem. 3)	1602	Oct. 8
113	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/247 (Mem. 1)	1602	Oct. 12
114	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/429	1603	March 23
115	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/245	1603	April 27
116	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/428	1603	May 21
116	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/427	1603	June 21
116	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/431	1603	July 5
117	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/430	1603	July 7
118	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/425	1604	March 6
118	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/432	1604	March 8
118	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/440	1604	April 24
119	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/437	1604	April 27
119	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/439	1604	April 27
119	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/436	1604	April 28
121	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/438	1604	May 10
121	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/433	1604	Oct. 13
122	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/443 (Mem. 3).	1604	Oct. 23
122	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/443 (Mem. 2)	1605	Feb. 22
122	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/250	1605	May 20
123	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/254	[After May 22, 1605]	
124	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/401	1606	Feb. 7
124	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/460 (Mem. 2)	1606	Aug. 16
125	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/462	1606	Nov. 20
125	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/461	1606	Dec. 12
125	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/460 (Mem. 3)	1607	April 7
125	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/460 (Mem. 4)	1607	Nov. 16
126	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/460 (Mem. 5)	1607	Dec. 29
126	State Papers, Domestic, James I. .	Vol. xxviii, No. 136	[1607 ?]	
127	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/477	1608	Jan. . . .
127	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/266	1608	Feb. 15
127	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/467	1608	March 14
128	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/460 (Mem. 6)	1608	April 27
128	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/256	[After March 20, 1608]	
128	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/263	1609	March 30
129	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/460 (Mem. 7)	1609	May 18
129	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/558	1609	June 20
130	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/476	1609	June 27
130	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/557	1609	July 8
130	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/470	1610	April 10
130	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/472	1610	April 10
130	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/460 (Mem. 8)	1610	May 18
131	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/269	1610	July 2
131	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/267	1610	July 4
131	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/270	1610	July 6
132	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/272	1610	Sept. 12
132	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/407	1611	April 1
132	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/465	1611	April 1
133	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/480	1611	April 1

## TABLE OF CONTENTS.

xxiii

PAGE.	TITLE OF DOCUMENT.	REFERENCE.	YEAR.	MONTH AND DAY.
137	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/481	[1611	April 1]
137	Lay Subsidies, Divers Counties . . . .	238/108	1611	May 29
138	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. lxxv., No. 51	" 1611	July ?
139	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. lxxviii., No. 113	" 1616	October 2 <sup>p</sup>
141	Dutch Church Registers . . . .	Vol. 10., No. 12	[1617]	
150	Dutch Church Registers . . . .	Book 10., No. 17	[1617]	
155	Dutch Church Registers . . . .	Book 10., No. 40	[1617]	
166	Dutch Church Registers . . . .	Book 10., No. 47	[1617 <sup>p</sup> ]	
180	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. cii.	1618	[Sept.]
217	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. xcix., No. 22	1618	Sept. 16
218	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. xcix., No. 23	1618	Sept. 16
219	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. xcix., No. 24	1618	Sept. 17
221	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. xcix., No. 42	1618	Sept. 18
222	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. xcix., No. 43	1618	[Sept. 18]
227	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. xcix., No. 44	[1618	Sept. 18]
229	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. xcix., No. 45	[1618	Sept. 18]
229	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. xcix., No. 46	1618	Sept. 18
230	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. xcix., No. 47	[1618	Sept. 18]
231	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/279	1621	April 27
235	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/508 (Mem. 3)	1621	May 2
236	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/506	1621	June 20
236	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	146/463	1621	Sept. 26
236	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/483	1621	Sept. 26
237	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/482 (Mem. 3, 4)	1621	Sept. 27
237	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/484	1621	Sept. 27
238	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/485	1621	Sept. 27
238	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/486	1621	Sept. 27
239	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/487	1621	Sept. 27
240	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/488	1621	Sept. 27
240	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/489	1621	Sept. 27
241	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/490	1621	Sept. 27
242	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/492	1621	Sept. 27
242	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/493	1621	Sept. 27
242	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/494	1621	Sept. 27
246	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/496	1621	Sept. 27
246	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/498	1621	Sept. 27
247	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/499	1621	Sept. 27
249	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/500	1621	Sept. 27
251	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/501	1621	Sept. 27
252	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/502	1621	Sept. 27
252	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/504	1621	Sept. 27
253	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/508 (Mem. 4)	1621	Oct. 3
253	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/503	1621	Oct. 30
253	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/407	1622	Feb. 15
257	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/406	1622	March 8
258	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. cxxviii., No. 46	1622	March 11
259	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. cxxviii., No. 47	1622	March 11
260	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/508 (Mem. 2)	1622	March 16
260	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. cxxviii., No. 60	1622	March 19
261	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. cxxviii., No. 60 (I.)	1622	March 19
262	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/505	1622	April 16
262	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/508 (Mem. 1.)	1622	April 26
262	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . . .	142/278	1622	June 5
263	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. cxxxi., No. 104.	[1622 <sup>p</sup>	June]
263	State Papers, Domestic, James I. . . .	Vol. cxxxi., No. 59	[1623 <sup>p</sup>	March]
264	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/531	1624	Feb. 27
264	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/430	1624	June 24
267	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/418	1624	June 26 <sup>(p)</sup>
268	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/538	1624	July 15
268	Lay Subsidies, London . . . .	147/522	1624	July 30
268	Lay Subsidies, Additional . . . .	251/17	[1624	c. Oct. 10]
269	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . . .	186/420	1624	Oct. 20 <sup>(p)</sup>

PAGE.	TITLE OF DOCUMENT.	REFERENCE.	YEAR.	MONTH AND DAY.
269	Dutch Church Registers . . .	Vol. xi.	1624	Oct. 22
271	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/525	1624	Nov. 29
271	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/536A	1624, July 17 to 1625, April 22	
273	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/534	1625	Feb. 3
274	Lay Subsidies, Additional . . .	253/5	[1625	c. Feb.]
274	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	186/425	1625	March 9
276	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . .	142/284	1625	March . . .
280	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/535	[James I. ?]	
280	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/539	[James I. ?]	
281	Dutch Church Registers . . .	Book 10, No. 46		
282	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/482 (Mem. 5, 6)	[1625	April 2]
283	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/510	1625	April 2
284	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/511	1625	April 2
286	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/512	1625	April 2
286	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/513	1625	April 2
287	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/514	1625	April 2
288	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/515	1625	April 2
288	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/516	1625	April 2
288	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/517	[1625	April 2]
289	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/519	1625	April 2
289	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/524	1625	April 2]
289	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/526	1625	April 2
290	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/536	1625	April 2
293	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/537	1625	April 2
293	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/555	1625	April 2
294	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/592	1625	April 2]
295	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/593	1625	April 2
295	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/518	1625	May 28
295	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . .	142/283	1625	June 30
296	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . .	142/285	1625	July 4
296	Lay Subsidies, Additional . . .	252/30	...	...

## ADDITIONS.

PAGE.	TITLE OF DOCUMENT.	REFERENCE.	YEAR.	MONTH AND DAY.
299	State Papers, Henry VIII. . .	Vol. xxv., Fcs. 220-49	1522	
300	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . .	141/109	1523	Nov. 16
			1524	Feb. 10
301	Lay Subsidies, Additional . . .	266/12	1523-4	
301	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	184/170	[1523-4]	
302	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	184/145	1524	Feb. 2
304	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . .	141/113	1524	July 10
310	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	184/190	1536	Oct. 28
311	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . .	141/134	1542	Feb. 15
314	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	184/189	1543	Oct. 1
316	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	147/634	1544	Dec. 9
317	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . .	141/146	1545	March 18
319	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . .	141/142	1545-6	
319	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . .	141/138	1546	Feb. 20
321	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/165	1546	[c. June]
321	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . .	141/162	[Henry VIII.]	
322	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . .	141/163	[Henry VIII.]	
322	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/224	1547	April 12
323	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/149	1547	May 4
323	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/240	1549	April 22
324	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/246	1550	[c. April]
325	Lay Subsidies, Divers Counties . . .	327/68A	1550	Oct. 11
325	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/260	1551	April 3
325	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/260	1551	May 4
325	Lay Subsidies, Middlesex . . .	142/182A	1552	June 23

## TABLE OF CONTENTS.

xxv

PAGE.	TITLE OF DOCUMENT.	REFERENCE.	YEAR.	MONTH AND DAY.
326	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/260	1552	Dec. 4
326	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/276	1557	March 31
327	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/278	1558	. . .
328	Lay Subsidies, Surrey . . .	185/283	1559	July 26
328	State Papers, Domestic, Elizabeth .	Vol. ix.	1559	
328	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/199	1562	March 18
329	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/241 (Mem. 1)	1564	[June?] 24
329	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/241 (Mem. 2)	1564	[May or July?] 31
329	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/241 (Mem. 3)	1564	June . . .
330	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	145/211	1564	Sept. 12
330	Lansdowne MS. . . . .	Vol. ccii.	1568	
440	State Papers, Domestic, Elizabeth .	Vol. xlvii., No. 28	1568	July 30
441	State Papers, Domestic, Elizabeth .	Vol. ccxxvi., Fos. 4 <i>seq.</i>	1590	Nov. 21
443	Lay Subsidies, London . . .	146/329	1591	June 17
444	Hamper's <i>Life of Dugdale</i> . . .	p. 510	1593	April and May
446	Corrections			
447	Index of Places in and near London			





# Returms of Aliens

Dwelling in

## London.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{186}{370}$ .

Indenture, 31 August, 40 Eliz. 1598, of the payment of the first Subsidy granted  
24 October, 39 Eliz. (1597).

THE BOROUGH OF SOUTHWARK.

*Saint Olaues Parrishe.*

Straungers.

Widowe Balthazer, alias Hatron	...	...	...	...	ij li. ij polls.	...	xij s.
Beatrice Bromsword	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	ij s.
Conrade Johnsonn	...	...	...	...	vj li. ij polls.	...	xxxij s. iiij d.
Charles Hendosse	...	...	...	...	iiij li. ij polls.	...	xvij s. iiij d.
John Poste	...	...	...	...	ij li. j poll.	...	xj s. iiij d.
Harman Jordence	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
John Baker	...	...	...	...	iiij li. j poll.	...	xvj s. viij d.
Diamond Taffray	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Paule Skriven	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
John Smyth	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Edward Tice	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Harman Reve	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
John Grocer	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Adrian Burdell	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
John Atkinsonn	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Symon Russell	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
John Haynes	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
John Fewen	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Henrie Rice	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Lyons Buskyn	...	...	...	...	j li. j poll.	...	vj s.
Jacobe Decocke	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.

	John Powell, the brewer ...	...	...	...	...	x li. j poll.	liiij s.
Aff'	Andrewe Johnsonn ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	Margaret Johnsonn ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
	Gosson Smyth ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
Aff'	Abraham Martyn ...	...	...	...	...	iiij polls.	ij s.
Aff'	Lyons Stotles ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	Peter Style ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	Nathaniell Johnsonn ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	Rayman Johnson ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
Aff'	William Townesende ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
	Daniell Tiberkyn ...	...	...	...	...	v li. ij polls.	xxviiij s.
	Tyce Toms ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Roger Andenewe ...	...	...	...	...	vj li. j poll.	xxxij s. viij d.
	John Sturme ...	...	...	...	...	vj li.	xxxij s.
	Peter Strongmelt (?) ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	Henrick Arnold ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
	Oliver Cleuen ...	...	...	...	...	ij li. j poll.	xj s. iiij d.
	Elizabeth Dirricksonn ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
	Joyce de Horste ...	...	...	...	...	iiij polls.	ij s.
	Robert Saunders ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
	Gyles van Depenbrooke ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Button ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Widowe Bradford ...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Peter Williamsenn ...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
	Lowen de Moulton ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
Aff'	Widowe Jacklynn ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
	Richard Cooke ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Paule Cleyton ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	Mathewe Cleyton ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
	Lawrence Huggens ...	...	...	...	...	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Gwillam de Fountayne ...	...	...	...	...	iiij polls.	ij s.
	John Wynbutt ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
Aff'	Widowe Tice ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
	Nicholas Rice ...	...	...	...	...	viiij li.	xlij s. viij d.
Aff'	Leonard French ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
	James Potabrooke ...	...	...	...	...	j li. ij polls.	vj s. viij d.
	Balthazer Mandacans ...	...	...	...	...	j li. j poll.	vj s.
Aff'	James Harvey ...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Dirrick Brooke ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
	Barnard Burbankes ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
Aff'	Cornelius Coddock ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Jacobe de Grastes ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Godfrie Walters ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Widowe Fanberrie ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	xvj d.
	John Esterman ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
Aff'	Widowe Brillman ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
	Widowe Skoven ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
	Peter Erlandsonn ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Widowe Boggard ...	...	...	...	...	ij li. ij polls.	xij s.
Aff'	Jacobe, from the mill ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	xvj d.
	James Berrey ...	...	...	...	...	iiij li. j poll.	xvj s. viij d.
	Arthur Solence ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Widowe Moyken ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.
	Harman Sharndes ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	viiij d.



	Abraham de Serse	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Widowe Polley	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	George Thopp	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	Isaack Albord	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Godfrey Cloyse	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vij d.
	Peter Norman	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	John Chambrowe	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	John Transey	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	James Jones	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	Anthonye Salley	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	James Warney	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	Barnard Remys	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	Bartholomew Powell	...	...	...	...	v li. j poll.	...	xxvj s. iij d.
Aff'	Gyles, from the hedge	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	Dauid Tollman	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Arnold, from the hedge	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Taffrey	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	James de la Mote	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Widowe Fandela	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	Widowe Parlane	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	Widowe Bertes	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	John Bloyer	...	...	...	...	ij li. ij polls.	...	xij s.
	Jane Yonckerfeild	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	Jane Bowton	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Agnes Lemer	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Gwiliam de Flem	...	...	...	...	j li. ij polls.	...	vij s. iij d.
	John Decester	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	Daniel Coprence	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Andrewe Sharle	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	Arnold Stamparte	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vij d.
Aff'	Samuel Todalamonda	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	Arnold Apson	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	Noy Gottram	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	x s. vij d.
Aff'	Daniell Mellon	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	John Pottan	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	Addam Bowton	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Widowe Yellington	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Widowe Mareye	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Jeremie Vandereste	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	Phillipp Buttifloore	...	...	...	...	j li. j poll.	...	vj s.
	John Vanspere	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	John Depenbrooke	...	...	...	...	ij li. j poll.	...	xvj s. vij d.
	Paule Gregorie	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	ij s.
	Ann Lemmons, within Burrottes	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Peter Vanspere	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Barbrell Porter	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Christopher Onttrie	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Frauncys Dormoe	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Allard Lynsell	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	Widowe Egrige	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Nicholas Deagon	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Foote	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	Agnes Losley	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	Widowe de Hinde	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.

	Widowe Andrewes	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Peter Lawrence	...	...	...	...	j li. j poll.	...	vj s.
Aff'	Widowe Pittes	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	William Viram	...	...	...	...	j li. j poll.	...	vj s.
Aff'	Mychaell Myland	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	Tanekynn	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	Widowe Moyken	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	Leonard Rowse	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	John Grewell	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Phillipp Smargold	...	...	...	...	ij poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Beatrice Drenisom	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	Joyce van Marie	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Joachim Johnson	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
	William Proste	...	...	...	...	xij li. j poll.	...	ij li. iij s. vij d.
	Arnold Elsonn	...	...	...	...	vj li. j poll.	...	xxxij s. vij d.
Exor'	Jacobe de Horste	...	...	...	...	vj li. j poll.	...	xxxij s. vij d.
Aff'	Widowe Graunger	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Hubberte Vandekele	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Widowe Streete	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Gilbert Cornelius	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.

Summa—xlv li. xv s. iij d.

*S' Sauiors Parrish.*

## Straungers.

	William Martin, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xij li.	...	ij li. iij s.
	Garett Johnsonn	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vij d.
	Peter Johnsonn, alias Lunpit	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	Widowe Fife	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	Daniell Lunpit, alias Johnson	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	Abraham Clarke	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vij d.
Aff'	Isaack James	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	Jarrett Cuter	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
Aff'	William Posonn	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Saferne Vandermose	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	ij s.
	John Acton	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	John Newer	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Derrick Johnson	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	John Walter	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vij d.
	Crafte Kassole	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.

Summa—vj li. xvj s.

*S' Thomas Hospitall.*

## Straungers.

	Simon Billard	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vij d.
	Reme le Clarke	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	Haunce Skeddemoe	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	Terey de la Hay	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
	John Potoe	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	Gwilliam le Porter	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vij d.
	William le Wise	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vij d.
	Gyles Verhagen	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	Peter Molyne	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xxj s. iij d.

Aff'	Widowe Elserack ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	Haunce le Warke et vxor, in M <sup>r</sup> Wardes tenement ...	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Adrian Lugon, at M <sup>r</sup> Mealebanckes ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
Aff'	Thomas Tiball et vxor, and his man ... ..	iiij polls.	ij s.
Aff'	Nicholas Terey et vxor ... ..	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Widowe Bartell ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	Nicholas Belowe et vxor ... ..	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	Agnes Reant, Anthonye Reant et Charles Reant, in the Tenementes ... ..	iiij polls.	ij s.
	John Deforge et vxor, et Freming de Manch ... ..	iiij polls.	ij s.
	Lambart Haunce et vxor ... ..	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	Andrewe Maulfe, with Edward Gardner ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
Aff'	Margaret Gloode, John Supplie et vxor, Michael Sarif et vxor ... ..	v polls.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Michael Blaunck, with John Potoe ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
Aff'	Gwilliam Frauncys ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	Gwilliam Tibergay, with William le Porter ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	Thomas Greene et vxor ... ..	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	Haunce Foster with William le Wise ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	John Peacock and his servant ... ..	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	John la Mee et vxor ... ..	j poll.	xvj d.
	John Stamproe ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
Aff'	Gyles Collway et vxor, et Gysbert Derrick ... ..	iiij polls.	ij s.

Summa—v li. xvij s. iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Georges Parrish.*

## Straungers.

	Peter Broughe ... ..	ij li. ij polls.	xij s.
Aff'	Nycholas Beeche ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
Aff'	Arnolde Potyman ... ..	ij polls.	xvj d.
	Gyles Deterlamonte ... ..	iiij li.	xvj s.
	Henric James ... ..	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	Jacobe Bullenger ... ..	vj li. ij polls.	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
Aff'	Lewes Falconye ... ..	iiij polls.	ij s.
Aff'	Josias Tylman ... ..	ij polls.	xvj d.

Summa—iiij li. viij s.

*The Libertie of the Clincke.*

## Straungers.

	Gossen Redcan ... ..	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Aff'	Gonver Gorlinge ... ..	ij li. j poll.	xj s. iiij d.
	Jaram Croves ... ..	iiij li.	xvj s.
	James Deloves ... ..	ij li.	x s. viij d.
Aff'	Nycholas Jerett ... ..	ij polls.	xvj d.
Aff'	Anthony Loves ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	Gyles Weenes ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
Aff'	Henric Starman ... ..	iiij polls.	ij s.
Aff'	Martyn Barmes ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.

Summa—ij li. xiiij s.

*Paris Garden.*

Aff'	Andrewe Rosse, straunger ... ..	iiij li.	xvj s.
------	---------------------------------	----------	--------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{369}$ .

**Indentures**, 1 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy, granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## BILLINGSGATE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Marie Hill Parish.*

## Straungers.

Privato Sigillo	{	Gillam Curteene ... ..	C li.	... xxvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
		Seager Corsellis ... ..	xx li.	... v li. vj s. viij d.
		Abraham Vanherriek ... ..	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
		John Abelles ... ..	xv li.	... viij li.
		Leven de Hayes, alias Harte ... ..	v li.	... xxvj s. viij d.
	{	Mary, the wife of Guillam Curteene, and John Muse, his servant ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
		Laurence Doore ... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
		Marie, the wife of Abraham Vanherriek, Stephen his brother, John Harpe, servant, Maudlyn Vancampen and Elizabeth Leonard, their maide servantess ... ..	per poll.	... iij s. viij d.
		Lambart de Coster, and Suzan, his wife ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
		Hester, the wife of John Abelles, and his brother Samuel Bryes and Agnes Tyhelnans, their maide servant ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Botolphes Parish.*

## Straungers.

Privato Sigillo	{	Paule Tobast ... ..	xxx li.	... viij li.
		Haunce van Spruson ... ..	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
		William Keyes, and Southin his wife ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
		Peter Murian, and Suzan his wife ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
		Joyce Copenburie, Levesten his wife, Joyce Calfe their servant ... ..	per poll.	... iij s.
A <sup>ff</sup> sd	{	John Debeck and Elizabeth his wife, and Sara Debeck ... ..	per poll.	... iij s.
		Jane, the wife of John van Spruson ... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
		Peter Vanhurst, and Peeter Perlo his servant ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
		John Garret, and Marie his wife ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Andrewe Hubbarde's Parishes.*

## Straungers.

Privato Sigillo	{	George Bowly ... ..	xx li.	... v li. vj s. viij d.
		Mathew de Questor ... ..	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
		Jacob Bowly ... ..	xxx li.	... viij li.
		Jaques Hugoson ... ..	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
		Jaques Nightingale ... ..	iiij li.	... xvj s.
		Katherine, the wife of Jacob Bowles [ <i>sic</i> ] ... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
		Widdowe Browne ... ..	per poll.	... viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> George and S<sup>t</sup> Margaret's Parishes.*

## Straungers.

Privato Sigillo	{	Walter Artson ... ..	C li.	... xxvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
		Haunce Vansolt ... ..	lx li.	... xvij li.
		John Dorper ... ..	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
		Cornelius Verhoven ... ..	xl li.	... x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
		John Eake ... ..	xx li.	... v li. vj s. viij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup> Privato Sigillo	{	Garret Williams ... ..	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
		Gillam van Skipe ... ..	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
		Salomon de Vaute ... ..	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
		Thobias Bearde ... ..	iiij li.	... xvj s.
		Peter Clement ... ..	iiij li.	... xvj s.
		Comer Colve, Conroy Queren, men servantes, Clare Barnes and Mary Cryme, maid servantes to Walter Artson ... ..	per poll.	... ij s. viij d.
		Elizabeth, the wife of Haunce Vansolt, Katherine Vansolt, James Swears, man servant, Abell Clant and Marie Penynger, maide servantes	per poll.	... iiij s. iiij d.
		Agnes, the wife of Thobias Berde ... ..	per poll.	... xvij d.
		William Browninge, and Anne his wife ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
		Nicholas Brakelman, and Allet his wife ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
		Pollin, the wife of John Dorper, Tristram and Katherine, their maidens ... ..	per poll.	... ij s.
		Cornelius Steres, and Mary his wife ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
		Giles Lyons, and Janekin his wife, and Margaret their maide ... ..	per poll.	... ij s.
		Phillip Jacobson, man servant, Christian Debalieur, maidservant, to Cornelius Vanhoven ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
		Peter Nicholas, and Agnes his wife ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
		Phillip Millman, and Elizabeth his wife ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
		Anne, the sister of John Eakes, Angell Ekes, Abraham Lovell, servant ... ..	per poll.	... ij s.
		James Clementes and Water Blosset, in the house of Peter Clementes ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
		Elizabeth, the wife of Gillam Vanskip, and Margaret, her sister ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.

## DOWGATE [WARD].

*Allhallowes the Great Pariske.*

## Straungers in the same Parish.

Aff <sup>r</sup> Aff <sup>r</sup>	{	Adolph Staedt ... ..	x li.	... ij li. xiiij s. iiij d.
		Jaques Whittevrongen ... ..	x li.	... ij li. xiiij s. iiij d.
		David Langley ... ..	v li.	... xxvj s. viij d.
		Henricke Lupar ... ..	iiij li.	... xvij s.
		Nicholas Greeters ... ..	ij li.	... x s. viij d.
		Adrian vander Dam ... ..	iiij li.	... xvij s.
		Xp'ian Gurgud ... ..	ij li.	... x s. viij d.
		Martin Beareman ... ..	j li.	... v s. iiij d.
		John Berrigall ... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
		Peter Sumer ... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	{	William Stote ... ..	per poll.	... viij d.

	Gartered Starke ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Jamakyn —————	per poll.	viii d.
	Katherine Deshopper ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
Aff'	John Jacob, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Gyles Corson, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Maudlyne Hollardes ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Hubbard Francklyn, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Peter Swaes ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Haunce de Cullen ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Abraham Whittenwrongle ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	John Postert ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	John Jacobs ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Abraham van Hall ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Mathias Otten ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	John Sonavile ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Balthazar Smorehouse ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Moyses Tallence ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Antony Tonman ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	William de Grove ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Andrew Dicken, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Anthony Revere, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Henricke Vanhaise ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Dericke Stanhier ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	——, his wief ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Peter Segars, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	John Merricke ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Peter Foxe, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	Cornechyn Callaway ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Katherine Greeters ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Cornelius Cornett ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	John Brewer, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Albert Poulson ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Harman Scallerye, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Mary Blonden ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Clement Blonden ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Haunce Malyne ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Roger Stevens ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Harman —————	per poll.	viii d.
	John Mettes, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff'	John Sounderguilte ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
Aff'	William Freeze ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
Aff'	Arnolde Freeze ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	John de Fyllis, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Constantyne Wachendorffe ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Hance Twystoe ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Philip Vanderplace, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Peter Borowe ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Elizabeth Vanderbest ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Elizabeth Walters ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Michael Creene * ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
	Gyles Cloyse ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
Aff'	Mary Hickes ... ..	per poll.	viii d.

\* Greene on p. 67.



*Alhallowes y<sup>e</sup> Lesse, S<sup>t</sup> Laurence Pountney, S<sup>t</sup> Mary Bothaw, and S<sup>t</sup> Johns Parishes.*

*Straungers in y<sup>e</sup> same Parishes.*

Bill	Wassayle Weblyn ... ..	Cxx li.	...	xxxij li.
P. Sigillo	Charles van Payne ... ..	lxx li.	...	xviiij li. xiiij s. iiij d.
	Jacob Oaste ... ..	x li.	...	ij li. xiiij s. iiij d.
P. Sigillo	John Foretree ... ..	xv li.	...	iiij li.

*Alhallowes y<sup>e</sup> Lesse.*

*Straungers in y<sup>e</sup> same Parishes.*

	Jeames Mace ... ..	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	John Vodett... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Arren Mollyne, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Lewes Garrett ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Martyn Vanvincke, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Arnolde Gatson ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Gyles Lenarde, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Garrat Sluse ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Roman de Hoven, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Fredericke vandan Slaverd ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Trey, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	William Barnes ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Laurence Pountneye, S<sup>t</sup> Mary Butholphes, S<sup>t</sup> Johns, and S<sup>t</sup> Michael Paternoster Parishes.*

*Straungers in the same Parishes.*

	Anthonicke Forreneere ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Katherine Guest ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Margaret Pasher ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Joyce Fannere ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Haunce Leaver, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Haunce van Barne, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Tobias van de Labell ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Scipio de Sewara ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Phillippe Lushe ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Dewe, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Gyles de Way ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*BRIDGE WARDE.*

*S<sup>t</sup> Magnus Parische.*

*Straungers.*

	Nicholas Weblyn ... ..	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
Privato Sigillo	Arnold Lulles ... ..	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
	Alice de Hide, servaunt with Nicholas Weblin ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Godfrey Richardes ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Xp'ofe Richardes, servaunt with the saide Godfreye ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Valentine de Best, Katherine de Best, Mary Platifoote and Margarett Vauflen Kenbroch, servauntes with Arnold Lulles ... ..	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Bennettes Gracchewrche Parische.*

## Straungers.

Aff <sup>t</sup>	Phillippe Corsine	...	...	...	lxxx li.	...	xxj li. vj s. viij d.
	John de Baker	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Barnard Gryne	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Katherine, the wife of John de Baker	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Isaack, sonne of the said John de Baker	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Sara, daughter of the said John de Baker	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Jois Knight and Abraham Garrett, servants of the said John de Baker	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Nero Cursine, Camele Cursine, Octauian Gerine, Benedict Bartholmew, Michael Shesdotall, John de Pasqueno, John Bover, Peeter de Poye, Virgill Corbeeche, Frauncis Boppe	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vj s. viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Michael's Parische.*

## Straungers.

John de Caue [ <i>sic</i> ]	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
Mary, the wife of John de Cane	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martin Organs Parische.*

## Straungers.

Anne, the wife of William Pett	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
--------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----------	-----	---------

## BUSSHOPSGATE [WARD].

*S<sup>t</sup> Peeters Parische.*

## Straungers.

Privato Sigillo	}	Peter Jacobson	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
		Henry Sawell, his seruauant	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
		John Rickewood	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
		Mary, his wief, and Ellen his sister	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martins Owtwieche Parische.*

## Straungers.

Frauncis Lamott	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Elizabeth, his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Hellens Parische.\**

## Straungers.

Aff <sup>d</sup>	Leven vander Stylt	...	...	...	...	l li.	...	xiij li. vj s. viij d.
	Farrone Martyn	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Peter Vegleman	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj. s. viij d.
Privato Sigillo	}	Augustine de Bewly	...	...	...	xxv li.	...	vj li. xiij s. iiij d.
		John de Clarke	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
		Leven Vanderstilt's wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
		Esay Mislone, Mathew Stilton, and Barlery Capon, his seruauantes	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.

\* "William Shakespeare" occurs among the English names in this Parish. He was valued at v li., and assessed at xiij s. iiij d.



Affid'	Doctor Cullymore ... ..	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
Affid'	Laurence Bassell ... ..	v li. ...	xxvj s. viij d.
Affid'	Peter, his sonne ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	Peter Greade, Davye Fayrercoke, and Frauncis Dijinne, seruauntes ... ..	per poll. ...	ij s.
	Sherrett Bowkes ... ..	xl s. ...	x s. viij d.
	Joyce, his wief, Agnes, his seruaunt ... ..	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Peter van Desker, and his wief ... ..	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Anne Mereden, Augustine de Bewlyns, mayd ...	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	Vincent Meringe * and his wief ... ..	per poll. ...	xvj d.
P. Stigillo	John Varhagen ... ..	vj li. ...	xxxij s.
Affid'	His wief ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	Mary Martin, his mayde ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Barbara Lnmbo, widdow ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	Mary de Boo, widdow ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	Michael Coosen ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid' sd.	Joane and Francis his seruauntes ... ..	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Abraham Grannere ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Ethelburrighes Parishe.*  
Straungers.

	Gabriel Brooke .. ..	vj li. ...	xxxij s.
	His wief ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	Sherratt Denalynes, and his wief ... ..	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Elizabeth Verneyden, widdowe ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Charles de Mayne, and Jane his wief ... ..	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Barnard Baudawyne ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Harman Johnson, John Herwicke, his seruauntes	[per poll.] ...	xvj d.
Affid'	Widdowe Capron ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.
	John Dangey, and Mawdline his wief ... ..	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Robert Brvmy, and Anne his wief ... ..	[per poll.] ...	xvj d.

*The Aungell.*

	Anthony Cosen, and Jane his wief ... ..	[per poll.] ...	xvj d.
Affid'	Rowland Gargant ... ..	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Jane, his wief ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Jane Lucyfever, widdowe ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.
	Monser Gravenor ... ..	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Butholphes Parishe.*

Straungers.

Affid'	Sir Horatio Pallavisino ... ..	CCC li. ...	lxxx li.
--------	--------------------------------	-------------	----------

*Three Squirrell Alley.*

Affid'	Flores Gallaway, and Peron his wief ... ..	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	John Waterblee, and Mary his wiefe ... ..	per poll. ...	xvj d.
	Symon Homan, and Mary his wief, and Anthony Denys, his seruaunt ... ..	per poll. ...	ij s.
Affid' sd.	Jaques Belame, and Sara his wief ... ..	per poll. ...	xvj d.
Affid'	Gyles Mathew ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.
Affid'	Frauncis Cotters ... ..	per poll. ...	viij d.

*Boile Alley.*

	Bartholomew Martyn, and Haunce his wief ...	per poll. ...	xvj d.
--	---	---------------	--------

\* *Merruge* on p. 64.

*Swanne Yarde.*

Affid'	{	Richard Evans, and Agnes his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
		Rowland Boffey, Hymone Delane, and Jerman Hymone	... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.

*Crowne Alley.*

Affid'	{	Pawle Pater, and Agnes his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
		Peter Lokelacke	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Affid'	{	Noell Lawton, widdowe	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
		Austaine Terone, widdow	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
		Mary Fever, widdowe	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
		Margaret Mishey, a mayde	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
		John Deheighe, Margaret his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
		Fraunces Cruell, and Jane his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	{	Gyles de Prey, and Katherine his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
		Barbara Beane, widdowe	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

*Halfe Moone Alley.*

Affid' Sd.	{	Jeames Crampone	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
		Mary his wief, Mary his daughter, Jeames Fever and John Lefever, his seruautes	...	per poll.	...	ij s. vij d.
Affid'	{	Perone Cory and Margaret Deray, widdowes	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
		Samuel Neles, and Helen his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
		John Veleres, and Margaret his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
		Phillip le Page, and Mary his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	{	Phillip, his sonne, and Mary his daughter	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
		John Fawcon, and Mary his wief	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Affid' Sd.	{	John Perome, and Precilla his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	{	Frauncis Robland, and Antonett his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
		Frauncis Robland, widdow, John Felon, a seruaunt	...	[per poll.]	...	xvj d.
Affid'	{	Audrian Nyse	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	{	Joane, his wief	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
		Noye Marshall, Katherine his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Three Tonne Alley.*

Affid'	{	Barbara Tolney and Faker Dynele, widdowes	...	per poole.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	{	Symkin Revenge, widdowe, John Tylman and Anthony Corney	...	[per poll.]	...	ij s.

*Sopehouse Alley.*

Aff'	{	Gregory Hince	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
		Nicholas Coper, and Elizabeth his wief	...	[per poll.]	...	xvj d.
Affid'	{	Clement Fountaine, and Mary his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
		Amon Wellemote, and Bennet his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	{	Katelain, a widdowe	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Affid'	{	Barbara Potter	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
		Mary Dennys and Xpian Grestone	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid' 16d.	{	Lewes Decortaine and Elsabeth [sic] his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
		Widdow Freeman and Widdow Shenott and Widdow Lecatt	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
Affid'	{	Daniel Shamboe	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
		Mary, his wief	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
		William Waggehever, and Andres his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

<i>Bell Alley.</i>						
Affid'	{ Jasper Lamer and Margret his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	{ John Gennyon	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
<i>Lambe Alley.</i>						
Affid'	Widdowe Coyame	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
	Peter Rochen, and Perone his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	John Pannaker	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiii d.
Affid'	Katherine, his wief, and Katherine, his daughter	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	Adam Boere and Perone his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	John Bushe, Catelaine his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Frauncis Delonghe	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
<i>Angell Alley.</i>						
	John de Worken	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Affid'	Kateline Hellen, widdow	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Affid'	John Merchante, John le Jeine, and Jane his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
Affid'	Guillam Coopen	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Affid'	John Branden, and Netelyne his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	Mary, a widdowe, in Godscalles gardeine	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
<i>Hedleys Alley.</i>						
Affid'	{ Jaques Seles, Cateline his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	{ Jedicke Seles, his daughter, and Jo <sup>a</sup> Seales, his sonne	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	{ John Shattyon and Agnes his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	{ Nicholas Deprey, Mary his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
<i>Gonne Alley.</i>						
Affid'	{ Jacob Gedonen	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
	{ Marke Antony, and the wief of John Spaldinge	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	{ John Acorde, Floren his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	{ Anthony Veres, Jeane his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	{ Jane Nate	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
<i>Bedlam.</i>						
Affid'	Adryan Pell, Jeane his wief, Jeane Vessours and Anthony de Fevor	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.
	John Vanhorne, Mary his wief, and Gherrett Younge	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Mathew de Camler, and Michell his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	Stephen Terrey	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiii d.
Affid'	Adrian Seloes	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
	Mary Deprey	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Affid' 16d.	Balthasar Covey, and Jane his wief, John, Gylles, and Nycolas, seruautes	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s. iiii d.
Affid'	Andrew Josna, Mawdlyne his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Nicolett, the wief of George Allen	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
	Peter Anslowe, Cysley, his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Katherine de Lowers*	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Phillipp le Jewne, Englishe borne	...	...	vj li.	...	xvj s.
	John Speekeeke, Mary his wief, Jeames Penyston, Jorys Jacobson	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.

\* *De Tour* on p. 64; *Del Tourres* on p. 86.

	Peter Favell ... ..	per poll.	...	viii d.
Affid'	John Hammer, Margaret his wief, Luce Pye ...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Mathew Ryan, and Mary his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Valentine Merchant, and Mary his wief ...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff' sd.	Stacye Jarmane, and Anne his wief, and Mary Trevell ... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.
	William le Sage ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	Gerrard,* his wief, and Anne Castle, seruauant ...	[per poll.]	...	xvj d.

*The Alley beneath Bedlam.*

Affid'	Jonas Serieant, and Anne, his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
--------	---	-----------	-----	--------

*By y<sup>e</sup> New Churchyard.*

Affid'	Elias Brawneing, and Katherine his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
--------	--	-----------	-----	--------

*Petty Fraunce.*

	Josua Mallyard, and Katherine his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Lewes ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Samuel Dulye, and Mary his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Agnes Mensey ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff' sd.	Peter Facone and Peryn Jermaine ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Luke Shamboy, and Antonet his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff' *	John Malley, and Hester his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Francis Licoke, and Jane his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	James Cooke, and Jane his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	Prudence Englishe ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff' *	Symon Alonge and Elizabeth his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff' *	Xp'ofe Donsett, Jane his wief, and John Fenalle ...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Anthony Grishott, and Judith his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*The Towne Ditch.*

Aff' *	John Brosseley, and Francis his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff' *	John Vyliard, and Peron his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Woostocke, and Mary his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff' *	Derick Ranghethray ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Wooden, and Jane his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff' *	John Cocke, and Barbara his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff' *	William Commerey, and Phillip his wief; Katherine Antoner ... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.
Aff' *	Jane Dedrone ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Byane ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
	George Norman, Mary his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff' *	Sara Godowen ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff' *	Mary Lusher ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff' *	Ellen Davye ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff' *	Jane Gurgate ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff' *	Phillipp Elouett, Katherine his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Streetsyde.*

Aff	f Jacomien Baylett ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
	( John Balingay, and Anne his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Houndsditch.*

Jeames Knight and Anne his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Symon Clarke, Mary his wief, Jacob Jacobson	...	per poll.	...	ij s.

*Wallnuttree Alley.*

	Karyon Duplancke	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Memorysse, his wief, Mary Clarke, sernaunt	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Jane Pretaine	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Margarett Hurtle	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Doctor Fabian Nyffies	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Anne, his wief	...	per poll.	...	viij d.

*Nettmakers Alley.*

Aff'	Anthony Toppinloe, Jane his wief, Katherin	...	...	...	...
	Sewtell	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
Aff'	Bastian Martyn, widdowe	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	John Rootes, and Mary his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Mary Caprian, and Elizabeth Tonneshen	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Mawdline Gorney	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Peter Lecatt	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	Jane, his wief	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	James Debray	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Moryen Hullster, Joane his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Richard Demery, and Jakelyne his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	James Mace, Leonard Johnson	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Jheronimo Domyne	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Peter Bayly, Peron his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Lorell and Jaques Lorell	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

## CORDWAYNERSTRETE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Antholins Parish.*

Haunce Strete, straunger, per poll	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
------------------------------------	-----	---------	-----	---------

*S<sup>t</sup> Thomas y<sup>e</sup> Appostles Parishe.*

Cristian Derricke, straunger	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
------------------------------	-----	--------	-----	---------------------

*Trinitie Parishe.**Straungers.*

Bartholomewe Linsall	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Thomas Irelande, per polle	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
Josias Strangton, per polle	...	viij d.	...	viij d.

## THE WARDE OF FARRINGDON WITHOUT.

*S<sup>t</sup> Brides Parish.**Salisbury Court.*

John Pett, strainger	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
----------------------	-----	-----------	-----	---------

*Fleet Lane and Fleet Yarde.**Straungers.*

Symond Sheveler, copersmith	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Nicholas Surmoise, sealemaker	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Anthony Herring, cutter	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Michael Sarow, sealemaker	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

*Popinoy Alley.*

## Straingers.

Aff'	John Palmer, botcher	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Andrewe Rose, knifemaker	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Goodwief Frauncys, scholemistress	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martens Parish.*

## Straingers.

Gilles Showmaker, chaundler	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
John Jennock, goldsmith	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Bartholmew y<sup>e</sup> Lesse Parische.*

## Straingers.

Giles Cornett, silkeweyner	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Thomas Dishant, smith	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Marrian Delane	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Bartholmew y<sup>e</sup> Great Parish.**In the Cloth Faier.*

John Dutchman, strainger	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
--------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----------	-----	----------

*S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchres Parish.*

Jacob Hugobert, estrainger	...	...	...	xl li.	...	x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
----------------------------	-----	-----	-----	--------	-----	------------------------

*Holborne Crosse Quarter.*

Mary Ekyn, strainger, per poll	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
--------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----------	-----	----------

*Beere Alley.*

## Straingers.

Peter Hinde	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Tilman Shelte, and Alice his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
John Symons	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Widowe Tramlar	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Harman Gough, per poll	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Andrewe in Holborne.*

## Straingers.

Daniell Swarte, victuler	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Ashen Shewen, crosbowmaker	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Olyver Brasson, herbeman	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{371}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## COLMANSTRETE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Stephens Parish.*

## Straingers.

Peter Biessue	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
John Frees	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.



	[G]arret van Basell	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Elizab[eth], the wyfe of Peter Biessue, per poll	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Adrian Wallinsen, and Elizabeth his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	[Vi]ncent Knight, per poll	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
	George Turwin, and Barbara his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	Widowe Grace, per poll	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Jacob Kinge, per polle	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Jacob Spee and Helen his wyfe, per polle	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	Tanaken Shen, per polle	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Robert Terry, and Katherin his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	Bon Raperelly, and Barbara his wyfe, per polle	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
A ff	John Baye, and Jane his wyfe, per polle	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.*
	Daniell Tweller, and Sibill his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.†
A ff	William Tweller, his father, per polle	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.†
A ff	Bastian and David Tweller, per poll	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.†
	— Assueris, and Katherin his wyfe, per polle	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	Luce Turwen, widowe, per polle	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
	John Emlet, and Mary his wyfe, per polle	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	John de Hoyon, and Hester his wyfe, per polle	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Tobye, per polle	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
A ff	Jeronimo Thomaso, Annes Thomaso and Magdalen Thomaso, per polle	...	...	...	ij s.	...	ij s.†
	Rene Trippler, per polle	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Abraham Musheray, and his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
A ff	Peter van de Copell and Garret Johnson, servants to John Frees, per polle	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.*
	Katherine van de Wall, per poll	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
	John van de Wall and Katherine Tack, per poll	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	Garrett [van B]asell his wyfe, per polle	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
	W <sup>m</sup> v[an] . . . . , Katherine Johnson, . . . . , per polle	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
	. . . . . , Adrian Kenbroke, and . . . . . widowes, per polle	...	...	...	ij s.	...	ij s.

## [S] Olaus in tholde Jurye.

## [Stra]ngers.†

[Christopher Frederick]	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.†
[Mathew Bolt]	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
[Nicholas Bissicomb (?) and . . . . .]	...	...	...	[xvj d.]	...	xvj d.

[S<sup>c</sup> Margarets Parish in Lothbu]rye.

## Straungers.

Privy Seale	{ John de Franckaverie	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj viij d.†
	{ Lewes de Franckavere	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.†
	Annae de Franckavere, per poll	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Sara Franckavere, per polle	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Hubert Reignoldes, per polle	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
	Peter van Heley, per poll	...	...	...	viij d.	...	viij d.
A ff	Conrade Cloet and Margaret his wyfe, per polle	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.†

\* "Inde viij d. exo<sup>r</sup>" in margin.  
VOL. III.

† "Exo<sup>r</sup>" in margin.  
3

‡ See pp. 41, 101.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{1}{3}^d$   $\frac{4}{12}^d$ .

**Indentures**, 1 October, 40 Eliz., (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597)

## WALBROOKE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Swithines Parische.*

Privat' Sigill'	John Mullens	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	John Baptista Messing	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	vij li.
	James Godscall	...	...	...	...	xl li.	...	x li. xij s. iiij d.
	John Iday	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Paule Vansallt	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Martin Hoffman	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Joane Mollin	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Saray Mullin	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	John Lodwicke	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Katherin Lodwick	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Samuell Boverin	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Stephen Hoffman	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Andrew Davys	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Jacabey Davies, his wife	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Jacob Davies, his servaunte	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Mary Idaye	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Hans Iday	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Raynall Spurmaker	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Mary Woolchurch Parische.*

## Straungers.

John de Waster	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Henrie Sheppard	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Stephens Parische.*

## Straunger.

Garret Trehonne	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
-----------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------	-----	--------

*S<sup>t</sup> Mary Abechurch.*

## Straungers.

Privat' Sigill'	Gilles Boltell	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	vij li.
	William Marshall	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Anm [ <i>sic</i> ] Marshall	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Petter Marshall	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	William Marshall, his sooo [ <i>sic</i> ]	...	...	...	...	per [p]ole.	...	vij d.
	David Marshall	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Hans Hornet	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Ann Hornet	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Hans Boultell	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	James Boultell	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Easter Marshall	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.

## A[LG]ATE WARDE.

*Saint Katherine Creechurche Pariske.*

## Strangers.

P.	David le Mayre	...	...	...	Cxx li.	...	xxxij li.
Aff.	Israel Huckley, his wief, and one servaunt	...	...	...	per pole.	...	ij s.
	Laurence Shreef	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	Stephen Meno, his wief, and one daughter	...	...	...	per pole.	...	ij s.
	Gozan Vanbeck	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	William Derry	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Mary, his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Sara, the wief of Martin de Fisher, and ij servauntes	...	...	...	per pole.	...	ij s.
	The wief of Coustance Bucher	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Madam Alala	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	George Crewsman	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Isabell his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Laurence Theboyes, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Widow Bosman, per pole	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Daniell Devaie	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	Katherin his wief, his mother, and one servaunt	...	...	...	per pole.	...	ij s.
	Widow Becke	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Lewes Cappell	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Job Brewer, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Cezar Brombell	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Cornelius Garrat, his wief, and Harman, a servaunt	...	...	...	per pole.	...	ij s.
	John Deho, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Frederick Jennebella	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
	Mary, his wief, Ellyn Camella, widow, Prudence and Mary, her sister, in his house...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	ij s. viij d.
	Peter Campe, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Aran Kettrand his wief...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Golkin Rothermaker	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Rachell Johnson, and her daughter	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Widowe Aldworth. Rachel de Busquell, and Jane Corsell	...	...	...	per pole.	...	ij s.
	Peter Dornor, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.

*Saint Katherine Colmans Pariske.*

## Strangers.

P.	Anthonie Lodowick	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Nicolas Hanchman	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Widow Writing, Marie Buskott, Elizabeth and Jane Porter	...	...	...	per pole.	...	ij s. viij d.
	Audry Willames	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	John Wayland, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Vandeway, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Mr Eglestead	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	Raphell Vandepitt	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
	Tannakin, the wief of Anthonie Lodowicke	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Pawlin, the wief of Vandepit, Margaret Wich, Jocelyn Brise, Harmon Rogers	...	...	...	per pole.	...	ij s. viij d.

	Domynick Charles	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	John Jhonson	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Margaret, his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Arnold Stiles, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Marie Hugo, and her daughter	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Henrick Johnson, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	John Palmer, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Anthony Grizard, Raphell Javys, George Bvtto, his servantes	...	...	...	per pole.	...	ij s.
	Jasper Carow	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Jane de Bridges	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Doctor Daniell	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	John Higham, and Agnes his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Christofer Bates and his wief; Amplius fan Namber, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	ij s. vij d.
	Collett, the wief of Elias Delamare	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	David Clineanbare	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vij d.
	Marie, his wief, and one servaunt	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Widow Cester	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Gillam van Vpholden, Richard Peeter and Elias	...	...	...	per pole.	...	ij s. vij d.
Aff	Peter Burgraue, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Vangester, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.

*Sainte Andrew Vrdershafte [sic], Alhallowes in the Wall, and parte of S<sup>t</sup> Olaves in Hartstreete.*

#### Strangers.

P.	Nicolas Hoblone	...	...	...	xl li.	...	x li. xij s. iiij d.
P.	Francys Beholt	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. vij d.
	Lewes Dehere, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Aff	Packett Pelowne, widow	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Mary, the wief of Francys Beholt, and Abraham Roulkes, servaunt	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Gillam Delamare	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Mary, his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Founger Johnson	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Leonard Faber and Tyse Godfrey, his servaunt	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Frances Decoster, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Harmond Stafford	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Paull de Cooke, and Margrett, his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Arthur de Molynes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
	Maudlin Scofeld, his mother, and John Hugo, servant	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Abraham, the servant of Nicolas Bowdeson	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.

*Saint Olaves in Hartstreete.*

#### Strangers.

Bill.	Innocent Comes	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. vij d.
Bill.	Jacob Versaline	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	vij li.
P.	Nicolas Bowdeson, and Jeremy, his partner	...	...	...	xl li.	...	x li. xij s. iiij d.
	Gillam Toppin, and his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	John Sawley	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
	Innocent Lucotella	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vij d.

A H	Cornelius Sawlys man ... ..	per pole.	viii d.
	Mathias Vanderbecke ... ..	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Gillyan, his wif, and Josinka, a widow	per pole.	xvj d.
	Esay Dewes ... ..	per pole.	viii d.
	Bartholomew Tallefare ... ..	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Anne Prior, widow ... ..	per pole.	viii d.
	Elizabeth, the wief of Jacob Versaline	per pole.	viii d.
	Robert Howell ... ..	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Mary, his wief, and iij servantes	per pole.	ij s. viij d.
	John Degorner, and Collett his wief	per pole.	xvj d.
	William Tylte, and his wief ... ..	per pole.	xvj d.
	John Lodo ... ..	per pole.	viii d.
	Peeter Beshott, and his wief ... ..	per pole.	xvj d.

*The Dukes Place.*

## Straingers.

A H	Roger van Herwagh ... ..	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	His wief ... ..	per pole.	viii d.
	Abraham Derrick, and his wief, Henry Attaff, Harman Lambert, William Alderson, Clayse Jacobson, his servantes ... ..	per pole.	iiij s.
	John Defever, and his wief, David Pavison, servant ... ..	per pole.	ij s.
	Michael Drosholt, and his wief, Dominick Ver- ricke ... ..	per pole.	xvj d.
	Dominck Verricke ... ..	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Abraham Peters, Simon Preston, John Alvers, servantes ... ..	per pole.	ij s.
	Nicholas Lusery, and Tvffus, his servant ...	per pole.	xvj d.
	Peter Hawtys, and his wief, and Susan Cromp- ton, servant ... ..	per pole.	ij s.
	Martin van Meares ... ..	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, Abraham van Meare, and Jane Johnson	per pole.	ij s.
	Haunce Drosholt, and his wief ... ..	per pole.	xvj d.
	John Plobot, and his wief, Peter, John and Phillipp ... ..	per pole.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Peeter Terrintyne ... ..	ij li.	x s. viij d.

A H	His wief, Terrink, and Abram Bonard, his ser- vantes ... ..	per pole.	ij s.
	Suzan Frambout ... ..	per pole.	viii d.
	Reynold Neeles ... ..	iiij li.	xvj s.
	Rowland Feltner, and his wief, and George Brand and Garrett Johnson ... ..	per pole.	ij s. viij d.
	George Skytt and Elizabeth ... ..	per pole.	xvj d.
	Joyce Younger, and [Elizabeth]* his wief	per pole.	xvj d.
	Garrett Walters ... ..	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	The wief of Garrett Walters ... ..	per pole.	viii d.
	William Byart ... ..	per pole.	viii d.
	Fekin Giles and Henry Skeyr ... ..	per pole.	xvj d.
	Ferdinando Alvares ... ..	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.

\* Struck out.

Phillip, his wief, Lewes Alvares and Grace,									
servauntes ... ..	per pole.	...	ij s.						
Anne Alvares, widow ... ..	j li.	...	v s. iij d.						
M <sup>res</sup> Hector, widow ... ..	j li.	...	v s. iij d.						
The wief of Tassin Hope, and ij servauntes ...	per pole.	...	ij s.						
John Degater and his wief ... ..	per pole.	...	xvj d.						
Widow Glittony, Charles Vox and his wief,									
John Carpenter, Barnard le Foyes, and									
Jane, a widow ... ..	per pole.	...	iiij s.						
Peter Sindhurst and William Todston, his ser-									
vaunt ... ..	per pole.	...	xvj d.						
Tonnakin de Goste ... ..	per pole.	...	vij d.						
Henricke Wayne ... ..	per pole.	...	vij d.						

## CORNHILL WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Peters, S<sup>t</sup> Michaelles, S<sup>t</sup> Marye Wolchurch, and S<sup>t</sup> Christofers Parishes.*

## Straungers.

Aff <sup>d</sup>	Andreas Palmer ... ..	ij li.	...	xvj s.	
	Charlamine Wyse, per polle ... ..	vij d.	...	vij d.	
	Cumber vander Linden, per polle ... ..	vij d.	...	vij d.	
	Magdalen Richardes, servant to Jo <sup>n</sup> Cumber ...	per polle.	...	vij d.	
	Mary Muninges, also servant to the said Cumber	per polle.	...	vij d.	
	Waldron Pope ... ..	x li.	...	liij s. iij d.	
	Frauncis van Aker ... ..	x li.	...	liij s. iij d.	

## CASTLEBAINARD WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Andrewes Parishes in the Wardroppe.*

## Straungers.

	M <sup>ris</sup> Marie James, widdow ... ..	xxv li.	...	vj li. xiiij s. iij d.	
	Tise Otton ... ..	x li.	...	liij s. iij d.	
Aff <sup>d</sup>	Monsier Corone ... ..	x li.	...	liij s. iij d.	
	John Gibson ... ..	ij li.	...	xvj s.	
Aff <sup>d</sup>	Zachary Bronoer ... ..	ij li.	...	xvj s.	
	Aswerus Otton ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	
Aff <sup>d</sup>	Seymond the Horskeeper ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	
	Harman Sliote ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	
	Coomie the Vnderbrewer ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	
	William Destoker ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	
Aff <sup>d</sup>	John de Quelche ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	
	Garrett Millar ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	
	Jocun <sup>r</sup> Henrickson ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	
	John the vnder Millar ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	
	Fredericke Steneheire ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	
	William Steevens ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	
	John van Newes ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	

S<sup>t</sup> Marie Magdelins Parish.

## Straungers.

	Derrick Derriekson ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	
	Gillam Biscoe ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	
	Arnold Garrett ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.	



## BASSIESHAW WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Michaells Pariske.*

## Strangers.

Affid <sup>t</sup>	John Dewyer	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	John Buck, per poll	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

## ALDERSGATE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Leonard and S<sup>t</sup> Martyns Parishes.*Strangers in S<sup>t</sup> Leonardes Pariske.

Aff <sup>t</sup>	Ellen Tewse, widow	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Henrye Barnes	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Anthonye Emericke	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Katherine Restingham	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	John Brande	...	...	...	...	xxv li.	...	vj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Hester Poker, widow	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Adryan Prince	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Eliarde Vanderhide	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Gertrude Gilbert, widow	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Jane, the wife of Henrye Barnes	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	John Bussynge	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Michael Mynott	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Marye, his wief	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	James Varbulke *	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Jane, his wief	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Leonarde Gawson	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Agnes Pariske.*

## Straungers in the same Pariske.

	Peter de Drossett	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Katheren, his wief, and Joyce Nowey, their servaunte	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Mary Stayniges Pariske.*

## Straungers in the same Pariske.

Aff <sup>t</sup>	James White	...	...	...	...	xl li.	...	x s. xiiij s. iiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Giles Busharte	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Aff <sup>t</sup>	Marye, his wief	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> John Zacharies Pariske.*

## Straungers.

	Peter Savage	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Marcus Colonye	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martynes le Graund Pariske.*

## Straungers in the same presincte.

	Michael Arke	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Nicholas de Homa	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	John Large	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Henry Tayon	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.

\* Farroll alias Varhulte, on p. 58; Verhulte, on p. 95.

	John de Bewse ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Frauncis Lamson ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Robert Coningham ... ..	vj li.	xxxij s.
Aff	Cornellis Draghon ... ..	ij li.	xvj s.
	Alexander Williamson ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Aff	John Hume ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Gabriell Harrye ... ..	ij li.	xvj s.
	Gregorye Princell ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	James Droite ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	John James ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Frauncis Derickson ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Aff	Henrye Purvys ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Alexander Danielson ... ..	ij li.	xvj s.
	Thomas Fynder ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
	Xp'ian Vandebus, widowe ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
	John Nicholson ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
Aff	Henry van Hulten ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Sara, the wief of Gedeon Morgan ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
Aff	Michaell le Blancque ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
Aff	Marye, his wief, Andrew, his sonne, and Mar- garett, his daughter ... ..	per pole.	ij s.
	Nicholas Bowmarchye ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
	Adryan vander Mare ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
	John Lambarte, and Martha, his wief ... ..	per pole.	xvj d.
	Jaques Bulke ... ..	xl s.	xs. viij d.

*Xp'ofers Alley.*

	Michaell Fuller ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
	Wincken Poyster ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
	Robert Younge ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
	John Daniell ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	——, his wief ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
	Richard Elsdon ... ..	ij li.	xvj s.

*Fower Doves Alley.*

	Alexander Hume ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
--	-----------------------	-------	--------------

*Kinges Head Alley.*

	Symon Binckes ... ..	ij li.	xvj s.
	Aaron Vandam ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Arnolde Lowe ... ..	per pole.	viij d.

*Aungell Alley.*

	John Rowlande ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
	Katheren, the wife of Eliarde Vanderhide ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
	Joselin, the wief of John Large ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
	Mary, the wief of Antony Emericke ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
	Magdalen, the wief of Michaell Arke ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
Aff	Cleere, the wief of Frauncis Derrickson ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
Aff	Ellen, the daughter of John James ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
	Janakyn Swanston, widowe ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
	Judeth, wief of Gabriell Harry ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
	Phillis, the wief of Alexander Williamson ... ..	per pole.	viij d.
Aff	Xp'ian, the wief of Antony Jacob ... ..	per pole.	viij d.

	Mary, the wief of Nicholas de Homa	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.
	Hester, their daughter	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.
	Mary, the wief of Adryan Prince	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.
	Sara, the wief of Robert Damporte	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.
	Jane, the wief of John Rowland	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.
	Elizabeth, the wief of William Cave	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.
	Elizabeth, the wief of Richard West	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.
Aff	Ellin, the wief of Michael Fuller	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.
	Tanikyn, the wief of Richard Seales	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.
	Henry Boulte, in Alexander Williamsons house	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.
	Ellyn, the wife of Wynken Poyster	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.
	James Johnson	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiii d.
	Barbara, his wief	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.
	Jane Kitchen, widowe	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.

*S' Buttolphes Parishe without Aldersgate.*

*Straungers in the same Parishe.*

	Wyn' Johnson, botcher	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.
	Joyce Offall, and Joice his wief	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	John Derohye, and Judeth his wief	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Christyan Allen, widowe	...	...	per pole.	...	viii d.

# LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{1}{5} \frac{4}{5}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## PORTSOKEN WARDE.

*S' Botulphs and the Mynorites.*

*Straungers.*

	Margarett Bisson, widowe, per poll	...	...	...	...	viii d.
	William Duke, and Bettris his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	Paule vander Velden, and Abigaell his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Aff	Gilliam Damarte, and Agnis his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	Katheryn, the maide of Elias Pounde, per poll	...	...	...	...	viii d.
	Haunce Vanderbeck, per poll	...	...	...	...	viii d.
Aff	Jaques Schowtheyt, and Elizabeth his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	Leiven Vanderstelt, and Sara his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	Margarett, the wife of Henrick Coape, per poll	...	...	...	...	viii d.
	Frauncis, a maide, per poll	...	...	...	...	viii d.
	Daniell Salombien, and Katherin his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	Anthonye Duffildes, and Margarett his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	Anthonye Allin, and Tannekin his wife, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	Paule vander Velden, and Marye his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	Christopher Hamore, and Anna his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	William van Akens, and Trinken his wyfe, and Elizabeth his daughter	...	...	...	...	ij s.
	Peter de Foye, and Agnis his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	Bartholomewe Woodmon, and Katheline his wyfe, with Peter and Lawrence, his sonnes, per poll	...	...	...	...	ij s. viii d.

\* The names of the first 25 entries are torn off, amounts only being left. See page 42.

Barbara Blundell and Marye Croynor, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Nicholas Orbee, and Margaret his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
John Droney, and Grace his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Jane Vevertourne, per poll	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
John Alesferye, and Joan his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	...	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{11}{37} \frac{6}{9}$  AND  $\frac{11}{44} \frac{6}{5}$ .

**Indentures**, 1 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597). These two rolls relate to the Wards of Queenhithe and Vintry, the commencement of each ward being on roll No. 379, and its continuation on roll No. 445.

QUEENHITH [ $\frac{11}{37} \frac{6}{9}$ , membrane 1].

*S<sup>et</sup> Michaels Parische.*

**Straungers.**

Haunce van Hulst	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
Bartholomew Dennys, his seruauant	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>et</sup> Mary Sommersett* [ $\frac{11}{44} \frac{6}{5}$ , membrane 1].

**Straungers.**

John Mace	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Borgott Miller	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

VINTRYE [ $\frac{11}{37} \frac{6}{9}$ , membrane 2].

\* . . . . .

*S<sup>et</sup> Jeames at Garlickhithe* [ $\frac{11}{44} \frac{6}{5}$ , membrane 2].

John de Jore †	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
John [Vande]vere	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. viij d.
Joyce, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
[George] Kyne	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>et</sup> Thomas Appostles.*

[There were two Strangers in this parish, but their names are lost ; both were taxed at 8d.]

. . . . .

*S<sup>et</sup> Michaels Parische* [ $\frac{11}{44} \frac{6}{5}$ , membrane 3].

**Straungers.**

Nicholas Cooper	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Michael Debore	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Katherine, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Phillippe Sarveire	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Anne Mayle	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

\* One membrane is lost here.

† De Meere, on pp. 46, 85.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{380}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## LYMESTRETE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Andrewe Undershaftes and S<sup>t</sup> Peters Paryshes.*

## Straungers.

Hauns van Solte ...	...	...	...	...	xl li.	...	x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Martyn Garrett ...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Abraham Darkyndar ...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.

## Straungers per poll.

In Hauns van Solte his house :

Mawdelyn Hubens ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Tannekyn Lodowix ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.

In Martyn Garrettes house :

Basshaue Lowes ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
af <sup>r</sup> Nicholas Volkyn in Christmas house	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Paule Johnson, in Abraham van Darkindars house	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
John le Roy, Frenche post, and }	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
af <sup>r</sup> Anne his wyef ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Abraham Coldren, in Harrye Barnes house	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Peter Resbooke, in Elsons house	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
[Charles de Vestro, and Sara his wief, in . . . ford Place, by the Wall	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
In Calt the Cowper hous :	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
[af <sup>r</sup> ] * [Hans Jo]ysi	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
[af <sup>r</sup> ] * [Mathias] Adrianson	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{393}$ .

**Indenture**, [1 October, 40 Eliz. 1598], of the payment of the first Subsidy granted [39 Eliz. 1597]. Incomplete: last membrane only.

## [TOWER WARD.]

af <sup>r</sup> Abraham Hardatt	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Nicholas Berry	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Widdowe Chamb[er]leine	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	j li. vj s. viij d.
af <sup>r</sup> Tobye Barker	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
af <sup>r</sup> Derricke Slewson	...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Michael Denckley	...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
David Derew	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
af <sup>r</sup> Peter Flore	...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Baldwyne Eight Skyllinges	...	...	...	...	...	x s.	...	ij s. viij d.
Toby Baker	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
af <sup>r</sup> John Bag[rave]†	...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Peter Leward (?)	...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.

\* See page 36.

† See page 54.

	John de Revera, and his wief, per poll ...	—	...	xvj d.
	Bartholomew Shoier, [per poll] ...	—	...	vij d.
	Haunce Pike, and his [wief, per] poll ...	—	...	xvj d.
	Widdow Drango, and her twoe daughters, per poll ...	—	...	ij s.
	Tiber Scevole, seruaunt to M <sup>r</sup> Barnard, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	The wief of Bartholomew Rizo, and Miskin his ser[vant]	—	...	xvj d.
	Andrew Slabake, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	Nowell [G]olort, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	Peter Baram, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	Jeane Dowsett, Elizabeth Dowsett, and Judith Dowsett in Dangrees house, per poll ...	—	...	ij s.
	Jeane y <sup>e</sup> wief of Audrean Slabake, Hester and Joane his daughters, per poll ...	—	...	ij s.
	Nicholas Lane, seruaunt to Peter Flores, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	The wief of Peter Moshorne, Francis and Ester theire children, per poll ...	—	...	ij s.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Martin and Jaques Gausser, in Polters house ...	—	...	xvj d.
	The wief of Gyles Allse, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Carolosa Nero, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	Widdow Pyford and Widdowe Speringes demaundes*	—	...	xvj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Peter Jenö, seruaunt to Nicasius de Glassee, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	Clar' a Negra, at Widdow Stokes, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	Maria a Negra, at Olyver Skynnaers, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	[J]ames le Fort his wief, and twoe children ...	—	...	ij s.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Mary Blenkell, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	Denis Bartholomew, and his wief, per poll ...	—	...	xvj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Andrew Johnson, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	Widdowe Cott, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	Haunce Pans, and his wief, per poll ...	—	...	xvj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Peter Hell his wief, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	Peter Sellecke, Henry van Esson, Vallerian van Bone, Dericke Johnson, Dericke Prann, seruauntes to M <sup>r</sup> Draper, per poll ...	—	...	ij s. iij d.
	Thomas Darson and his wief, per poll ...	—	...	xvj d.
	Widdow van de Burge, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Lewse a Negro, at M <sup>r</sup> Mitons, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Henry Boskan, seruaunt to M <sup>r</sup> Roberte Middletons, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	Francis Coge ...	vij li.	...	ij li. ij s. vij d.
	Peter Flemminge, per poll ...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Frauncis Blenkell, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Jeames Blenkell, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	Frauncis Coges wief, per poll ...	—	...	vij d.
	Marea a Negra, at M <sup>r</sup> Woodes ...	—	...	vij d.
	Peter Barlow, and his wief, per poll ...	—	...	xvj d.

\* Sic; see p. 54.



LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{424}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## CANDLEWEEKESTREETE WARD.

*S<sup>r</sup> Marie Abchurch Parish.*

## Straungers.

Jane Gule, wyddowe ... ..	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
David Scaneere, in M <sup>th</sup> Guiles howse ... ..	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
Laurence van Dam ... ..	iiij li.	xvj s.
John Martin ... ..	per poll.	viij d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Laurence Pountneys Parishes.*

## Straungers.

Marye Fortree ... ..	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
----------------------	----------	----------------

*S<sup>r</sup> Martin Orgars, S<sup>r</sup> Clementes, S<sup>r</sup> Michaelles and S<sup>r</sup> Leonardes Parishes.*

## Straungers.

P. S.	Thomas Cottells ... ..	lxxx li.	xxj li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Peeter de Prill ... ..	xxx li.	viij li.
	Joyse Howe ... ..	xx li.	Cvj s. viij d.
P. S.	John Gabry ... ..	xl li.	x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Prinat <sup>r</sup> Sigill <sup>r</sup> .	Xp <sup>o</sup> fer de Sture ... ..	xxx li.	viij li.
	James Fraunson ... ..	xxx li.	viij li.
	Remeus Textor ... ..	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Frauncis Pollard ... ..	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Anthony Frauncis ... ..	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.
	Peeter Castell ... ..	iiij li.	xvj s.
P. Sigill <sup>r</sup> .	John vanden Bende ... ..	iiij li.	xvj s.
	Joyce vanden Bende ... ..	iiij li.	xvj s.
	Sebastian Vnderholde ... ..	per poll.	viij d.
	Nicholas Winterbecke ... ..	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Haunce Winterbecke ... ..	per poll.	viij d.
	Haunce Caronee ... ..	per poll.	viij d.
	Baldwin de Bordes, servaunte with John Gabriell ... ..	per poll.	viij d.
Att <sup>r</sup>	John Pollarde, servaunte with Frauncis Pollarde ... ..	per poll.	viij d.
	Vormer Henrick, servaunte with Joyce Howe ... ..	per poll.	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{186}{564}$ .

**Indenture**, 24 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## THE HUNDRED OF BRIXTON.

*Reddryth.*

* Michell Leaman, alien, in goodes ... ..	iiij li.	xvj s.
Joyce Leaman, wif of Michaelle Leaman, alien, per pole ... ..	—	viij d.

\* Exoneratur per breve de Privato Sigillo, in margin.

	Gartrute Vanleaver, his maide servant, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Walter vander Swaine and his wife, aliens, per poles	...	...	xvj d.
	Isack Kusse and his wife, aliens, per poles	...	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Jacobe Vandam, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
	Abraham Kusse, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Ann Davie, widdowe, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Giles Bawdrie, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
Aff'	John Visseme, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.

*Barmondsey.*

	Joyce de Mortley, alien, in goodes	...	viiij li.	...	xlij s. viij d.
	Michell de Crowe, alien, in goodes	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Walter Vanstreite, alien, in goodes	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.

*In the Strete Side.*

	Michaell Dildale, and Jane his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	xvj d.
	John Miekoe, and Sara his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	xvj d.
	John Hendrick, his servant, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
	John Reame, servant to Widdow Price, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
Aff'	William Amon, and Elizabeth his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	xvj d.
	Cornelius Tice, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
	Edward Nelson, and Elizabeth his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	xvj d.
	Arnold Tice, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
Aff'	William Derriek, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.

*Bell Alley.*

	Margarett Kinge, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
	James de Crowe and Margarett his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	xvj d.
	Judick his servant, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.

*Churchyard.*

	Noe Haven, and Ann his wif, aliens, per pole	...	...	xvj d.
	Abraham Fowekatt, and Ann his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	xvj d.
	John Fouekatt and Jane his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	xvj d.
	Sentynn Morrell, widdowe, in the same howse, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
	Antenet, widdowe, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
	Peter Hempie, and Ann his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	xvj d.
	Katherin Garnett, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
	John de Gest, and Katherin his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	xvj d.
	Jane Carpenter, widdowe, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
	John Danyell, and Josine his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	xvj d.

*In Kinges Rentes.*

	John Weerie, and Ann his wif, aliens, per pole	...	...	xvj d.
--	--	-----	-----	--------

*Marigold Alley.*

	Lovell Reynell, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.
	Bose, servant to Joyce de Mortley, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.

*Blackman Stret.*

	Frauncis Hunge, and his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	xvj d.
	Arthur Raymond, alien, per pole	...	...	viiij d.

	John Johnson, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
Aff	Marie Taylor, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.

*Kent Strete.*

Aff	Peter Wood, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
	William Sinsor, and his wif, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	John Decawe, and his wif, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.

*Lambyth cum membris; y<sup>e</sup> Queenes Liberty.*

	Peter Wilbert, alien, in landes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viii s.
Aff	William Symondes, and his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Aff	And their two children	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Aff	Marten Black, and his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Aff	And their fyve children	...	...	...	...	...	iiij s. iiii d.
Aff	Barne Offerson, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
Aff	Giles Ingle, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
Aff	Jacobe Rodie, and his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Aff	John Cooke, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
Aff	James Dranburne, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
Aff	Arnold Pilerie, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
Aff	John Offend, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.

*Archbishoppe of Canterburie his Libertie.*

	Peter Dewkanoy, alien, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiii d.
	Henry Anthoine, alien, per pole	...	...	...	—	...	viii d.
	Thomas Legg, alien, per pole	...	...	...	—	...	viii d.

*Batrichsey cum Penge.*

	Xp'ofor Vanderbergh, alien, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Barbara Vanderbergh, his wif, alien, per pole	...	...	...	—	...	viii d.
	Joris Detervas, alien, per pole	...	...	...	—	...	viii d.
	Christean Myntes, alien, per pole	...	...	...	—	...	viii d.
	Barbara de Canes, alien, per pole	...	...	...	—	...	viii d.

*Wandsworth.*

	Mary Morris, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
--	------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------

*Barnes.*

	James Rance, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
--	------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{259}$ .

**Indenture**, 31 October, 40 Eliz. (1598), of the first payment of the Subsidy granteo  
39 Eliz. (1597).

## THE HUNDRED OF OSULSTON.

*The Tower of London.*

## Straungers by the poll.

By goodes.	{ Peter Swallow	...	...	...	...	...	xxj s. iiii d.
	{ Chr'ofor Deheris	...	...	...	...	...	xvj s.

## Straungers by the poll.

Garret Goore, John Distedorpe, Margaret Billen,  
 John Moneon, William Charitree, Crache  
 Ottendall ... .. iij s. iiij d. [*sic.*]

*S<sup>e</sup> Katherines.*

## Straungers.

By goodes.	{	Paul James ... ..	iij li.	xvj s.
		Yongham Beldick ... ..	iij li.	xvj s.
		William Phillips ... ..	iij li.	xvj s.
		Lambert Williamson ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
		Peter Foed ... ..	iij li.	xvj s.
		Bartelmew Combroke ... ..	iij li.	xvj s.
		Reignold Daniell ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
		Peter Dehill ... ..	iij li.	xvj s.
		James Gilbert ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
		James Welkins ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
		Frauncis Aylerd ... ..	iij li.	xvj s.
		John Emons ... ..	vj li.	xxxij s.
		Lambert Peterson ... ..	iij li.	xvj s.
		John Reymons ... ..	iij li.	xvj s.
		Peter Dekeyser ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
		—— Dod, wid' ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
		Garret Bande ... ..	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
		Henry Wolfe ... ..	iiij li.	xxj s. iiij d.
John Dehors, alias Justice ... ..	vj li.	xxxij s.		
Robert Bartram ... ..	iij li.	xvj s.		
Averye Joyce ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.		
Yeoachim Shoemaker ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.		

## Straungers by the poll.

Giles Degrove and —— his wife, John Conradus, Frauncis Combroke, Sebright Williamson and —— his wife, Mathie Tyson with Peter Foed, Henry Garretson with Lambert Williamson, William Garretson with Emanuell James, Peter Beste with William Phillips, Haunes Surgeon with Yongham Beldick, Henry Wilde, John Pouls with Peter Dehill, Jane Baker wid', Sara Bowden and Derriek Cornellis his servaunt, Gartrude Reymons, Tilman Borough with Lambert Peters, Beatrix Fludde, Henry Sobs, Marye Parkes, Peter Feilde and George Feilde servauntes to Richard Parkes, *Sebright Inglebert, and Andrewe Skipper his servaunt,\** Katherine Dinge, Andrewe Lather and —— his wife, Jane Fisher wife to John Shaw, Arnold Francke, Robert Freminge, Robert Wood, Daniell Dore and —— his wife, John Cure, Henry Clarke, —— Albertson wid', Magdalen Johnson, Julian Dekeyser, Jacob Spades, Lambert Johnson and —— his wife, John Turner, Mary Peter, Randolphe Hardwicke, William Charitye and his wife, Harman Dumar and Marye Shoultons ... .. ix s. iiij d.

\* Underlined in original.

*Eastesmithefeilde.*

## Straungers.

By goodes.	Mathias Rutten, sen'	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
	Moses Vandam	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Harman Kettell	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Charles Gilbert	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Balthazar Pigat	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Peter Miller, sen'	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
	Rowlande Clays	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
	Johu Wilkes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	James Demetre	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Adrian Mulyan	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
	Peter Barnes	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Daniell Godfrie	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
	Peter Godsealle	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
	Hubbart Dryson	...	...	...	ix li.	...	xlviij s.
	Sara Peters...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Simon Quiringes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
	Peter Cornelis	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Jacob Swarte	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	John Grose...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Laurens Offerman	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Johu Gison...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Haunes Faviour	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Godfrie Gaste	...	...	...	xx s.	...	vj s. iiij d.

## Straungers by the poll.

Victor Peterson of Hoggelane, John Efflar, John Cap, Henry Lucas servaunt to Thomas Licorishe, John Vandevorde servaunt to John Chapman, Thomas Otson and John Peterson servaunt to George Barber, Marye Baker servaunt to Peter Barnes, Anthoine Pistor, Conne Fingerman, Harman Otson servaunt to Peter Otson, Hubbert Johnson, Wesell Williamson, Nicholas Harryson, Aryan Meuse, Mathewe Cornor, Abraham Neighbour, Giles Nyngham, Derricke Clopprise, Jacob Motte, Simon Corne, Nicholas Dennis, Nicholas Spoultman, William Clarke, Peter Johnson, John Nicholas, John Lennis, Chr'ofers Shefe, Peter Nicholas, Reneyer Walters, John Androwes, Harman Cooper, Harman Rowell, Henrick Rutters, Adam Moules, Peter Canis, John Cornelis, Henrick Courte, Tyse Simonds, Henrick Cripps, John Michelson alias Black John, servaunt to Henrick Johnson, Conne Johnson, Pilgram Johnson, Haunes Powell, George Hughebriche servaunt to Frauncis Jones, Augustine le Grande, Garret le Bouere, William Vanwellyn and Thomas Muse servauntes to James Demetree, John Guliker, Reinold Cornelison, John Vanoverworke, Henrick Vandisbrooke, Peter Defres and Harman Vanhasell servauntes to Henry Tokcfeilde, Vase Rutten, Derrick Miller, Barnerd Bromer, Gert Harmans servauntes to Mathias Rutten, jun', John Porgilitt, John Smowthe, Henry Johnson, Barnerd Richardson and Leonard Bekes servauntes to Peter Miller

xliij s. viij d.

*Cophall and Wappinge in Whitechappell.*

## Straungers.

By goodes.	Michael Bickett	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	James Debee	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Fowntaine	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Garret Bunninge	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Garret Brande	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Daniell Vanpie	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Horachio Franchetto	...	...	...	...	xvj li.	...	iiij li. v s. iiij d.
	Adrian Deeroke	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Jacob Hofman	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	John Degrove	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Peron Beane	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Mawrye Bertye	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	John Depaine	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

## Straungers by the poll.

Perinkin Sprokles, wid', Adrian Derricke, John Dragier, Trinkin his wife, James Ogier, Mary his wife, Henry Bonnett, Anthonetta his wife, Michael Bonnett, James Cassie, Marye his wife, Vincent Battye, Jacomyn Cone, Mary ———, Charles Smythe, Anthoine Fovell, Katherine his wyfe, Tonetta Liskine, Truekin Henricke, Katherine Garretson, Derrick Holden, John Bonnye, Guillam Debuike, Katherine his wife, Thomas Woode, Jane his wife, Peter Tristram, Cleere Williams, Francis Evans, Anthoine Pettye, Martha his wief, John Skrame, Jacob Vanbringe, Ibrye Serieant, Hebrinck Barrye, Derricke Foltiz, Christian his wief, Gregorie Averye, Elizabeth his wief, Patricke Masterton, Derricke Johnson, John Debarre, Tonetta his wife, Siprian Sibers, Peter Fettes, Harman van Hercules, and Agnes Butler ... xxj s. iiij d.

*Ratteliffe.*

## Straungers by the poll.

Edward Hislop, John Neale, Arthure Graye, John Reade, Hubbert Henrick, and Martyn Daye ... iiij s.

*Popler.*

## Straunger.

By goodes. John Fvndall ... xl s. ... x s. viij d.

*Mylande.*

## Straungers.

By goodes. } Philip Stilter ... xx s. ... v s. iiij d.  
 } John Derricke ... xx s. ... v s. iiij d.

## Straungers by the poll.

—— Joyce wid', Mary Vanderelove, Barbery Pyper, Francis Tampian, Marye Tampyan, and Harman Laboure ... iiij s.

*Blethenolgreene.*

## Straunger.

By goodes. Peter Flowerkin ... ij li. ... xvj s.



*Broomeley.*

## Straunger.

By goodes. Peter Marchant ... .. xx s. ... v s. iiij d.

## Straunger by poll.

Anthonie Dittyte ... .. — ... viij d.

*Hackney.*

## Straunger.

By goodes. Harman Foster ... .. xx s. ... v s. iiij d.

## Straunger by the poll.

Peter Boone ... .. — ... viij d.

*Nortonfolgate.*

## Straungers.

By goodes. { Eliano Calvinus ... .. x li. ... liij s. iiij d.  
Bartelmew Skevens ... .. xx s. ... v s. iiij d.

*Hollowellstreete.*

## Straungers.

By goodes. { Henry Thorne ... .. iiij li. ... xvj s.  
Nicholas Thorne ... .. xx s. ... v s. iiij d.  
—— Dessert, wid' ... .. xl s. ... x s. viij d.  
John Motkyne ... .. xx s. ... v s. iiij d.  
John Deplancke ... .. xx s. ... v s. iiij d.  
Robert Mattone ... .. xl s. ... x s. viij d.  
John Wasser ... .. xx s. ... v s. iiij d.  
Peter Browne ... .. xx s. ... v s. iiij d.  
John Crosse ... .. xx s. ... v s. iiij d.  
George Borges ... .. xx s. ... v s. iiij d.  
Daniell Droxe ... .. xx s. ... v s. iiij d.

## Straungers by the poll.

*In Hallowell.*

Michaell Connye, Garret Venocke, and —— his wife, Vallentine Vallyne and —— his wife, Nicholas Pigge and —— his wife, Salomon Cropp and —— his wife, Jane Werye, Jacob Gisbrooke, Garret Garryson, Alexander Sellenger, Sonat Tawerne, Mathewe Marchant, John Gardessent, Nicholas Deacon, and —— his wife, Mary Mattone, Katheline Decon, John Werye.

*In Mr Allens Rents.*

Gregorie Jacob, Nicholas Abell and —— his wife, Katherine Desen, Peter Goddarde and —— his wife, Peter Cannone and —— his wife, James Deplancke and —— his wife, Gabriel Calvano.

*In Mr Godardes Rents.*

John Meace and —— his wife, Vincent Zacharie and —— his wife, Phillip Ploussar and —— his wife, and Susan Greene.

xxvj s.

<i>Goldinge Lane.</i>							
Straunger.							
By goodes.	John Cravenge	...	...	...	...	xl s.	... x s. viij d.
Straungers by the poll.							
	Gillam Barnes, Jane Harris, wid', John Ryttee, and Jonas Demys	...	...	...	...	—	... ij s. viij d.
<i>Clerkenwell.</i>							
Straungers by the poll.							
	Andrew Robinson	...	...	...	...	—	... viij d.
	Stephen Pero	...	...	...	...	—	... viij d.
	Judith Mitten	...	...	...	...	—	... viij d.
<i>Islington.</i>							
Straunger by the poll.							
	Arthure Turner	...	...	...	...	—	... viij d.
<i>Highesholborne.</i>							
Straungers by the poll.							
	Walter Vandereode	...	...	...	...	—	... viij d.
	Jerome Venasse	...	...	...	...	—	... viij d.
	John Pollerd	...	...	...	...	—	... viij d.
<i>Fulham.</i>							
Straunger.							
Goodes.	John Vanhanger	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	... xvj s.
<i>Cheswicke.</i>							
Straunger.							
By goodes.	Edward Fysher	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	... xvj s.

---

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{381}$ .

**Certificate**, 26 April, 41 Eliz. 1599, by the Commissioners for levying the payment of the first Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597), that the following persons were either dead, departed, or gone out of the *Ward of Lymestreet*.

*S<sup>t</sup> Andrewe Vndershaftes and S<sup>t</sup> P[eters Parishes].*

Straungers per poll.							
	Nicholas Volkyn, in Christmas howse, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.
	Anne, the wief of John le Roye, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.
In Calt the Co[wpe]r's howse.							
	Hans Joysi	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.
	Mathias Adrianhon [ <i>sic</i> ]	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.

---

John Pollard, str', per poll      ...      viij d.      ...      He is borne in England, as he alleadgeth.

**Indenture**, 29 August, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 24 October, 39 Eliz. (1597).

[Straungers.]

John . . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .
John Wynbutt ...	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .
Nicholas Rice ...	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .
Hester Vanstreete	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	[vij] d.]
Leonard Frenche	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	vijj d.
James Potibrooke	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	vijj d.
Widowe Mendecans	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	vijj d.
Derricke Brooke	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	vijj d.
Gyles Leconnett	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	iiij polls.	ij s. vijj d.
Barnarde Barbanckes	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	vijj d.
Cornelius Coddocke	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	ij polls.	xvj d.
Jacob de Grastes	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	ij polls.	xvj d.
Godfrie Waters	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widowe Fanberrie	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widowe Esterman	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	vijj d.
Arnold from the hedge	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widowe Skoven	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	vijj d.
Peter Erlansonn	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widowe Boggarde	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	vijj d.
James Berrye ...	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	iiij li. j poll.	xvj s. vijj d.
Arthur Solence ...	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	vijj d.
Widowe Moyken	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	vijj d.
Harman Shrandes	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	vijj d.
Abram de Serse	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	ij polls.	xvj d.
Widow Pollye ...	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	vijj d.
George Shopp ...	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	vijj d.
Isaac Albert ...	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	j poll.	xiiij d.
Godfrie Cloyse ...	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	v li.	vxvj s.
Peter Norman ...	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	ij polls.	xvj d.
John Cambrowe	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	ij polls.	xvj d.
John Transey ...	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	ij polls.	xvj d.
James Jones ...	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	ij polls.	xvj d.
Anthoine Sallie	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	ij polls.	xvj d.
James Warney ...	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	. . . . .	ij polls.	xvj d.

Barnard Reemes	...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiii d.
Bartholomew Powell	...	...	...	...	...	v li. j poll.	...	xxvij s. iiij d.
Davide Tollman	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
John Tafferau	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
James Delanote	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Widowe Fandela	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Widowe Parlam	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Widowe Birtes	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Frauncys Deboye	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
John Lewes	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Jane Bowton	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Agnes Lemere	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Guillam de Flem	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
John Decoster	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Daniell Copiens	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Daniell Gobbett	...	...	...	...	...	ij poll[s].	...	xvj d.
Arnold Stamporte	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Samuell Totulamonda	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Arnold Apsonn	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Noy Gotteram	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
John Bloyar	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. ij polls.	...	xij s.
John Pottan	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
John Baptiste	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Addam Bowton	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Arnold Mereers	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Widowe Yellington	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Phillipp Buttiflower	...	...	...	...	...	j li. j poll.	...	vj s.
John Vanspere	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
John Depenbrooke	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li. j poll.	...	xvj s. viij d.
Paule Gregorie	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Ann Lemmons	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Peter Vanspere	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	[xvj] d.
Barbarye Porter	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	[viiij d.]
Frauncys Dormowe	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	[viiij d.]
Allard Lynsell	...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	[v s. iiii d.]
Widowe Egrigg	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	[xvj d.]
Nicholas Degon	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	[xvj d.]
John Foote	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Agnes Lasley	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Widowe Dehinde	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Widowe Androwes	...	...	...	...	...	ij poll[s].	...	xvj d.
Peter Lawrence	...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiii d.
Widowe Pittes	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Widdowe Viron	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Michaell Mylande	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Tanekyn	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Wydowe Moyken	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
John Grewell	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Phillipp Smargold	...	...	...	...	...	ij poll[s].	...	xvj d.
Beatrice Dremsonn	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viiij d.
Joachim Johnsson	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. [viiij d.]
William Proste	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	[liij s. iiij d.]
Arnold Elsonn	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	[xxvj s. viij d.]
Jacob de Hurste	...	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	[xxxij s.]

Hubbarte Vandekeyle ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	[viij d.]
Abra[h]m Ferfludd ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	[viij d.]
Gylbert Cornelys ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	[viij d.]

Sum—xxxvij li. xij s. iiij d.

[S<sup>t</sup> Saviours Parish.]

## Straungers.

William Martyn, in goodes ...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Garrett Johnsonn ...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Peter Johnsonn, alias Lumpitt ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Widowe Fyfe ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Daniell Lumpitt, alias Johnsonn ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Abra[h]m Clarke ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	x s. viij d.
Garrett Guter ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
William Pastynes, alias Posou ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Saffron Vanderposse ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	ij s.
John Acton ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
John Never ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
John Walter ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Croste Castell ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Davie Twyder ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Martyn Johnsonn ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.

Sum—vj li.

S<sup>t</sup> Thomas Hospital.

## Straungers.

Symon Billard ...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Reme le Clarke ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Terrye de la Hay ...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
John Potoe ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Peter Molyne ...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
Gwilliam le Porter ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
William le Wise ...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Gyles Verhagen ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Widowe Elsracke ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Haunce le Warke, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Nicholas Terrye, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Widowe Bartell ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Phillipp Lothing, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Nicholas Belowe, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
John Deforge, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Widowe Scuddemote ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Jacobe de Haunte, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Lidio and Susan ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Lambert Haunce, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Thomas Tuball, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Andrewe Maul ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Widowe Glode, Michael Garife, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	ij s.
Supplie Guidon, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Guilliam Frauncys ...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Gwilliam Tyberkin, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Peter Bearde, and Elizabeth ...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.

He was a Falconer. See his  
will dated 10 Aug 1603.  
(Surrey Will 175) Told to  
for w<sup>m</sup> Mary in St Saviours  
Money to this church of  
Francis. Had freehold in  
Saviours's estate held in  
St Olaves children  
anahams Alex  
son  
Isaac  
Anghail  
Margaret  
Elizabeth  
Current wife is Kathen  
Executors = Wm Prost &  
Peter Cleymano & Da  
Angell

Thomas Greene, et vxor	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Jacobe Ambronion	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
Jerome Maison *	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
James le Bowier	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
John Vancatte	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
John Stamproe	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
Gyles Colway, et vxor	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Sum—v li. vij s. iiij d.								

*S<sup>t</sup> Georges Parrish.*

## Straungers.

Peter Brough, in goodes	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Nicholas Beeche	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
Gyles Deterlamonte	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Henrye James	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
Josias Tallman	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
Lewes Falconye	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
Henrye Arnolde	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
William Falconye	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.

Sum—xxx s. viij d.

*The Libertie of the Clinck.*

## Straungers.

Griffin Redean, in goodes	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Jarram Croves	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
James Delues	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Gover Gorlynge	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Nicholas Jarret	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Anthonye Dloves [ <i>sic</i> ]	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
Jeles Wynes	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.

Sum—xlj s. iiij d.

*Parish Garden.*

Andrewe Rosse, straunger	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Frederick Michell, and her daughter	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{323}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## COLMANSTREETE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Stephens Parishes.*

## Straungers.

	Johns [ <i>sic</i> ] Frees	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Garrett van Basell	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
p. s.	John Franckavile	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
	Reney Trippier	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
a. p.	Jacob Sutton	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
a. p.	John Marqunis	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.

\* Or Mauson?



	Adrian Wallywen	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Elizabeth, his wyfe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Luce Turwyn	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	George Turwin	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Barbara, his wyfe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Widowe Grace	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jacob King	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jacob Spee	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Helen, his wyfe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Annis, the wyfe of W <sup>m</sup> Colborne	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij a.
	Robert Terrye	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Katherine, his wyfe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Bon Raperley	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Barbara, his wyfe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Daniell Degerden	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Marye, his wyfe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Daniell Tweller	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Sibill, his wyfe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	— Assueris	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Katherine, his wyfe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Ambrose, his kinsman	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Peter Tobye	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Garret Johnson, servant to Jo <sup>n</sup> de Frees	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Katherine van de Wall	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John de Wall	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	—, the wyfe of Garret van Basell	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Anna de Matres	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Adrian Kenbrooke	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Barnard Meers, servant with Raphe Starky *	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jacomyn, the maid servant of Jacob King	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Abraham Masucaye	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	—, his wyfe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Stephen Turwin	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Mary, his wyfe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Caley, his servant	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Peter de Bucoq, servant to Daniell Degerden	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Fraunces, the wyfe of John Franckavile	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Sara, their daughter	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
a. p.	Peter Johnson	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
a. p.	Jane, his wyfe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Olaues in thold Jurye.*

## Straungers.

	Mathew Bolt	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Christofer Frederick	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
a. p.	Nicholas Bissicomb	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes Parish.*

## Straungers.

p. s.	John de Franckaverye	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
p. s.	Lewes de Franckaverye	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.

\* Englishman.

Agnes de Franckavery	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Sara de Franckavery	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Hubert Reynoldes	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{882}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## PORTSOKE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Botolphes Parish and the Minorites.*

## Straungers.

James Feffee	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Gillam le Roy	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Martyn le Custer	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Henrick Chaffe	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Henrick Coape	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Elias Pounce	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Peter de Mester	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
John Freise, Katelin, his wife, and Daniel, his sonne	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	ij s.
Supplie Bushen	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
Jakelin, the wife of James Feffie, and Mary Weekes, his maide	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
Simon Lanfant and Martin his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
Martin Coppins, widowe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
Lavine Marquine, widowe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
John le Croy, and Mary his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
Tannakyn, the wyfe of Peter de Mester	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
Moykin Beale, widdowe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
Margaret Bessone, widowe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
Gillam de Marte, and Tannekin his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
William Duke, and Beatrice his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
Paule van Velden, and Elizabeth his mother	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
Tannekin, the wife of Elias Pounce	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
Haunce Vanderbeck	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
Lieven Vansteckle, and Sara his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
Matnata, the wife of Gillam le Roy	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
Peter Petterens	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
John Shortley, and Margaret his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
Oliue Maye, widowe, and Peter Bocker, her servant	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
Gregory Hane	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
Jonas Sorgen	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
William Mosse	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
Peter vander Velden, and Martha his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
Bartholmew Lucy, and Joyce his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
Roger Nowell, and Gilmat his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
Francis de Roy, and Janekin his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
James Rooby	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.
Cornelius van Essen and Katherine Smith, widowe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	xvj d.
George Cooke, Katelin vande Metus, and Janekin Vande- metus	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	ij s.
Lieven Bowder, at the house of Widowe Thompson, neare Shipp Alley	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vij d.

James de Bee, Arthur Adrian, and Markes Wood, in Brownes Alley	... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.
Margaret, the wife of Henrick Coape	... ..	per poll.	...	vijj d.

*Redd Lion Alley.*

Bartholmew Woodman, Linekin his wife, Peter and Larrance, his sonnes	... ..	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.
Peter Dufoy, and Tanekin his wife	... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
William van Atkins, and Triken his wife	... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Christian Hamore, and Anne his wife	... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Paule vander Velden, and Mary his wife	... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Anthony Allen, Tanekin his wife, and Sara his daughter	... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.
Anthony de Feild, and Margaret his wife	... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Daniel Salabien, and Katelin his wife	... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Garden Alley*

Francis, a maide, dwellinge alone	... ..	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Joan Peirre, widowe, John Drony, and Grace his wife	... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.

*The Trinitye Minorites.*

## Straungers.

Katherine Peeterson	... ..	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Martin vander Hurst, and Janekin his wife	... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Thomas de Wugis, and Mary his wife	... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Ambrose Silver, and Janekin his wife	... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{384}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## LYMESTRETE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Andrewes and S<sup>t</sup> Peters Parishes.*

## Strangers.

* Hauns van Solte	xl li.	... v li. xj s. viij d.	Martyn Garrett	v li.	... xxvj s. viij d
-------------------	--------	-------------------------	----------------	-------	--------------------

## Straungers per poll.

*In the howse of Hauns van Solt.*

Anne van Solte	... ..	vijj d.	Magdalen Hybunge	... ..	vijj d.
Anne Lodowick	... ..	vijj d.			

*Oxford Place.*

Leviage Clarke	... ..	vijj d.	John Bollingey	... ..	vijj d.
Charles de Veste	... ..	vijj d.	Anne Bollingey	... ..	vijj d.
Sara de Veste	... ..	vijj d.	Christofer Mellyon	... ..	vijj d.
Abraham de Veste	... ..	vijj d.	Katheryn Mellyon	... ..	vijj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Marye Axe.*

Abraham Kettle	... ..	vijj d.	Dennys Vstarceye	... ..	vijj d.
Adria Kettle	... ..	vijj d.	Thomas Treebynder	... ..	vijj d.
Marye Robynson	... ..	vijj d.			

\* "Paied" in margin.

*Lymestrecte.*

John de Roye ... ..	viiij d.	John van Hall ... ..	viiij d.
Giles Burchier ... ..	viiij d.	Katheryne van Hall ... ..	viiij d.
Marye Burchier ... ..	viiij d.	William Beere ... ..	viiij d.
Sara van Brinckhorne ... ..	viiij d.	Susan Garrett ... ..	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{583}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## QUEENEHITH.

*S<sup>t</sup> Michaels, S<sup>t</sup> Mildredes, S<sup>t</sup> Olaus, and Trinitie Parishes.*

Straungers in y<sup>e</sup> same Parishes.

Hauns van Hulst ... ..	xl li.	x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Henry Barnes, Peter Miller, Derrick Myller, Arryan Johnson, Harman van Hassell, Godfry Harmeson, seruantes to Hance van Hulst ... ..	per poll.	iiij s.
Garrett Riccardes ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Henry Swayne ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
Renolde Drayle ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Peter Clarke, his seruauant ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
Giles Vandenacon, his seruauant ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
Jacob Henman, his seruauant ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Nicholas, S<sup>t</sup> Mary Sommersett, and S<sup>t</sup> Peeters Parishes.*

Straungers in y<sup>e</sup> same Parishes.

Borgott Myller ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
John Fenbryan ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Margery Bartholomewes ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
Garrett Lewton ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
John Stretton ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{386}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## CASTLEBAYNARD WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Bennettes Parishes.*

## Strangers.

Joyse Marigolde ... ..	iiij li.	xvj s.
------------------------	----------	--------

*S<sup>t</sup> Andrewe in the Wardrobbe.*

## Straungers.

Marye James, widdowe ... ..	xxv li.	vj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Tice Otton ... ..	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
John Gibson ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
John Brewer ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.

Cone, the vnder brewer	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Garrett, the tunman	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
William, the tunman	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Cornellis, the tunman	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Barnes, the spare man	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
John, the stoker	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Frederick, the vndermiller	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Arthurus Ottum	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Mary Magdalens Parishe.*

## Straungers.

Derricke Derrickson	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Gillum Bisco	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Arnolde Garrett	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{14^6}{387}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## CANDLEWICKSTREETE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Marie Abchurch Parishe.*

## Straungers.

Jane Gule, widdow	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
David Stanere, in M <sup>r</sup> Gules howse	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martins Organs, S<sup>t</sup> Clementes, S<sup>t</sup> M[icha]elles, and S<sup>t</sup> Leonardes Parishes.*

## Straungers.

Thomas Cottellis	...	...	...	...	CC li.	...	lxvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Joyce Howe	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
John Gabrye	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
Xp <sup>o</sup> fer de Sture	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
James Franson	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
Francis Pollard	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij li. iiij d.
Nicholas Winterbeck	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Anthonye Francis	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Daniell van Hussevelt	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Sebastian Vnderhill	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Haunce Winterbeck	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Baldwyn de Burges, servant with John Gabrye	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{14^6}{388}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## VINTREY.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martins Parishe.*

## Straungers.

Michaell Fever	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Jeames [Coll]	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

Peeter Blomett	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
William Addams	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
John Blomett	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Jeames Garlickhith Parishe.*

## Straungers.

John de Meere*	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
John vand de Vere	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Joyce, his wiefe	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
George Kyne	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Paskerre Kyne	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Thomas Apostles Parishe.*

## Straungers.

Xp'ian Crewe	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
--------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----------	-----	----------

*S<sup>t</sup> Michael's Pater Noster Parishe.*

## Straungers.

Nicholas Cooper, merchaunt	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Michael Debore	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Katherin, his wiefte	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Phillippe Sarvire	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Anne Mayle	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{1599}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## ALGATE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Katherine Creechurch Parish.*

## Straungers in the same Parishe.

P. S.	David le Mere	...	...	...	...	C li.	...	xxvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
	Laurence Shreefe	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	Martin de Fisher	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	Stephen Menno, his wief, and one daughter	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Gozen Vambeek	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and ij servantes	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	William Derry	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Mary, his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Sara, the wief of Martin de Fisher, and ij servantes	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
A. P.	The wief of Coustance Butcher	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	George Crewsman	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Isabell, his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Widow Deboyes	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Henry Boseman	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Daniell de Wayne	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	Katheren his wief, his mother, and one servant	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
a. p.	Widowe Becke	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Lewes Cappell	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Job Brewer, and his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

\* De Jore, on p. 26.



	Cornellius Garratt and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Deho and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Frederick Jennebella	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	Marye, his wief, and Elkin Cammilla	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	Peter Campe and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Aram Kettle and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Elkin Rothermaker	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Rachael Johnson and her daughter	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Widowe Allworthe and Rachael Debusquell	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Dormor and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Paul Rodes	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iij d.

*Sainte Katherine Colmans Parishe.*

## Straingers in the same Parishe.

	Anthoine Lodwick	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
P. S.	Nicolas Hancheman	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iij d.
	Widowe Writing and Widowe Nicholl	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Audrian Williams and her daughter	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Wayland and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peeter Vandeway and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Ludolph Englesteed	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. iij d.
	His two daughters and one servant	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Raphael Vandepyt	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	His wief and Joyce Johnson, his servant	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Tannakyn, the wief of Anthony Lodwycke	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
a. p.	Francisco de Menze	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
a. p.	Jeronimy de Menze	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Dominick Charles	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	His wief	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Johnson	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	His wief	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Arnold Stiles and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Mary Hugo	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Hendrick John and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Palmer and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Anthony Grizard	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Jasper Carrowe	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Jane Debridges	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Doctor Daniell	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	John Highan, and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Cristopher Bates, and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Amplius Fannambar, and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Collett, the wief of De la Mere	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	David Clincanbare	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	His wief	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Gillam van Vpholden	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Peter Vangester, and his wief, and iij children	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s. iij d.

*Sainte Androwes Vudershafte Parish.*

## Straingers in the said Parishe.

P. S.	Nicholas Hoblone	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	—— Beholte, widowe	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iij d.
	Gillam de la Mere	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.

	Mary, his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
a. p.	Funger Johnson ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Leonard Faber and one servant ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Francis Decoster and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Harman Stafford ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Paule Decoke and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
p. s.	Arthur Demollynes ... ..	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
	His mother and one servant ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Abraham, the servant of Nicolas Bowdeson ...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*Sainte Olaues in Hartstrete.*

## Strangers in the same Parish.

P. S.; P. S.	Nicolas Bowdeson and Jeremy le Menze,* partners	xl li.	...	x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
a. p.	Innocent Comes ... ..	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
a. p.	Mariam de Goze ... ..	xv li.	...	iiij li.
	Baltazer Sandytche, alias Bezar ... ..	xl li.	...	x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
	Jacob Verselme ... ..	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
	Elizabethe, his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Gillam Toppin, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Sawley ... ..	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and one servante ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
on <sup>r</sup>	Innocent Lucotella ... ..	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	Mathias Vanderbeck ... ..	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Gillam, his wief, and Josinke, a widowe ...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Esay Duce ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Bartholomew [ <i>sic</i> ] Tallford ... ..	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Robert Howell ... ..	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and two servantes ... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.
	John Degorner, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Lodo, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Beshott, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	William Tylte, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Bonifacio Facio ... ..	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.

*The Dukes Place.*

## Strangers in the same Place.

	Roger Vanherwaighe ... ..	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	His wief ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Abraham Derrick, and his wief, Garratt Vanlore and Peter Tristram, his servantes ... ..	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.
	Joyce Owtgare ... ..	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	His wief, and Erasmus, a servant ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John de Fever, and his wief, and Harrison, a servant ... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.
p.	Michael Drowshort, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Haunce Middaugh ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Dominick van Outwich ... ..	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Michell Milles, his servaunt ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Nicholas Enseren, Tyce Fance, and Barnard Hen- dricke, his servantes ... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.
a. p.	Peter Hawtis and his wief, and Suzan Crampon	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Martin Vanmers ... ..	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Two servantes ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.

\* De Menze, on p. 47.

	Mary Droscholt, widow, and her sonne ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Tirrinton ... ..	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	His wief and two servantes ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d. [ <i>sic</i> ].
	Elizabeth Abraham, widow ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Suzan Frambault, and Patinkine Vandererosse ...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Derrick Felthouse, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	Jannekin Dewey ... ..	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	Raner Neeles ... ..	ij li.	...	xvj s.
a. p.	Rowland Feltmer, and his wief, and ij servautes	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.
	George Skytt and his wief, and Lysky, a widow	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Joyce Younkers, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Garratt Walters, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	Tassin le Port ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Tassin Lape ... ..	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
	His wief, and two servantes ... ..	per poll.	...	ij d.
	Henrick Wayne ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Widow Glittony ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Charles Vaux, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	{ Barnard le Fort, Jane, a widowe, and Margrett,			
	{ a widow ... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Peter Sindhurst and one servant ... ..		...	xvj d.
a. p.	Tannakin de Ghost, widowe ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{116}{396}$ .

**Indentures**, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## THE WARDE OF FARRINGDON WITHIN.

*S<sup>t</sup> Mathewes Parish.*

## Straingers.

	John Nicasius ... ..	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Marie, his wief ... ..	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Margarett Hunting, widow ... ..	per pol.	...	vij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Fosters, S<sup>t</sup> Olaues, S<sup>t</sup> Peters, and S<sup>t</sup> Augustines Parishes.*

## Straingers.

	Cornelius Johnson ... ..	ij li.	...	xvj s.
	Jane, his wief ... ..	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Clare Johnson, his daughter ... ..	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Edith Banderward, his mayd ... ..	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Isack Vanderpitt ... ..	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Harman Nicholas ... ..	per pol.	...	vij d.
A.	Frauncis Peele ... ..	per pol.	...	vij d.
A.	Balthazar Rich ... ..	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Michael Wistyns ... ..	per pol.	...	vij d.
A.	John Syon ... ..	per pol.	...	vij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Faithes Parish.*

## Straingers.

⊕	Gabriell Harry ... ..	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
A.	John Waltenell ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.

*Christchurch Parish.*

## Straingers.

A.	Marcus Garrett	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Henry Blincon	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martens at Ludgate Parish.*

## Straingers.

Abraham Hardrett	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Agnes Sturfoot	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Annes in the Blackfryers.*

## Straingers.

Ascanius de Renialme	...	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
John le Meere	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Roberte Bahare	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Doctor de Lawne	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Richard Tunfield	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Marten Hardrett	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Elizabeth, wief of Ascanius de Renialme	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Roberte Mason	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Anne, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
John Castoll	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Frauncis Bovyve	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Luce, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
John Mortall and Katheryn, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
Robert Rinish and Katherin, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
John Mary and Jane, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
Gedion de Lawne	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvi d.
Cloude Claverett, his man	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Xp <sup>o</sup> fer Lardenoys and Jane, his wief, per pol	...	...	...	...	...	pol.	...	xvj d.
Tannett Maudre	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Frauncis Roseau	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
A. John Baugman and Elizabeth, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
Mary Tannet, widow	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Nicasius Russell	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Jakeman, his weif	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Peter Clownes	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Katheryn, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Nicholas Vallins	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Elizabeth, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Mathewe Garrett and Elizabeth, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
John Harrys	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Jane, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Guy Deepdale and Anne, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
Harman Copleman, and Jane, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
A. Peter Sage and Gilmett, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
A. Arnolde Grocke	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Lewes Demanuell and Jerrard, his sonne	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
John de Beauchen	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
A. Nicholas de Bare	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Peter Graveir	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Thomas de Wallner	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Ester Tise	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.

A.	Peter Johnson and Margaret, his wief	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Marmeir	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
A.	Jacob Thewes	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
A.	Suzan, his wief	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	John Edwardes	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
	Elizabeth de Homan, his maid	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	John Gasker and Mary, his wief	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Peter le Clarke	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Baptista Venlanden and Katherin, his wief	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Harman, his mayde	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Samuell Marchand	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Henry Felwater and Anne, his wief	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Widowe Barber and Elizabeth, her daughter	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Thomas de Balyar	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	John Visetell and Magdalen, his wief	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Cornelius and John, his sonnes	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
A.	Vincentia Molennier	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Dominico Manolle	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Vincentia Cerma	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
A.	Peter Francke	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
A.	Allvisa Pallvanella	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
A.	Alluisa Saffina	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
A.	Tussen Crevan and Gihmett, his wief	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
A.	John de Navare	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Fluren Bollinger	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
A.	George Bontard	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Edward Monteny	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Henry Brooke	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Adrian Derokenier and Margaret, his wief	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
A.	Peter Owtus	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Widowe Norman	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
A.	Lasard Brandell	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Widowe Woulford	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.

## BROADSTREETE WARDE.

*S' Mildreds and Wolchurch Parishe.*

## Strangers there.

Michael de Blanke and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Peeter Arnoll	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

*S' Bartholomewes and S' Xp'ofers Parishes.*

## Strangers.

Paules Typottes	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iij d.
Dennys Veale	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vij d.
Peeter Tyren	...	...	CC li.	...	liij li. vj s. vij d.

## Strangers there.

	Joachim Mathias	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
	Cornelius Speringe	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vij d.
	John Stranghan	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
	John Devons and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
A.	Jocase Demarshan	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
A.	Harman Denmarke	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Bennet Finkes Parish.*

## Strangers.

	Hercules Francis	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Sg <sup>r</sup> .	Hubert de Lavinquire	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Sg <sup>r</sup> .	Peeter de Prill	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Joachim Heitman	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
A.	John Mase	...	...	...	iiij li	...	xvj s.
A.	Jaqes Vanhorne and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Frauncis Garret and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
A.	Thomas Loder	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Hause Vandebond and Katherine Vandebond, M <sup>r</sup>	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	de Prilles servantes	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Harman Rickerman and Joachim Coperland, in M <sup>r</sup>	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Hightmanshowse	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Garret Johnson and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Peeters the Poore Parische.*

## Strangers there.

Sg	Widow Papworth, alias Vanderbeet	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	William Byard and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Clare Papworth, widowe, Maudline Papworth, hir daughter, and Mary van Standen, her mayd	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Barbarie Walker, Suzan Barvy, hir mayd, Henrie van Hulton, her man, and Peeter Archebaylie	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.
	Nicholas Tullian and Mary, his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Katherin Derrickes, in M <sup>r</sup> Baskerfieldes* howse	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*Alhallowes in the Walle Parische.*

## Strangers there.

	John Clinker	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Domynick Verell	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Adrian See and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Nicholas Colly and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Anthoine Bland and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Nicholas Decene and his wief, and ———, his mayd	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Flibton Tone and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Lewis Clemee and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Luter Derobie and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Barlem Chance and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Phillip Routie and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Nightingall, his sister, and his sonne Peeter Nightingall	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Widow Bollchester	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Kirrine Griffine	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Taneken van Benden and Kitline Gallue	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Magrettes Parische.*

## Stranger.

	Abert [ <i>sic</i> ] Sprout	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
--	-----------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----------	-----	----------

\* *Hunfrey Baskerfield, Englishman.*



## CHEAPE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Stephens and S<sup>t</sup> Bennet Sherhogg's Parishes.*

## Stranger.

P. S.	Robert de Laye	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
-------	----------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-----------------

*S<sup>t</sup> Martins in Iremonger Lane.*

## Strangers.

Paule Biscoppe, Lucretia Biscoppe, widdowe, and —— Biscoppe, widowe	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
--	-----	-----	-----	--------	-----	---------------------

*S<sup>t</sup> Pancras Parische.*

## Strangers.

Mathewe Reynoldes	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
Godfrey Hackett	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
Michel Nichelson	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.

## BREADESTREATE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Margaret Moyses Parische.*

## Straungers.

Fredericke Fardizant	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
----------------------	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	--------------

## TOWER.

*Allhallowes Barking, S<sup>t</sup> Denstanes and S<sup>t</sup> Olaves Parishes.*Straungers in y<sup>e</sup> same Parishes.

A. P.	Walter van Compaine	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Dauid Carpreo	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Vercelyne	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
A. P.	John Baptista Justiniano	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
A. P.	Oratio Franchotti	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Philipp Barnardo	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Robert Bryart	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Francisco Rizzo	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
P. S. and	Widdowe Hurblocke, in Jo <sup>n</sup> Westes * house	...	...	...	lx li.	...	xvj li.
P. S.	Cyprian Gabrye	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Gyles Alles	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viij li.
	John Lappa	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
	Jheronimo Lopez	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
A. P.	Jacob de Bee	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Dericke Lipson	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viij li.
A. P.	Jheronimo de Mense and Nicholas Campane	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Peter Mushrome	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Peter Burgraven	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
A. P.	Gyles Alonson de Busarto	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Agnes Wyar, widdow	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	John Francisco Cypriano	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Jaques Hugoson	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
	Mary Wilkinson	...	...	...	viij li.	...	xliij s. viij d.

\* Englishman.

	Peter Chamberleyn ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	Henry Skolt ... ..	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Peter Flore ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	Widdowe Hart ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
A. P.	Emmanuel Wyar ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	Nicholas Bere ... ..	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Toby Baker ... ..	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Michael Denckley ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	David Derew ... ..	ij li.	...	xvj s.
	Francis Decoge ... ..	viij li.	...	xlij s. viij d.
	Peter Flemminge ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	John Borgrave ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	Peter van House ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. viij d.
	Dericke Sleuson ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Baldwine Eightshillings and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
A. P.	Peter Mense ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Tyber Skeveloe, seruaunt to Barnardo ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	The wief of Bartholomew Ryson, and Myskin, seruaunt ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Andrew Slabacke ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Nowell Gobord ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
A. P.	Jane Dowsett, Elisabeth [ <i>sic</i> ] Dowsett, and Judith Dowsett ... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.
	The wief of Audrian Slawbacke, Ester and Jane, his daughters ... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.
	The wief of Peter Musherone [ <i>sic</i> ], Francis and Hester, theire children ... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.
	The wief of Gyles Ales ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Widdowe Peyfford and Widdow Speringe ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Clare a Negra, at Widdow Stokes* ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Dennis Bartohnew and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Widdowe Cottey ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Hance Panche and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
A. P.	Thomas Dorson and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Widdow Vandeborge ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	The wief of Francis Decoge ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Mary a Negra, at Richard Woodes ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Peter Barlowe and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
A. P.	Garrett Johnson, at Peter Menses house, and Henry Holmes ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Jethintha, wief to Jaques Hugoson ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	John Damrone and his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Symon Dambron, Barbara Dambron, theire seruautes ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
A. P.	Nicasius de Glasse and Janikin his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	William Kemishe, in Widdow Lanes house ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Francis, y <sup>e</sup> sonne of Francis Decoge ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Peter Lowe, seruaunt to Peter Vanhouse ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Harman, seruaunt to Francis Decoge ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Joyce Nober, seruaunt to Francis Decoge ... ..	per poll.	...	viij d.
	The wief of Peter Borgrauue and twoe children, per poll ... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.

\* Englishwoman.

	The wief of Jeronimo Lopez	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	A blackemore, seruauant to Jeronimo Lopez	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	William Selyna	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
A. P.	Hans Mace	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Arnold Degraye and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
A. P.	Katherine Stalyens, lyeing in Widdowe Cham-					
	berlyn	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Michael Denckley	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	John Lodwicke	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
A. P.	John Mossey	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	The wief of Robert Bryart	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Laurence, seruauant to Robert Bryart	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
vijj d. discharge] P. S.	The wief of Peter Florey, and John Redenot, his					
	his seruauant	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	David Derney	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Israel Ikely	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Jerrad Goson, and allsoe Conrad van Elsputt, and					
	Thomas Hansley, in his house	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	The wief of Derick Clevson and hir mother	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	The wief of Cyprian Gaberell	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Katherine, y <sup>e</sup> wief of Peter Flemminge	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Jeames Blear and his wief, Mary Blear and Jane					
	Blear, his daughters	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s. vijj d.
	John Clementes and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
A. P.	Annie Owyn	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Francis Dentley and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
A. P.	John Palmer and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
A. P.	Lucas Borbeck and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	The wief of Henry Skolt	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	The wief of of Nicholas Bere and hir sister	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

## CREPLEGATE WARDE.

*Saint Albons Parische.*

## Strangers.

Adam Bowen	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	xvj s.
Widowe Sanford	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vijj d.
William Trevill	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vijj d.
Jacob de Hoafe	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vijj d.

*Saint Peters Parische.*

## Stranger.

John de Baker	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
---------------	-----	-----	-----	-----------	-----	---------

*S<sup>t</sup> Michaelles Parische.*

## Strangers.

Jacob Hugobert	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	vijj li.
John Russell	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	xvj s.
Michael Dorwell	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	xvj s.
John Meynard	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vijj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Alphege and Sainte Olanes Parishes.*

## Strangers.

Christofer Monioye	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vijj d.
James Moore	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...	vijj d.

*Saint John Zacharyes Parishe.*

## Strangers.

Almon Mutton	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
--------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-----------------

*Strangers in Barbican.*

Noye Cheparde, goldsmith	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Anthonetta his wyef; George Raston his servaunte	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.

*Strangers in Whitcrostrete.*

William Baylye, silkeweaver	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Johane, his wyfe	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.

*Strangers in Foorestreete.*

Morris Nicholls, goldsmith	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Susan his wyef	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.

*Grubstreete.*

## Strangers.

Arnolde Stone, weaver	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
Awdrye Lambert, widowe	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
James de Hearnese, weauer	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
Annes, his wyef	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.

*Strangers in Moore Lane.*

Stephen Robinson, weaver	}	...	...	...	...	ij s.
Salomon, Sara, his children						
Vyncent Sheveloe,* weaver	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.

*Strangers in Moorefieldes.*

James Cushey, hempdresser	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Katheryne, his wyef	}	...	...	—	...	viij d. [sic]
Hubbart Cushey, his servaunt						
John Verneale, packthredmaker	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Marye, his wief; Marye, Rachell, John, James, Sara, his children; Leonard Welbegan, his his [sic] servaunt	...	...	...	—	...	iiij s. iiij d. [sic]
Peter Ferheye, hempdresser; Marye his wyef	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Nicholas Howse, hempdresser; Judyth his wyef; James his sonne	...	...	...	—	...	ij s.
Anthonye Surryonge, weaver	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Noye During	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Audrye Neece; Katheryne his wyef; Isack, Judyth, John, Susan, James, his children	...	...	...	—	...	iiij s. viij d.

\* Cf. Tyber Sheveloe, on p. 54.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{551}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 41 Eliz (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted . 39 Eliz. (1597).

## WALEROOKE WARD.

*Sainte Swithunes Parishe.*

## Straungers in the said Parish.

	John Mollyns	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
2nd	James Godseall	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. iiij d.
	Samuell Boverin	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Anthony Delamore	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
a. p.	John Ida	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
a. p.	Mary Ida	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
a. p.	Haunce Ida	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Lodwick	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Katherin Lodwick, his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
a. p.	Andrew Davies	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
a. p.; a. p.	Jacaby, his wief, and Jacob, his servant	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Reynald Spiermaker	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*Sainte Marie Wollchurche Parishe.*

## Strainger in the said Parish.

P. S.	John de Waster	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
-------	----------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-----------------

*Saint Stephens Parishe.*

## Strainger in the same Parishe.

	Garret Tryon	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
--	--------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-----------------

*Saint Marie Abchurche.*

## Straingers in the same Parish.

P. S.	Gyles Bowltell	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
	William Marshall	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Anne Marshall	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Peter Marshall	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	William Marshall	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Dauid Marshall	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Easter Marshall	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Haunce Hornett	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Anne Hornett	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Haunce Bowltell	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jacobe Boultell	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Catheren Boultell	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{395}$ .

*Indenture*, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## CORNHILL WARDE.

*Saint Peters, S<sup>t</sup> Michaels, S<sup>t</sup> Marye Woolchurch, and S<sup>t</sup> Christofers Parishes.*

## Straungers.

	Frauncis van Aker ... ..	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
a. p.	Comber Vanderlinden ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Charles Mussalon, in Popes house ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
a. p.	Magdalen Richardes, servant to y <sup>e</sup> said Comber ...	per poll.	viiij d.
	Mary Moninges, servant to y <sup>e</sup> said Comber ...	per poll.	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{395}$ .

*Indenture*, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## ALDERSGATE WARD.

*S<sup>t</sup> Leonards and S<sup>t</sup> Martyns Parishes.*

## Straungers in the said Parishes.

Anthonye Emericke ... ..	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
John Brand ... ..	[x] li.	liij s. iiij d.
Hester Poker, widowe ... ..	[x li.]	liij s. iiij d.
Adryan Prynce ... ..	[x li.]	liij s. iiij d.
Ilard Vanhide ... ..	[vj li.]	xxxij s.
Ellen Tewse, widowe ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Henry Barnes ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Jane, his wief ... ..	per pole.	viiij d.
Gertrude Gilbert, widowe ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Michael Mynott ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Marye, his wief ... ..	per pole.	viiij d.
James Bulker ... ..	per pole.	nihil.
Jane, his wief ... ..	per pole.	viiij d.
Leonard Gawson ... ..	per pole.	viiij d.
James Farroll, alias Varhulte* ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Jone, his wief ... ..	per pole.	viiij d.
Marye Coranus, widowe, in y <sup>e</sup> house of Katheren Restingham	per pole.	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Anne and Agnes Parishes.*

## Straungers in the said Parishes.

Peter de Drosset ... ..	iiij li.	xvj s.
Katheren, his wief, and John Fisher, his servaunte ...	per pole.	xvj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Mary Stayning Parishes.*

## Straunger.

James White ... ..	xl li.	x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
--------------------	--------	------------------------

\* Varbulke on p. 23; Verhulte on p. 95.



*S<sup>t</sup> John Zacharies Parishe.*

## Straungers in the said Parishe.

Peter Savage ... ..	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
John Basyng, taylor, and Suzan, his wief, in the house of John Watton ... ..	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Jane, the wief of Marcus Colonye ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.

*Straungers in S<sup>t</sup> Martyns le Graund Parishe.*

Michaell Arke ... ..	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Nicholas de Houma ... ..	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
John Large ... ..	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Henry Tayon ... ..	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Frauncis Lawson ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Robert Coningham ... ..	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
Alexander Williamson ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
John Hume ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Gabriell Harrye ... ..	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Gregorye Pryncell ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
James Droyte ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
John James ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Frauncis Derickson ... ..	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Henry Purvys ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Alexander Danielson ... ..	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Thomas Fynder ... ..	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Christian Vandenbus ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.
John Nicholson ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Henry Vanhulten ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Nicholas Bonmarche ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Adryan Vandermare ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.
John Lambarte and Martha, his wief ... ..	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Jacques Bulke ... ..	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.

*Christopher Alley.*

Michaell Fuller ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Winkyn Poyser ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Robert Younge ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.
John Daniell ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
——, his wief ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.

*Fower Dove Alley.*

Alexander Hume ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
-----------------------	-------	-----	--------------

*Kingeshead Alley.*

Aaron Vandam ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Arnolde Lowe ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.

*Aungell Alley.*

John Rowlande ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Katheren, the wief of Eliard Vanderhide ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Josselyn, the wief of John Large ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Mary, the wief of Anthony Emerick ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Magdalen, the wief of Michaell Arte ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Janakyn Swanston, widowe ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Judith, the wief of Gabriell Harrye ... ..	per pole.	...	viiij d.

Phillis, y <sup>e</sup> wife of Alexander Williamson	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Christian, y <sup>e</sup> wief of Anthony Jacob	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Mary, the wief of Nicholas de Homa, and Hester, their daughter	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Mary, the wief of Adryan Prince	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Sara, the wief of Robert Dampont	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Jane, the wief of John Rowland	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Elizabeth, the wief of W <sup>m</sup> Cave	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Elizabeth, the wief of Richard West	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Ellyn, the wief of Michael Fuller	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Tanakyn, the wief of Richard Scales	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Henry Boulte, in Alexander Williamsons house	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Ellyn, the wief of Winkyn Poyser	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
James Johnson	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iijj d.
Barbara, his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Jane Kitchen, widowe	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Botolphes Parishe without Aldersgate.*

*Straungers in the said Parishe.*

Wyn' Johnson	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Joyce Offold * and Joyce his wief	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
John Deroby and Judith his wif	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Xp'ian Allen, widowe	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{594}$ .

**Indentures**, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

*BILLINGSGATE WARDE.*

*S<sup>t</sup> Marye Hill Parishe.*

*Straungers.*

P. S.	Segar Cors[ellis]†	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. vijj d.
P. S.	Widow Van[her]jick	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
P. S.	John Abells	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. vijj d.
P. S.	Leven de Hays, alias Harte	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. vijj d.
	Samuell Bries	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
S. [sic]	Giles Liles	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iijj d.
	Adrian Pellay, and Jeane his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Jane Weston, widowe, John Weston and Josias Weston, there sonnes	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Laurence Dore, and Mary his wiefe	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Joyce Copenborrow, Elizabeth his wief, Joice their sonne, and Elizabeth their daughter	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s. vijj d.
	John Chiretree, and his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Lambert de Coster and Margaret his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

\* Offall on pp. 25 and 97.

† See p. 6.

*S<sup>t</sup> Botolph Pariske.*

## Straingers.

P. S.	Paule Tobaste	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
	Abraham Williamson	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
P. S.	Haunce van Sprucman	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Harmond Langerman	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Vastine, and Elizabeth his wife	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Christofer Cliston, and Cristian his wief, and Elin their servant	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	John Debeck, and Marie his wife, and Judith their daughter	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	William Keis, and Soich his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter More, and Jarrett his servaunte	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Andrewes Hubbardes Pariske.*

## Straingers.

P. S.	George Bowly	...	...	...	xl li.	...	x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
	Mathewe de Quester	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
	Guillam Curtine	...	...	...	lxxx li.	...	xxj li. vj s. viij d.
	Jacob Bowly	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.

*S<sup>t</sup> George and S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes Parish.*

## Straingers.

P. S.	Walter Aertson	...	...	...	C li.	...	xxvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Hauns van Solte	...	...	...	lxx li.	...	xviij li. xiiij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Cornelius Verhoven	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
P. S.	John Dorper	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	John Eake	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Garret Williams	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Guillam van Skipe	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Salomon de Vante*	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Tobias Birde	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Peter Cloice, and Amyans his wief	...	...	...	per pool.	...	xvj d.
	Cornelis Steres, and Marye his wife	...	...	...	per pool.	...	xvj d.
	William Browinge and Anne his wief, William Broinges [ <i>sic</i> ] somme and Anne Browinge their daughter	...	...	...	per pool.	...	ij s. viij d.
	Nicholas Crookenboroe, and Ellett his wief	...	...	...	per pool.	...	xvj d.
	Thomas Brocelmett, and Elizabeth his wife	...	...	...	per pool.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Clementes	...	...	...	per pool.	...	xvj d.

## FARRINGTON WARDE WITHOUT.

*S<sup>t</sup> Brides Parish.**Salisbury Court.*

John Pett, strainger	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
----------------------	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	--------------

*Fleet Lane and Fleet Yarde.*

## Straingers.

Symon Sheveler, copersmith	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
Nicholas Sermois, scalemaker	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Anthony Herringe, cutter	...	...	ij li.	...	viiij s. [ <i>sic</i> ]

\* Or Vaute? See p. 7.

*Popinoy Alley.*

## Strangers.

John Palmer ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.
Andrew Rose, knifemaker ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.
Goodwief Franeys, schollemistris ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Martens Parish.*

## Strangers.

Gilles Showmaker ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.
John Jemock, goldsmith ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Bartholomew & Lesse Parish.*

## Strangers.

Gilles Corner, silkeweyner ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
John Dishant ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.
Marian de Lawne ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Bartholomew the Great Parish.*

\* . . . . .

*S<sup>r</sup> Sepulchres Parish.*

† . . . . .

*Oulde Bailly quarter.**Beere Alley.†*

## Strangers.

Peter Hinde ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Tilman Shelte and Alice his wief, per poll ... ..	pol.	xvj d.
John Sy[mo]ns ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.
W[idow] Tramlar ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.
[Harm]an Gough ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Andrewes in Holborne.*

## Strangers.

Samuell & Swart, vitler ... ..	iiij li.	xvj s.
Ashen Shewen, crosbowmaker ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Olyver Brason, herbeman ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.
William Duckes ... ..	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
Xp'ofer Swisser ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.
William Waughe, saddlemaker, in Homes his rente, in Fetter Lane ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.
William Crowe, in Gunpowder Alley, in Fetter Lane ... ..	per pol.	viiij d.

\* Half a membrane lost here; see p. 16.

† Half a membrane lost here; see pp. 16 and 84.

‡ It is doubtful whether these names come under this heading or that of the Old Bailly; see p. 16.

§ Daniell on pp. 16 and 84.

## [BRIDGE WARD.]\*

*S<sup>t</sup> Magnus Parische.*

## Straungers.

Nicholas Weblyn	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	[v li. vj s. viij d.]
Arnold Lulles	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	[viij li.]
Fountayne de Beste, Katherine de Beste, Marye, Platterwiche, servants with Arnolde L[ulles]	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
Godfrey Richardes and Christopher Richardes	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Bennett Gracechurche Parische.*

## Straungers.

Phillipp Corsine	...	...	...	...	C li.	...	xxvj li. xij s. iij d.
John de Baker	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iij d.
Barnarde Geryne	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iij d.
Katherine, y <sup>e</sup> wife of John de Baker	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Abraham de Backer, sonne of the saide John	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
John Johnson, servant of the saide John	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Nero Cursynye, Octauiam Cursynie, Benedict Bartholomewe, Nicholas Shesdotall, John Bover, Peeter de Poye, John de Pasquene, Martyn van Somer, and Jone ———, all seruantes of Philipp Corsinye	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vj s.

[*S<sup>t</sup> Michael's Parish.*]

## Straungers.

John du Cane	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
Marye, the wife of John de Cane	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Samuell Downen, servant to y <sup>e</sup> said John de Cane	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.

## [BISHOPSGATE WARD.]†

*S<sup>t</sup> Peeters Parische.*

## Straungers.

P. S.	Peeter Jacobson	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	j li. j s. iij d.
	Henrie Powell, his seruante	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	John Rickworth	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	j li. xij s.
	Marye his wife, and Hellen his seruante	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.

[*S<sup>t</sup> Hellen's Parish.*]

## Strangers.

a. p.	John Baptista Messigne	...	...	...	...	l li.	...	xiiij li. vj s. viij d.
	Leven vander Stylte	...	...	...	...	l li.	...	xiiij li. vj s. viij d.
a. p.	Farrone Martyn	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	ij li. xij s. iij d.
	Peeter Vegleman	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Augustine de Bewlye	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	John de Clarcke	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.

\* Title lost. See p. 9.

† Title lost. See p. 10.

	Leven Vanderstilt his wife ... ..	—	...	viii d.
	Esaye Mislande			
	Mathewe Stilton } his seruantes ... ..	—	...	ij s.
a. p.	Barbery Capren			
a. p.	Doctour Cullymer ... ..	v li.	... j li	vj s. viii d.
	Laurence Basyll ... ..	v li.	... j li.	vj s. viii d.
a. p.	Peeter, his sonne ... ..	—	...	viii d.
	The Widdowe Bawkes ... ..	—	...	viii d.
	Agnes, her servant ... ..	—	...	viii d.
	Peeter Vandeskower, and his wief	—	...	xvj d.
	Anne Mereden, Augustyn Belyens maide ...	—	...	viii d.
a. p.	Vincent Mevuge,* and his wief ... ..	—	...	xvj d.
p. s.	John Verhaghen ... ..	vj li.	... j li.	xij s.
	His wief ... ..	—	...	viii d.
a. p.	Marye Martyn, his mayde ... ..	—	...	viii d.
a. p.	Barberye Lambe, widdowe ... ..	—	...	viii d.
a. p.	Marye Deboo, widdowe ... ..	—	...	viii d.
a. p.	Mychael Coosen ... ..	—	...	viii d.
a. p.	Joan and Frauncis, his seruantes ... ..	—	...	xvj d.
a. p.	Abraham Graunde ... ..	—	...	viii d.
a. p.	Doctour Gentill, the father ... ..	v li.	... j li.	vj s. viii d.
a. p.	Doctour Gentill, the sonne ... ..	v li.	... j li.	vj s. viii d.

[S<sup>r</sup> Ethelborough's Parish.]

## [The Angel.]

Rouland [Gargant] ... ..	—	...	viii d.
Jaine, hys wief ... ..	—	...	viii d.
Jane Lucyfer, w[idow] ... ..	—	...	viii d.

S<sup>r</sup> Botulphes Parishe.

## [Bedlam.]

## [Strangers.]

	Nicholas ... ..	per poll.	...	viii d.
	Mathewe [Ryan and] Marye, his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Valentyn Merchant, Marye his wief, and Anthony his sonne ... ..	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Stacye Jermayen and Anne his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Jane Covey, widdowe ... ..	per poll.	...	viii d.
	Peeter Ansloo and Cecill his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Catelyn de Towr, widdowe ... ..	ij li.	... x s.	viii d.
a. p.	Phillippe de Jeune, her sonne ... ..	vj li.	... j li.	xij s.
a. p.	Frauncis, the wief of Jno. Hollone, and Ester her daughter ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	Aaron Barbere and Besse his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.

## Petty Fraunce.

Luke Shamboyse, Tonney his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.
John Fanabell ... ..	per poll.	...	viii d.
Fraunces Lecoke, and Jane his wief ... ..	per poll.	...	xvj d.

\* Meringe on p. 11.



	Jeames Lecoke, and Jaine his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
	Abraham Goodhame	... ..	per poll.	... ..	viiij d.
	Symon Alan, and Elizabeth his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
	Anthony Gissytt, and Judeth his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
	John Deloyes	... ..	per poll.	... ..	viiij d.
	Samuell Doawe, and Marye his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
	Agnes Mensey, widowe	... ..	per poll.	... ..	viiij d.

*By the Ditch Syde.*

	John Willowe, Perron his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
	John de Lowe, Jain his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
	Anthony Wascowe, Marye his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
a. p.	Sara Godowen, and Catelin, a widdowe	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
a. p.	Phillip Blowyt, Gradneu his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
a. p.	John Evetortye, and Jane his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.

*Hownditch.*

	Jeames Knight, and Annes his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
	Symon Clareke, and Marye his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
	Jane his daughter, and William Tyster his seruaunt	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
a. p.	Peeter Marley	... ..	per poll.	... ..	viiij d.

*Wallnuttre Alley.*

a. p.	Jane Purvayll, widdowe	... ..	per poll.	... ..	viiij d.
a. p.	Margarett Halball, widdowe	... ..	per poll.	... ..	viiij d.
	Caryon Duplancke	... ..	iiij li.	... ..	xvj s.
	Morrice his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	viiij d.
	Joys Malyre, Katelin his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.

*[Three Squirrel Alley.]*

	G[iles Mathewe]	... ..	[per poll.]	... ..	viiij d.
	Frauncis C[otters]	... ..	[per poll.]	... ..	xvj d.

*[Half Moon Alley.]*

	James C[rampone]	... ..	iiij li.	... ..	j li. j s. iiij d.
	Marie his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	viiij d.
	Samuell Wittes, and [Helen his wife]	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
	John Drewlaye, and Margeret his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
	Phillippe le Page, and Marye his wief, Phillippe his sonne	... ..	per poll.	... ..	ij s.
a. p.	Marie, the wief of Jno. Hamon	... ..	per poll.	... ..	viiij d.
a. p.	Symon Fielde and Suzan his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
a. p.	John Perrey, silkeweauer	... ..	per poll.	... ..	viiij d.
a. p.	John Fawken, and Marie his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
	Fraunces Robline, and Antonett his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
	Jervois Robin his sonne	... ..	per poll.	... ..	viiij d.

*Three Tonne Alley.*

	Widdowe Reminge	... ..	per poll.	... ..	viiij d.
	John Tilman	... ..	per poll.	... ..	viiij d.
	Esyas Lawyer	}	per poll.	... ..	ij s.
	Katelyn, his wief				
a. p.	Peeter Hurdlyn his seruaunte	... ..	per poll.	... ..	ij s.

*Stephens Alley.*

a. p.	Peeter Crue, and Marie his wief	... ..	per poll.	... ..	xvj d.
-------	---------------------------------	--------	-----------	--------	--------

	Clement Fontaine and Marie his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	Almain Viheere, and Bennett his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Barbara Pottey, a maide	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
a. p.	Jaques Jellyome and Tomet his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	Widdowe Catelyn	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
a. p.	Lewys de Curtain and Elizabeth his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Widdowe Catte	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Daniel Shamboo	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vij d.
	Marie, his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

*Horshewe Alley.*

a. p.	James Mathewe, and Annes his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	John Snaye, and Marye his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	John Corke, and Barbaume his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	Noates Mansome	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

*Bell Alley.*

	Jasper Lamyn	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
--	--------------	-----	-----	-----------	-----	--------

*Lambe Alley.*

	Jasper Castle, and Agnes his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Rasyn	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Daniel Drappy, and Agnes his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	John Lousey, and Katelin his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

## WARD OF CORDEWAYNERSTREETE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Antholines Parish.\**

.....

*Alhallowes Parish.**Strainger.*

	Xp'ian Derricke	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
--	-----------------	-----	-----	-------	-----	-----------------

*[Trinity Parish.]\**

	[Bartholomew L]jynsall, strainger	...	...	iiij li.	...	[xvj s.]
--	-----------------------------------	-----	-----	----------	-----	----------

*Straingers.*

	Thomas Ireland	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Josias Straighton	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

## WARDE [OF DOWGATE].

*Alhallowes Parishes.**[Strangers].*

†	[Andrew] Dicken, et vxor	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	[William] de Grove	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	[Abraham] Wittenwrongell	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	S. . . . Leonardes	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Postarde	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Abraham van Hull	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Sunnevell	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
a. p.	Balthazar Smorehouse	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

\* See p. 15.

† 23 names almost entirely lost here; the following surnames are legible: *Starke, Poulson, Corson, Gretars*, and *[Hubbard] Francklin, et vxor*. See pp. 7, 8.

	George Reynoldes ... ..	per poll.	viii d.
a. p.	Martin Boxis ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
a. p.	Barnarde Sparman ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Cornelius Cornott ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
a. p.	Leweres Merrielles ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Stephen Brewer, widowe ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Cornelius Derringhove ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Harman Scullerie, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Marie Blundon ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
a. p.	Clement Blundon ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Hauns Mollyne ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Roger Stevenson ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	John Mettes, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Nicholas Farhollowaie ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Abraham Marbecke ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	David Johnson ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	John Defillis ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Constantine Wachendorffe ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Sebastian Harralde ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Hauns Twister ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Elizabeth Walters ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
a. p.	Phillippe Vanderplaece, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Elizabeth Vanderbest ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Michael Greene * ... ..	per poll.	vii d.

*Straungers in Little Althallowes.*

	[Wa]ssall Weblyn ... ..	Cxx li.	xxxvj li.
	Jacob Oaste ... ..	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	John Fortree ... ..	xv li.	iiij li.
p.	James Mace ... ..	xl s.	x s. viij d.
Privato sigillo	Mawdlin Bucklande—a.p. ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Arrene Molline ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
a. p.	Lewis Garrett ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Martin Vanvinecke, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Arnolde Gatson ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Henrye Cullyn, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	John van Hooke ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
a. p.	Joachim Anthonson ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Giles Leonarde, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Garrett Slewee ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Roman de Hove, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
a. p.	John Rixon ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
a. p.	Henrick Cornelius ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	John Trey, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Lawrence Pountney.**Straungers in the same Parish.*

	Jasper van Hare ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Katherin Gest, widowe ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Lawrence Vandam, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Hauns Levars, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Abraham Levers ... ..	per poll.	vii d.
	Hauns Vanbarne, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.

\* *Greene on p. 8.*

a. p.	Ellen Ditcher	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
	Tobias van de la Bell	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
a. p.	Peeter Oast, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	Suzan Remynges	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Johns Præcinct.*

## Straungers in the same Præcinct.

	Phillippe Lushe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Dewaye, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll:	...	xvj d.
	Giles de Waie	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{35d}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## LANGBORNE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Mary Woolnothes Parische.*

## Straungers.

a. p.	Jacob Gulielmo	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Martyn Frederigo	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Nelkin Prinson, maide Frederigo	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Nicholas Acon Parische.*

## Straungers.

P. S.	Haunce Wolters	...	...	...	...	C li.	...	xxvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
	Gillam de Beste	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
P. S.	Giles Evans	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	John Rogers	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
a. p.	Nicholas de la Fountaine	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
a. p.	Peeter van Dale	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	John Harto and John de Best, at Gillam de Bestes Roger Turloyt, Jane vanden Sende, and Margerye van Winterbecke, at Haunce Wouters	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	John Marchan, at Rogers	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
a. p.	Esawe Dehouena, there alsoe	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.

*S<sup>t</sup> Clementes and S<sup>t</sup> Edmondes Parishes.*

## Straungers.

	Peter de Coster	...	...	...	...	xxv li.	...	vj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
a. p.	David de la Roye	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Widdowe Gladhill	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Nicholas Vacondary	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Augustine None	...	...	...	...	—	...	—

*Allhallowes Parische.*

## Straungers.

P. S.	John Nightingale	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	John Lyon	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
a. p.	Giles ———, at John Thomas his howse	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Dionice Backchurche Parishe.*

## Straungers.

	Peeter Samyne	... ..	lxxx li.	... xxj li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Abraham van Delden	... ..	lxxx li.	... xxj li. vj s. viij d.
P. S.	Emannell Demetrius	... ..	xl li.	... x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Gillam Whitebrott	... ..	xx li.	... v li. vj s. viij d.
	Michael Corsellis	... ..	xxx li.	... viij li.
	James Colles	... ..	xx li.	... v li. vj s. viij d.
	James Garrett	... ..	v li.	... xxvj s. viij d.
P. S.	Joice van Bushe	... ..	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
P. S.	Robert de la Barre	... ..	xx li.	... v li. vj s. viij d.
	Doctor de Lobell <small>(Mathew Apotheary to P<sup>r</sup>. J. Orange)</small>	... ..	iiij li.	... xvj s.
	Lewes de Meare	... ..	xl s.	... x s. viij d.
	Garrett Cotten, in Widdowe Reades rentes	... ..	xx s.	... v s. iiij d.
a. p.	Jonas Brockleman, at Whitebreads	... ..	xx s.	... v s. iiij d.
P. S.	Charles Hügebaute	... ..	vj li.	... xxxij s.
P. S.	Dominico Bowenson	... ..	v li.	... xxvj s. viij d.
	Garrett Coossens	... ..	xx s.	... v s. iiij d.
P. S.	William Abell	... ..	v li.	... xxvj s. viij d.
P. S.	Danyell van Hassevelt, at Corcelles [ <i>sic</i> ]	... ..	iiij li.	... xvj s.
	Widdowe de la Noye	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
	Guillam van Dam, et vxor	... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Widdowe Wanyon	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
	Henrick Walls, et vxor	... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
	John Vinyarde, et vxor	... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Michael Lemons, et vxor	... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Peter Wiboe	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
	Peeter James, et vxor	... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Widdowe Leonarde	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
a. p.	Thomas Pepperman et vxor, in the Alley by Woodes howse y <sup>t</sup> was	... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
	George van Hooke	... ..	iiij li.	... xxj s. iiij d.
	Abraham Darkinder	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
	Marye Pennyeteire, servant with Joice van Bushe	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
	Faldoe Delobell, Katherine Delobell, Lucye Delo- bell & Anne Delobell, the children of Doctor	... ..		
	Delobell	... ..	per poll.	... ij s. viij d.
a. p.	Leonarde Mundaye, a child at James Garrettes	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
	Tanakin Henricks, servant with Guillam van Dam	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
a. p.	Widdowe Neighbour	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
	Charles de Wolfe, brother to the wife of William Abell	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
	Katherine Jacobs, servant there	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
	Katherine Beale, servant with James Colles	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
	Jaques Allowin, servant with Abraham van Delden	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
a. p.	Tobias Weightens, a boye, and Jane Jacobs, a girle, at Peeter Samynes howse	... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Margaret Simpole, servant with Gillam Whitebreade	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.
	John Wyboe and Joice Wyboe, at Peeter Wiboes	... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
a. p.	Gartrite Peeters, wyddowe, and Cornellis Peeters, hir sonne	... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
a. p.	John Arte and Henrye Mynan, at Wyddowe Fleetes house	... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
a. p.	Garrett Yarram, at Radcliffes	... ..	per poll.	... viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Gabriell Fanchurche Parishe.*

## Straungers.

	Peeter van Lor	...	...	...	...	xl li.	...	x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
p. s.	Maximilian Skomaker	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Raphiell Thorye, doctor in Phisick	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
a. p.	Peeter Wiboe	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Andreas Bovey, at van Lores	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
a. p.	Xp'ian Tibautes, at van Lores	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
a. p.	Adrian Tibautes, at van Lores	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Dedus Viles	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Haunce de Backer	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Martin Cornellis	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Abigall van de Reste, widdowe, and Marye Nuttes,							
	hir maide servant	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	Peeter van Leuvan and Katherine Vanleuvan	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Derrick Harmeson and Francis Rudder, servantes							
	with Nicholas Dedus Viles	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Tenkin Clarkes, servant with Peeter van Lore	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
a. p.	John Tyce and Nicholas Jeylus, at Martin Cornellis							
	howse	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*All S<sup>t</sup> Steyninges Parishe.*

## Straungers.

	Jacob de Bees	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Derrick Scope, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John de Kayser, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
a. p.	Widdowe Wayeman	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{237}$ .

**Assessment**, 12 October, 41 Eliz. 1599, of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## [CITY OF WESTMINSTER.]

*The Parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes.*

## Aliens and Strangers withyn the said Parishe.

A m'd'	John Wyer, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Charles Pattison	...	...	...	...	poll.	...	viij d.
	William Lucas	...	...	...	...	p.	...	viij d.
	Anthonye Nicholas	...	...	...	...	p.	...	viij d.
	Ciprian Arnolde	...	...	...	...	p.	...	viij d.
	Laurence Cleysie	...	...	...	...	p.	...	viij d.
	John Johnson	...	...	...	...	p.	...	viij d.

*The Parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Martens in the Fieldes.*

## Aliens in the said Parishe.

	Francis Bartewe, in goodes	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
	Thomas Willson, in goodes	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
ou <sup>r</sup>	John Spillman, in goodes	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.



Leonard Harman, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Henry Williamson, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Andrew Hallett, in goodes	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Arnold Derickson, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
Vlricke Netseley, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
John Wafer, in goodes	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Alexander Dennison, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
Dericke Synker, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
John Dottman, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
James Bleare, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
Mathewe Clarke, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
Browne Balteser, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
Dericke Hawkes	...	...	...	poll.	...	vij d.
Henry Leonard	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
Nicholas Francis	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
John Good	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
Garett Arliffe	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
Close Cornelius	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
Peter Tyson	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
Philip Vanderelst	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
William Culfe	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
John Bushowe	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
Albert Johnson	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
John Johnson	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
Bartholomewe Lwyse	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.

*Perishes of S<sup>t</sup> Clementes and y<sup>e</sup> Savoy.*

*The Libertye of the Duchye of Lancaster.*

Aliens within the said Liberty.

Peter Plewell, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Leonard Vandebone, in goodes	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xxj s. iij d.
Haunce Hagallus	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
John Garrett, in goodes	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xxj s. viij d.
Agnes Bunt, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Peter Cole, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Peter Crozart, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Margarett Crozart	...	...	...	p.	...	x s. viij d.
Roger Shovell, in goodes	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.

#### LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{1}{36} \frac{8}{6} \frac{6}{8}$ .

**Indenture**, 15 October, 41 Eliz. (1599), of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

HUNDREDUM DE BRIXTON.

*Barmondsey.*

Aliens.

Joyce de Mortley, alien, in goodes	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Michaell de Crowe, alien, in goodes	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Walter Vanstreete, alien, in goodes	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.

*The Streete Side.*

## Aliens, by the polls.

John Muckoe, alien ... ..	vijj d.	Tivett his wief, alien ...	vijj d.
Sara, his wief, alien ... ..	vijj d.	William Dericke, alien ...	vijj d.
John Henricke, his servant,		Cornelius Tise, alien ...	vijj d.
alien ... ..	vijj d.	John Renney,* servant to	
Michaell Dildale, alien ...	vijj d.	Thomas Megar, alien	vijj d.

*In Five Foote Lane.*

## By the polls.

iii James Vantrite, alien ...	vijj d.	iii John Clarie, servant to Wil-	
Edward Nelson, alien ...	vijj d.	liam Ammon, alien	vijj d.
Elizabeth, his wief, alien ...	vijj d.	Arnold Tise, alien ...	vijj d.

*Bell Alley.*

## By the polls.

Laurencee Buckner, alien ...	vijj d.	Katherin, his daughter, alien	vijj d.
Steevenet, his wief, alien ...	vijj d.	James de Croe, alien ...	vijj d.
Andrewe Sherley, alien ...	vijj d.	Margaret, his wief, alien	vijj d.
Katherin, his wief, alien ...	vijj d.	Judithe, his servant, alien	vijj d.

*Louge Lane.*

John Werie, alien ... ..	vijj d.	Agnes, his wief, alien ...	vijj d.
--------------------------	---------	----------------------------	---------

*The Churchyarde.*

iii Dan Amsell, alien ... ..	vijj d.	Joane, his wief, alien ...	vijj d.
iii Agnes, his wief, alien ...	vijj d.	John Degeste, alien ...	vijj d.
iii Katherin Gurnette, alien ...	vijj d.	Katherin, his wief, alien	vijj d.
iii Thomas Prangere, alien ...	vijj d.	Alexander Muckoe, alien	vijj d.
Peter Kempe, alien ... ..	vijj d.	Sayntaynie, his wief, alien	vijj d.
Agnes, his wief, alien ... ..	vijj d.	Gyles Deere, his servaunt,	
iii Joice Morell, alien ... ..	vijj d.	alien ... ..	vijj d.
Abraham Ferkitte, alien ...	vijj d.	John Daniell, alien ...	vijj d.
Agnes his wief, alien ... ..	vijj d.	Gosan, his wief, alien ...	vijj d.
Cornelius Bourde, alien ...	vijj d.		

*The Grange Yarde.*

—— Bloves, servant to		—— Hancee, servant to	
Joyce de Mortley, alien...	vijj d.	Davie Mortley, alien	vijj d.
		Julius Fugere, alien ...	vijj d.

*Redriffe.*

iii Michell Leaman, alien, in landes	... ..	xx s.	vijj s.
--------------------------------------	--------	-------	---------

*In the Copper Mill.*

## Aliens, by the polls.

Arnold Deyeger and his wief,		iii Abraham Kusse, and his	
aliens ... ..	xvj d.	wief, aliens ... ..	xvj d.
Isacke Kusse and his wief,		iii John Duringe, alien ...	vijj d.
aliens ... ..	xvj d.	Frinde Downe, alien ...	vijj d.
Haunze Kusse, his sonne,		iii Mathewe Frikydowne,	
alien ... ..	vijj d.	alien ... ..	vijj d.

\* Boney on p. 105.

*Batrichsey.*

Cropher Fromehill, alias Vanderberge, alien, in landes    xx s.    ...    viij s.

## Aliens, by the polls.

Barbara Fromehill, wief of the said Cropher, alien    ...    viij d.	Sara Decollawaie, his wief, alien    ...    viij d.
iii Barbara Fromehill, their daughter, alien    ...    viij d.	John Fennanger, alien    ...    viij d.
Peeter Decollawaie, alien    ...    viij d.	Francis Fennanger, his wief, alien    ...    viij d.

*Wansworth.*

Marie Morris, alien, by the poll    ...    ...    ...    ...    viij d.

*Newington.**Blackman Streete.*

## Aliens, by the polls.

Francis Hewge and his wief, alien    ...    ...    xvj d.	John Johnson, alien    ...    viij d.
	Arthur Rayman, alien    ...    viij d.

*Kentishe Streete.*

## Aliens, by the polls.

William Smethers, alien    ...    viij d.	Leven Ramhowse, alien    viij d.
John Decoye, alien    ...    viij d.	

*Lambeth.**The Queen's Libertie.*

## Aliens, by the polls.

iii {	Martin Blacke, alien    ...    viij d.	iii {	Katherin Blacke, alien    ...    viij d.
	Anne Blacke, his wief, alien    ...    viij d.		Anne Blacke, alien    ...    viij d.
	John Blacke, alien    ...    viij d.		Giles Hurst, alien    ...    viij d.
	Steephen Blacke, alien    ...    viij d.		Gartered Hurst, alien    ...    viij d.
	William Blacke, alien    ...    viij d.		Sara Hurst, alien    ...    viij d.
	Martin Blacke, alien    ...    viij d.		

*The Archbushoppes Libertie.*

Peeter Dewke Anoye, alien, in goodes    ...    ...    iiij li.    ...    xxj s. iiij d.

## Aliens.

## By the polls.

Henrie Anthoine, alien    ...    ...    ...    ...    viij d.
Thomas Lege, alien    ...    ...    ...    ...    viij d.

*Barnes.*

James Royens, alien, by the poll    ...    ...    ...    ...    viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, <sup>186</sup>/<sub>1575</sub>.

**Certificate**, 3 May, 42 Eliz. (1600), by the Commissioners for levying the payment of the second Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597), that the following persons within the *Hundred of Brixton* were either dead, departed, or gone.

*Barmondsey.*

James Vantrite, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
John Clarey, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
Dan Ansell, and Agnes his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Katherin Gornett, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
Thomas Pranger, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
Joyce Morrell, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.

*Lambyth.*

Martyn Blake, and Ann his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
W <sup>m</sup> Blake and Martyn Blake, aliens, per poles	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Katherin Blake and Ann Blake, aliens, per poles	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Giles Hurst and Gartred Hurst, [a]liens, per poles	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Sara Hurst, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
John Blake and Stephen Blake, aliens, per poles	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.

*Reddryth.*

Michaell Leman, alien, in landes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	viii s.
Abraham Casse, and his wif, aliens, per poles	...	...	...	...	—	xvj d.
John Duriuge and Matthew Firkindowne, per poles	...	...	...	...	—	xvj d.

*Battersey.*

Barbara Fronhill, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
-----------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, <sup>186</sup>/<sub>1575</sub>.

**Indenture**, 27 August, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## BOROGHE OF SOUTHWARKE.

*S<sup>r</sup> Olaves Parrishe.**Straungers.*

Aff <sup>r</sup>	Widowe Hatron	...	...	...	j poole.	viii d.
	John Petersonn, at Bell wharffe	...	...	...	j poole.	viii d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Widowe Randerode	...	...	...	j poole.	viii d.
	Conrade Johnsonn, in the Bridghouse lane	...	...	v li. j poole.	xxvij s. iiij d.	
	Charles Hendiche	...	...	...iiij li. iiij pooles.	xvij s. viij d.	
	John Poste, in Sentleger howse	...	...	ij li. j poole.	xj s. iiij d.	
	John Baker, on the streetside	...	...	iiij li. j poole.	xvj s. viij d.	
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Dyamonde Taffraye	...	...	...	j poole.	viii d.
	Pawle Scriven	...	...	...	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	John Smythe	...	...	...	j poole.	viii d.
	Edwarde Tyce, within Eglins gate	...	...	...	ij pooles.	xvj d.
	Jeresann	...	...	...	ij pooles.	xvj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Leonard Whittwell	...	...	...	j poole.	viii d.

a tailor.  
will of 15  
02 proved  
in Surrey  
1571

	John Grocer, within Toolies gate	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	John Attkinsonn	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
A ff	Widowe Newton, in Powells Rentes	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Symon Russell	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vijj d
	John Hannys	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vijj d.
	John Feven	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Jacobb Decoecke	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	John Powell, senner, brewer	...	...	...	vijj li. j poole	...	xliij s. iijj d.
	Goson Smythe	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Abraham Martyn	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Rayman Johnson, in Cooles Rentes	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
A ff	Nathaniell Johnsonn	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Andreas Johnsonn, in Weblinges Rentes	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Alice Water	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Daniell Tiberken	...	...	...	v li. j poole.	...	xxvij s. iijj d.
A ff	William Townsende	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Tyce Tonys	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iijj d.
	Cornelius Deneave, at the Waterside	...	...	...	ij li. ij pooles.	...	xij s.
	Cesar Branbell	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vijj d.
	Roger Adonye	...	...	...	vj li. j poole.	...	xxxij s. vijj d.
	John Styrrvin	...	...	...	vj li. j poole.	...	xxxij s. vijj d.
	Olyver Clevan, at Horseadowne	...	...	...	ij li. j poole.	...	xj s. iijj d.
	Widowe Bradford, in Femers rentes	...	...	...	xxx s.	...	vijj s.
A ff	Davey Towbaste	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Elizabeth Dirrickson	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Gyles Vandepenbrooke	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iijj d.
	Charles Dellmote	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Lowen Demuller	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Richard Cooke	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Pawle Clayton	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iijj d.
	Mathewe Clayton	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Lawrence Huggens, in Horseadowne Lane	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vijj d.
	Nicholas Rice, in Barmonsey streete	...	...	...	vij li.	...	xxxvij s. iijj d.
	Hester Vanstrite, in Rices house	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
A ff	Léonard French, in Burrettes rentes	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Abraham Cares weif	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
A ff	John Venbutt, a pinner, at Battell bridge	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	John Debore, at Legg Allye, in Barmondsey streete	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Jonas Shargande	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Arthur Debever	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Anthoine, in Bibies howse	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	James Pottebroek, in Legge Allye, at Battell Bridge	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iijj d.
	Jarman Demales	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Dirick Brooke, in the Maze	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Gyles Leconnte	...	...	...	iiij pooles.	...	ij s. vijj d.
	Barnet Bowerbanckes	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
A ff	Cornelys Coddeck	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
A ff	James Degrastes	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Widowe Warren	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Lesken Vanseran	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Widowe Garren	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Widowe Esterman	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Godfrye Waters	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
A ff	Arnolde from the hedge	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.

Sas her will in Swene  
p. 258. She is down  
in van Middelgael  
Brommondey St. the  
Walter maddegal  
Hartegangswille in  
want, se late the u  
Sanne: Van Strap  
She will is dated 2  
1607. Houdingdeg  
Marie Dragon d.  
Van Strap, at 21  
of die abraham V  
son of Walter, at  
rents in Brabant  
a farm in Hart  
house for with  
no rent for 28 yea  
with rents her son  
+ David van Strap  
in Hartgangswille  
failed to pend her  
questo to grandch  
Eschene walt  
son + John clau  
chando. Proved  
1607

	Widowe Skoven ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	Peter Erlandsonn ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	John Dowe ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	ij s.
	Peter Besue ...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Aff'	Arthur Solence ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	Widowe Moykinge ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	Marke Miskyn ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	Harmans Shrandes, in Taynter Ally ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	John Taunte ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Nicholas Vanslander ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Widowe Poole ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	George Teepe ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	Isaack Albertes ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	Godfrye Cloyse, on the streeteside ...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Peter Norman, in Flowerdeluce Yarde ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	John Combrowe ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	John Treusewe ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	James Jones ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	James Warney ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Anthonie Dessall ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Barnard Reemes, on the streeteside ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Bartholomew Powell ...	...	...	...	...	v li. j poole.	...	xxvij s. iiij d.
	Davide Tollman, in Gleene Alley ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	Widowe Tannekynn ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	Widowe Senchen ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	Nathaniell Morrett ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	John Taffra ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	James Delamote ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Leven Lefeyve ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Widowe Burtes ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	Francys Deboye ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Dennys Stamforte ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	John Leves ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Jonas Springle ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Gillam Deflem ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	ij s.
	Anne Lemere ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	John Decostre ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	ij s.
	Dannyell Copians ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	Arnolde Stamperte ...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	Arnolde Absenne ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	Samuell Totalamonda ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Noy Guttram ...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	John Bloyer ...	...	...	...	...	ij li. ij pooles.	...	xij s.
	John Pottam ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Gilbert Deryshewe ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Adham Benton ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Widowe Mercer ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Xp'ofe Cloyse ...	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Lamberte ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Widowe Wennington ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Peter Crewe ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Phillipp Buttiflower ...	...	...	...	...	j li. j poole.	...	vj s.
	John Vanspeere ...	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viiij d.
	John Depenbrooke ...	...	...	...	...	ij li. j poole.	...	xvj s. viij d.



	Pawle Gregorie	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Ann Lemmons, within Burrettes	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Peter Vanspere	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Barbara Porter	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Alard Lynnsey	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Widowe Egrigges	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Nicholas De[gon]	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Josemer (?)	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Fotte	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Symon Coke (?)	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	Gyles Will	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Widowe Androwes	...	...	...	...	[ij pooles.]	...	xvj d.
	Peter Lawrence	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Martyn (?) Raynard	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Mich[ael] Mylande, within Crowne Gate	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	Widowe Lewe (?), in Smythes Alley	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	John Grewell	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Widowe Moykinge	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Widowe Drenisonn	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Phillipp Smargolde	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Johnsonn	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Joachim Johnsonn, on the streetside	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vijj d.
	William Prosse	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Arnold Ellsonn	...	...	...	...	v li. j poole	...	xxvij s. iiij d.
	Jacob Dehurste	...	...	...	...	vj li. j poole.	...	xxxij s. vijj d.
	Hubert Vandেকে	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Abraham Ferflude, in Skynners Ally	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Gylbert Cornelys	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.

Sum—xxxv li. xvij s. iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Sauiors Parrishe.*

## Straungers.

	William Martyn, in goodes	...	...	...	...	vijj li. j poole.	...	xliij s. iiij d.
	Garret Johnsonn	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vijj d.
	Peter Johnsonn, alias Lympit	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Widowe Fyve	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Dannyell Johnsonn, alias Lympit	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Abraham Clarke	...	...	...	...	ij li. j poole	...	xj s. iiij d.
	Dannyell Tyberton	...	...	...	...	v li. iiij pooles.	...	xxix s. iiij d.
	Martyn Johnsonn	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	John Acton	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	Jesper Waynsbett	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vijj d.
	Barbara Hills	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.

Sum—vj li. x s.

*The Parrish of S<sup>t</sup> Thomas Thapostiles.*

## Straungers.

	Simon Billard	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Reeme le Clarke	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Terrye de la Hay	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vijj d.
	John Potoe	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Molyne	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.

	Gwylliam de * Porter	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	William le Wise	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	Gyles Verhagen	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	Widowe Elseracke	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Nicholas Lewe	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
	Haunce le Warke	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Ann Roustyn, in Kerryes howse	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
	Nicholas Terrye, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Widowe Bartell	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
	Nicholas Belowe, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	John Deforge, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	John Wekehowse, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Christian van Cule	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
	Lambert Haunce, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Johnsons weif	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
Aff'	John Meere et John Williams	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	viij d.
	Thomas Tuball, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Jacob Leisbright, at Terrye de la Hay	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Widowe Glode, Michael Gorriffe, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	ij s.
	Supplye Guydon, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Gwylliam Frauncys	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
Aff'	Mary Gobbet, at Gilliam le Porters	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
	William Teberken, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Susan Noebodie, at Peter Molyne	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
Aff'	John Patten, et vxor, in Miles his howse	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Thomas Greene, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	William Morrell, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Joromye Manfeld et Audryan Legon	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Joseph Mynter, in the Churchyard	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
Aff'	James le Bowier	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
	John Stampro	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
	Gyles Collway, et vxor, and his servant	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	ij s.

Sum—v li. viij d.

S<sup>t</sup> Georges Parrishe.

Straungers.

	Peter Broughe	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Aff'	Nicholas Beach, in Faulcon Courte	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
	Gyles Deterlamonte, in tholde Mynte	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
	Henrye James, in Blackmonstreete	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
	William Falconye, in Longe Lane	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
	Henrye Arnolde, neere S <sup>t</sup> Georges Church, in the High Streete northwardes	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.

Sum—xxix s. iiij d.

The Libertie of the Clincke.

Straungers.

	Gossen Readean, in goodes	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Jaram Crowes	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	James Deloves	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	viij d.
	Goover Gorlinge, and his weif	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.

\* Sic; see below.

Aff.	Nicholas Jarret, and his weif	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
Aff.	Anthonie Deloves	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vij d.
	John Henneue, thelder	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vij d.
	John Henneue, the yonger	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vij d.
	Henrick Stouremans, and his weif	...	...	...	...	ij pooles.	...	xvj d.
	Tyllman Gyssonn	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vij d.

Sum—xxij s. iij d.

*The Libertie of Parisgarden.*

	Andrewe Rosse, straunger	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vij d.
Aff.	Joyce Osborne, straunger	...	...	...	...	j poole.	...	vij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{14}{254}$ .

**Indenture**, 24 September, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

THE HUNDRED OF OSULSTON.

*The Tower of London.*

Stranger.

Goodes ont.	Peter Swallowe	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iij d.
-------------	----------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	----------	-----	---------------

Strangers by the poll.

Garret Goore, Elizabeth Spruson, Joys Dounsens, Yonghen Coursens,  
Joys Andrewe, Peter Porter, Henry Harryson, Margaret Bil-  
linge, Peter Vanginkelborrowe, and Leonard Fabery ... vj s. viij d.

*S' Katherynes.*

Strangers.

Goodes.	{	Paule James	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
		Yonghan Affman	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
		Yonghan Bekliche	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
		William Phillips	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
		Lambert Williamson	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
		Peter Fode	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
		Reignold Daniell	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
		Peter Dehill	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
		Francis Albert	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
		John Emans	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iij d.
		Lambert Peterson	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
		John Reymont	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
		Peter Dekeyser	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
		Garret Bonde	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
		Henry Wolf	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iij d.
		John Dehorse	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iij d.
		Robert Bartrum	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
		Averie Joyce	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.

## Strangers by the poll.

John Turner, John Johnson, Giles Degrove and Gartrude his wife,  
 Marye Albertes, Hauncs Scram, Lambert Johnson and Eve his  
 wife, Jacob Spage, Agabell Crombrough & Katherine Gilbert  
 her servaunt, Henrick vander Weid, servaunt with Peter Dehill,  
 Johane Baker, Elizabeth Lewes wife to Thomas Lewes, Gartrude  
 Pascus with John Reymont, Tilman Broughton servaunt with  
 Lambert Peterson, Anne Woodworthe wife to Andrewe Wood-  
 worthe, Margaret Woodworthe and Jeremye Woodworthe her  
 children, Henry Sabbe, Mary Parke wife to Richard Parke,  
 Peter Feild and George Feild their servautes, Civerye Englebert\*  
 and Andrewe Sheperde \* his servaunt, Mary Figerye Anne Owen  
 wife to John Owen, Robert Freminge, James Dooke, Marye his  
 wife, Mary Tiball, Katherine Dinge wife to Peter Dinge, and  
 Charles Bradey with them, William Hardwick, William Chery-  
 tree, and Barbara his wife ... .. xxiiij s.

*Eastsmithefeilde.*

## Strangers.

Goodes.	Mathias Rotten, sen'	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Moyses Vandam	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Harman Kettlebawter	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
	Balthazar Piggan	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	John Weekes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	James Demetrius	...	...	...	viiij li.	...	xlij s. viij d.
	Adrian Mulian	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
	Peter Barnes	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Symon Quermc	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
	Peter Godscall	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
	Laurence Offerman	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	John Gyson	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
	Hauncs Favor	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Godfrie Gaste	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Nicholas Mason	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	John Efflar	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Jacob Shoemaker	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

## Strangers by the poll.

Peter Cornelis, John Grose, Victor Peters, Nicholas Vpraye, John  
 Cappe, John Hamos servaunt to Thomas Licoris, John Derrick-  
 son servaunt to Edward Barber, Derrick Jornis servaunt to  
 David Place, Anthoine Pistor, Cone Fingerman, Harmon Otson  
 servaunt to Peter Otson, Hubbert Johnson, Adrian Merers, Giles  
 Wingham, Nicholas Denny, John Demeane, Symon Symerie  
 servaunt to Humphrie Rowland, Nicholas Spoultman, William  
 Clarke, Mathias Martyn, Charles Clayson, James Hundreth,  
 Peter Johnson, John Nicholas, John Lewins, John Johnson,  
 Romerte Sheroe, Garret Weaver, John Rutter and Reignold  
 Passion servautes to Hauncs Favor, Phillip Barnes, Arnolt  
 Portnam, Peter Nicholas, Arnolt Great John, John Andrewes,  
 Harman Cowper, Adam Mulls, Henricke Courte, Mathias  
 Simons, Hen[r]icke Johnson, Henrick Crips servaunt to Henrick

\* Sebright Inglebert and Andrewe Skipper, on p. 32.

Johnson, Peter Camis, John Michelson, Cone Johnson, Tilman  
Johnson, Paule Cute\* and John Smithc, servants to M<sup>r</sup> Tye,  
Garret a brewer, servant to Henry Cule, Scriven Williamson,  
Pilgrime Johnson, John Christean, servaunt to John Chapman,  
John Rvttter servaunt to William Catcher, and Sebrande  
Sebrande     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     ...     XXXV s.

*Copthall and Wappinge, in Whitechappell.*

Strangers.

Goodes	Peter Fowntaine	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Garret Buninge	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Daniell Vanpie	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Horachio Franchetto	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
	Arian Decroke	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	John Degrove	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Peron Beane, wid <sup>r</sup>	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	John Payne	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Mowrye Bartye	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	John Decator	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Garret Brande	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	John Vanhulst	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
Hubbert Drison	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.	
Francisco Demence	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.	

Strangers by the poll.

Perinkine Sprokles, wid', Michael Becket, John Bonnet, Agnes his wife, Robert Fulham, Katherine his wife, Perinkin Clincket, John Fivia, Marye his wife, Katherine Balston servaunt to William Haggize, John Demoye, Bone his wife, Margaret Lillie servaunt to Decator, Peter Poys, James Ogier, Marye his wife, Henry Bonnett, Anthonetta his wife, Margaret Bonnett their daughter, Jacob Dennice, James Cawsie, Marye his wife, Vincent Battye, Charles Smithe, Katherine Garretson, Agnes her daughter, Trukin Henrick, John Bonny, Agnes his wife, Abraham Copine, Arnold Cooper, Katherine his wife, Gullam Debnke, Katherine his wife, Thomas Woode, Jane his wife, Francis Lawson, William Albert servaunt to ——— Degrove, Clare Williams, Francis Evans, Arian Leeche, Agnes his wife, Derrick Johnson, Gregorie Everson, and Phillis Johnson

*Rattcliffe.*

Straungers by the poll.

Edward Isloppe, John Neale, Arthure Grey, John Reade, Melsor  
Gesberke, and Henrick Ryce      ...      ...      ...      ...      iiij s.

*Popler.*

Stranger.

Goodes	John Fundall	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
--------	--------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	--------------

*Mylende.*

Strangers by the poll.

Peter Wallis, Mary Joys, Marye Vanderceley, Francis Tampyn,  
Mary Tampyn, Harman Laber, and Peter Vanderceley ... iiii s. viii d.

\* *Sic*; see below. *Kewle* on p. 113.

*Broomeley.*

## Stranger.

Goodes	Peter Marchant	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
--------	----------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	--------------

*Hackney.*

## Stranger.

Goodes	Harmann Foster	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
--------	----------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	--------------

*Stratforde Bowe.*

## Stranger.

Goodes	Henry Johnson	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
--------	---------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-----------------

*Nortonfolgate.*

## Stranger.

Goodes	Bartelmew Skevens	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
--------	-------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	--------------

*Hollywellstreete.*

## Strangers.

Goodes	{	Henry Thorne	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
		Arian Desert, wid'	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
		John Motkine	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
		John Deplanck	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
		Robert Matonne	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
		George Burges	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
		James Deplue	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
		Adrian Nesse	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
		John Vassewre	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

## Strangers by the poll.

*In Hollywell.*

Peter Browne and his wife, Valentine Blanck and — his wife,  
 Jacob Goodame, Jerome van Nocke and — his wife, Jeane  
 Vassewre widowe, Bridget Barret wife of Robert Barret,  
 Alexander Selenger and — his wife, Sewdick Lambert wife of  
 Pawle Lambert, Cornelius Decaster and his wife, Godfrye Haunce  
 and his wife, — Launcelet and her twoe sonnes, Jane Werye  
 wid' Abraham Martyne and — his wife, Marye Fever  
 wid', Sabeo Deways wid', Mary Mathewe wid', Barblanck  
 Payne wid', Isabell Leigh wife of William Leigh and her  
 twoe sons, John Werye, Peter Bushie, Nicholas Decawe and  
 — his wife

xxij s.

*In M<sup>r</sup> Allens Rents.*

Gregorie Jacob and — his wife, Nicholas Bell and —  
 his wife, Thomas Detewe and — his wife, Peter Cannon  
 and — his wife, Salomon Cropwell and his wife,  
 Poloyne Vincourte

*In Godard's Rents.*

Vincent Zacharie and — his wife, John Meare and —  
 his wife, Nicholas Thorne, George Carowne and — his  
 wife

xij s.



*Fynnesberrye and Wenloxe Barne Libertye.\**

Strangers by the poll within the Libertye aforesaid.

Michael Grove, Judicke his wife, Nicholas Labrott their servaunt,  
 Phillip Nothinge, Jane Bennet wid', Elias Browney and Catline  
 his wife, John Casie, Annis his wife, Gillam Barnes, Anne his  
 wife, John Ryttey, Anne his wife, Jane Harris wid', Plowne  
 Deneple wid', Anthoine Deveale and Hellen his wife ... xj s. iiij d. *see card sub*

*S<sup>t</sup> Johnstreete.*

Aff<sup>t</sup> John Sinckley, stranger ... x li. ... liij s. iiij d.

Strangers by the poll.

—— Crewsie, Egbert his wife, and Katherine their mayde ... ij s.

*Clerkenwell.*

Strangers by the poll.

Andrew Robinson ... viij d.  
 George Brande his servaunt ... viij d.  
 Paule Deburke ... viij d.

*Higheholborne.*

Strangers by the poll.

Walter Vanderado, Jerome Vennice, John Pollarde, William Gardiner  
 and Nowell Plowell ... iij s. iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Gyles in the Feildes.**Holborne ende.*

Goodes John Battye ... iij li. ... xvj s.

*Cheswicke.*

## Stranger.

Goodes Edward Fisher ... iij li. ... xxj s. iiij d.

\* \* \* Under the head of *Shordiche* the following occur among the English names:—

Certif<sup>t</sup> Edward Bassano, the Queenes man ... xx li. ... liij s. iiij d.  
 Certif<sup>t</sup> Jeronimo Bassano, the Queenes man ... xx li. ... liij s. iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{145}{260}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted  
 39 Eliz. (1597).

## FARRINGTON WARDE WITHOUT.

*S<sup>t</sup> Brides Parishe.**Salisbury Court.*

[John] Pett, stranger, per pole ... viij d. ... viij d.

\* Including *Grubstreete*, *Whitecrostreete*, *Goldingelane*, and *Oldstreete*.

*Fleete Lane and Fleete Yard.*

## Strangers.

Nicholas Sermoyes, scalemaker	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Anthoney Herringe, cutler*	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

*Poppingey Alley.*

## Stranger.

Andrew Rosse, knyue maker, per poll	...	...	...	viiij d.	...	viiij d.
-------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	----------	-----	----------

*S<sup>t</sup> Martines Parische.*

## Straunger.

Gyles Shomaker, per pole	...	...	...	viiij d.	...	viiij d.
--------------------------	-----	-----	-----	----------	-----	----------

*S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchers Parische.**Beere Alley.*

## Straungers.

Peter Hinde	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Symon Shelte and Alice, his wyfe, per poll	...	...	...	xvj d.	...	xvj d.
John Symons, per poll	...	...	...	viiij d.	...	viiij d.
Widdow Tramler, per poll	...	...	...	viiij d.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Andrewes Parish in Holborne.*

## Straungers.

Daniell Swarte, vittler	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Ashen Showen, crosbowmaker	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
William Duxe	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Christopher Swisher	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Olliuer Brason, hearbman, per poll	...	...	...	viiij d.	...	viiij d.
William Waffe, saddletreemaker, per poll	...	...	...	viiij d.	...	viiij d.
William Crowe, in Gunpowder Alley, per poll	...	...	...	viiij d.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Bartholomewes Parish the Lesse.*

## Straungers.

Thomas Dishant, per poll	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
Marryan de Lawne, per poll	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{14^a}{37^d}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## VINTRY WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martins Parische.*

## Straungers.

Michael Fever	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Jeames Coll	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Peter Blommett	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
William Adams	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
John Blommett	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

\* Originally *cutler*; see p. 61.

*S<sup>t</sup> Jeames Garlickhith Parishe.*

## Straungers.

John Deemeere	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
John Vandevere	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Johan, his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
George Kinge	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Paskeere Kinge	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Thomas Apostles Parishe.*

## „Straungers.

Aff <sup>r</sup> Christian Crewe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
----------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----------	-----	----------

*S<sup>t</sup> Michels Paternoster.*

## Straungers.

Nicholas Cooper	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Michael Debore	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Anne Mayle	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Katherine, the wief of Michael Debore	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDY, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{397}$ .

**I**ndenture, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## BUSHOPSGATE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Pecters Parish.*

## Strangers.

Exor per breve de Privato Sigillo	Peter Jacobson	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
	Henry Powell, his seruaunt	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Riekwoorthe	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
	Mary his wief and Helen his sister	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martins Outwich.*

## Strangers.

Francis Lamott	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
Elizabeth, his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Helens Parishe.*

## Strangers.

Exor per breve de Privato Sigillo	Erasmus Fountaine	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
	Leven Vanderstilt	...	...	...	l li.	...	xiiij li. vj s. viij d.
	Peter Vegleman	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Augustine de Bewley	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
Exor vt ante	John de Clarke	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
	Nicholas Fountayne	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Leven Vanderstilt his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Esay Mislant	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Mathew Stilton and Barbara Caprien, his seruauntes	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

	Peter Veglemans wief and mayd	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Widdow Bawkes	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Agnes hir seruaut	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
	Peter vander Skowre	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	And his wief	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Abraham Grande	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	Doctor Gentile, y <sup>e</sup> father	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vijj d.
Aff'	Doctor Gentile, y <sup>e</sup> sonne	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vijj d.
	Jeremy Delony, in M <sup>r</sup> Eland's house	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Aff'	Jonas Johnson	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
	Jeremy Johnson	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
Exor vt ante	Garret Demalyne	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vijj d.
Aff'	M <sup>r</sup> Lullys, in M <sup>r</sup> Veglemans house	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vijj d.
	Garret Demalynes mother	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	George Margarets daughter and mayd	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Exor vt ante	John Verhagon	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
Aff' vijj d.	His wief and mayde	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Ethelburroughes Parish.*

## Strangers.

	Gabriel Brake	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Charles Vandeuivar his wief	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	James Belsher, and his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	And his boy	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Charles Deman, and Jane his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Barnard Bowding, and his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Harman Johnson, and his seruaut	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Widowe Capron	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	John Babbwygge	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	John Dangey, and Maudline his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Robert Lonney, and his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Anthony Cossey, and his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	James de Cowe	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Rowland Gargant, and Jane his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Cutt	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Christofer Weston	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Buttolphes Parish.*

## Strangers.

	Widdow del Towres	...	xl s.	...	x s. vijj d.
	Jaques Crampowe	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	His wief	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Daniel Shamboy	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	His wief	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	William Waggoner	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Aff'	His wief	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Henricke Mincefelde	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Caron de Planco	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	His wief and his mayde	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Guillam le Sage	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Peter Austey	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

His wief ... ..	per poll.	...	viii d.
Jaques Burgeaux ... ..	xx s.	...	v s. iiii d.
His wief ... ..	per poll.	...	viii d.

*In Three Squirrell Alley.*

Aff <sup>r</sup> Flores Gollawey, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Symon Himonde, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*In Garland Alley.*

Aff <sup>r</sup> Nicholas Marchant, his wief, and sonne	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
Aff <sup>r</sup> Daniel Clynton, his wief, and sonne	...	per poll.	...	ij s.

*Swanne Yard.*

Aff <sup>r</sup> Cornelia Rosingdale, widdowe	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
---	-----	-----------	-----	---------

*Crowne Yard.*

Aff <sup>r</sup> John Duchehead and his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup> Ellen Melsay, widdow, Richard hir sonne, and Dorothey hir daughter	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
George Normand, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Francis Crewell, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Giles des Priz, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Mary le Fever	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Aff <sup>r</sup> Anselyne Carryon, widdow	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Noel Lequi, widdowe	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Margery Bargay, widdow	...	per poll.	...	viii d.

*Half Moone Alley.*

Aff <sup>r</sup> Peter Goddard, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Peron Corey and Margery Dorow, widdowes	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Samuel Wittes, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Phillippe le Pagey, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
John Viller, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
John Fasconye, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup> John Perryn, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup> John de Velas, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Francis Roweberrie, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Kindersleyes Alley.*

Garret Raynard and Michael Hedley, et vxor	per poll.	...	ij s.
--	-----------	-----	-------

*Three Tonne Alley.*

Aff <sup>r</sup> Synkin Rayninges, widdow, and Suzan her daughter	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Isayas Lyever, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
John Tylman	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Sopehouse Alley.*

Aff <sup>r</sup> Clement Fountaine, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Amon' Vyllnove, et vxor	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup> Jaques Julian, widdowe	...	per poll.	...	viii d.

	Katherine de Guye, widdowe ...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Lewes de Courtaine, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Jane Adeyne, widdowe ...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.

*Horseshooe Alley.*

	Peter Bowney, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Exor vijj d. per aff'	Giles Mathew, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Snaye, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Streete Syde.*

Aff'	William Waggoner, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Paule Puttowe, and his wief ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Lambe Alley.*

	John Rogers, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Jasper Castle, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Piere Roshen, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Daniel Drapt, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Panmaker, et vxor, and Katherine Clinquant, his daughter ...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
Aff'	Peter de Plewe, et vxor, and Susan his daughter	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
Aff'	John Toby, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Bodwyn du . . . . ., et vxor	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Peron Goddard, widdowe, Symon Danyera, and Mandline Dameon	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Vmpton de Powtrey, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Venon de Mayne, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Aungell Alley.*

	John de Warchen, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Katherine Helleine, widdow ...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Julian Cuppans, widdowe ...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	John Cornett, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Barnard Lawsten, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Judith Lausten, his daughter ...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	John Branding, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Goldsmithes Rentcs.*

	Nicholas dez Priz, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	William Fontaine, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
vijj d. Aff'	Francis de Lauga, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
vijj d. Aff'	John Lorydale, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Gonne Alley.*

	Charles de Valley, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Eueorey, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Artyllerye Lane.*

Aff	John Roe, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Richard Baylie, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Cowshey, et vxor ...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.



Aff'	Jeremye Dominicke, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Joane Winter, widdowe	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Anthony Favell, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Hides Rentes.*

Aff'	Richard Demerey, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Luther Rowbery, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Katherine Whele Alley.*

	Adam Boyre, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
vij d. Aff'	Michael Martinashe, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John de Boyre, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Nettmakers Alley.*

Aff'	John Ruttes, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Wattalle, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Katherine Sowtye, widdow	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
vij d. Aff'	Symon Dickey, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	... Pinchant, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Elizabeth Synnishawe, widdow	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

*Wallnutt Tree Alley.*

	Margaret Elbowe, widdow	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Maudline Pryewell	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

*Streetsyde.*

	Widdowe Frolocke	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
--	------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----------	-----	--------

*Hovnsdicke.*

	Jeames Knight, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Symon Clarke, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Streetsyde.*

	John Goddard, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Lecatt, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Harman del Arbor, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Marion de Hulstor, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Isacke James, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Bethlem.*

	Mathew del Camber, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John vanden Hove, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Specort, his wief, and his seruauant	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
Aff'	Peter Favell	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Nicholas de Paut, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Mathew Chant, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Valentine Merchant, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Eustace Jermaine, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Widdow Coveye	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	Andrewe Josey, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Hester Wright	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff'	Jeames Painter	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

Aff <sup>r</sup>	Widdowe Graruerar (?)	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	John Henlow, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Gregorye . . . . .	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.

*Petite France.*

	Luke Shamboy, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John van Abiel, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Francis le Cocke, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Jaques le Cocke, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Abraham Gadwyne	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Jaqueline Mashe, widdowe	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	S[imon] Allain	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Anthony Goser, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Josen Malier, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Widdowe Lanley	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	John de Lowrey, and his soune	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Samuel Dewle, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Anne Menshey, widdowe	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Peter Fasconye, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peren Jermaine	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.

*Diehe Syde.*

Aff <sup>r</sup>	John Malyan, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Stearne, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Ellen Davyes, widdow	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Widdowe Shonett	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Phillipp Bloye, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Charles de Valey, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Anthony Weshowe, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Wood, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Villoye, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	John Bruslowe, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{14}{39}$ s.

**Indenture**, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## WARDE OF LYMESTREETE.

*Saint Andrewe Vndershafte and Saint Peters Parishes.*

## Straungers.

Exor p <sup>r</sup> t <sup>r</sup> e de privato sigillo	Hauns van Solte	...	...	...	xl li.	...	x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
	Marten Garrett	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Exor vt ante	Domynicke Bowling	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Anne van Solte, Mawdling Hibing, Anne Lod- wike, in the howse of Hauns van Solte	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.

*Limestreete.*

Hauns van Hall, and Katheren his wief, Sara van Brinckhorn,  
John de Roy, Sara Markes ... .. iij s. iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Marye Axe.*

Aff' viij d. Thomas Trebinder, and Susan his wief, Abraham Caldron ... ij s.

*Oxford Place.*

Aff'	Charles de Wistowe, and Sara his wief ... ..	}	viiij s.
	Ploume Hill, and Elizabeth his wief ... ..		
	Isack de Clarkson, and Wenken his wief ... ..		
	John Bellingham, and Anne his wief ... ..		
Aff'	Margarett Johnson, and Isabell Benson, wydowes ... ..		
	Xp'ofer Mellon, and Katheren his wief ... ..		

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{144}{399}$ .

**Indentures**, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## CORNHILL WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Peters, S<sup>t</sup> Michaels, S<sup>t</sup> Marye Wolchurch, and S<sup>t</sup> Christofers Parishes.*

## Straungers.

Francis van Aker ... ..	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Comber vander Lindon ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
John de Hoye ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Mary Monninges, in Comber vander Lindon his house ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Mawdlin Richardes, servant to y <sup>e</sup> said Comber ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Gabriell Finch, for his wyfe ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.

## CASTLE BARNARDE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Bennetes Parische.*

## Straungers.

Joyce Marigoulde ... ..	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
-------------------------	----------	-----	--------

*Sainte Andrewes in the Wardrobe Parische.*

## Strangers.

Mary James, widow ... ..	xxv li.	...	vj li. xvj s. iiij d.
Tyce Otton ... ..	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
John Gibson ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Osuerus Otten ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Peter, the brewer ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Ciprian, the vnderbrewer ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Barnes, the tonneman ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
W <sup>m</sup> , the towneman ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
W <sup>m</sup> , the spareman ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*Sainte Marye Maudlens Parische.*

## Strangers.

	Derrick Derrickson ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Guillam Briscoe ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Arnold Garratt ... ..	per poll.	...	viiij d.

## ALLGATE WARDE.

*Saint Katherin Cre[echurch Parish].*

Straungers in the same Parishes.

Exor p bfe de Privatb Sigillo }	David le Meere ... ..	C li.	... xxvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
	Laurence Shreef ... ..	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	Widow Kitchen ... ..	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Stephen Menno, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff	Gozan Vanbeck ... ..	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	William Derry ... ..	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Mary, his wief ... ..	per poll.	viij d.
Aff	George Crewsman, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Widow Debois ... ..	per poll.	viij d.
	Hendrick Roseman, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Daniel Dewaine ... ..	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	His wief, mother, and one servant ... ..	per poll.	ij s.
	Lewes Cappell ... ..	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	Job Brewer, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Cornelius Garratt, and his wief... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
Aff	John Deho, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Frederick Jennebella ... ..	j li.	v[s. iiij d.]
	His wief, and two sisters ... ..	per poll.	[ij s.]
	Golkin Rothermaker ... ..	per poll.	[viij] d.
	Rachell Johnson, and her daughter ... ..	[per poll.]	[x]vj d.
Aff	Widow Allworth ... ..	per poll.	[viij] d.]
	Peter Dormor, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	[viij] d.]
	Paule Roodes ... ..	...	...
	His wief ... ..	per [poll.]	[viij] d.]

*Saint Katherin Coll[man Parish].*

Strangers in the same Parishes.

Aff	Nicholas Hanchman ... ..	x li.	liij s. iiij d.
	Widow Writtington and Widow Nicholles ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Audrian Williams, and her daughter ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	John Wayland, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Peter Vandeway, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Ludolph Englesteed ... ..	iiij li.	xvj s.
viij d. p aff	His two daughters and one servant ... ..	per poll.	ij s.
	Raphaell Vandepitt ... ..	ij li.	x s. viij d.
	His wief and one servant ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Tannakin, the wief of Anthony Lodwick ... ..	per poll.	viij d.
	Dominick Charles ... ..	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	His wief ... ..	per poll.	viij d.
	John Johnson ... ..	j li.	v s. iiij d.
	His wief ... ..	per poll.	viij d.
Aff	Arnold Stiles, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Mary Hugo ... ..	per poll.	viij d.
	Henrick Johnson, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	John Palmer, and his wief ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	[Anthony]* Grizard ... ..	per poll.	viij d.
	[Jasper Carro]w ... ..	per poll.	viij d.

\* Faded; see p. 47.

[Jane De]bridges ...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
[Docto]r D[ani]jell ...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
... and his wief ...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
C[ollett], the wief of Delamere ...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
[David] Clincanbart ...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
His wief ...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Guilbart van Vphoven ...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Peter Vangester, and his wief, and three children ...	...	per poll.	...	iiij s. iiij d.

*Saint Andrew Vndershafte Parishe.*

## Straungers in the same Parishe.

Exor p. bfe. de privat sigitt Exor vt ante	Nicholas Hoblon ...	...	xl li.	...	[x li. xiiij s. iiij d.]
	Beholt, widow ...	...	x li.	...	[liij s. iiij d.]
	Gillam Delamere, and his wief ...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Frances Decoster, and his wief ...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Harmon Stafford ...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Paule Decoke, and his wief ...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Exor vt ante	Arthur Demolines ...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
viiij d. exor p aff'	His mother, and one servant ...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Abraham the servant of Widow Beholt ...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Lewes Dehere, and his wief ...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Saint Olaves in Hartstreete.*

## Strangers in the same Parishe.

...	[Nicholas Bowde]son, and Jerem[y le Menze],* partners ...	...	lxxx li.	...	xxj li. vj s. viij d.
Exor	Innocent Comes ...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Phillipp Barnard ...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Exor	Jacob Verselme ...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	John Francisco S . . . me (?) ...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Elizabeth, the wief of Jacob Vanselme ...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	The servant of Nicholas Bowdeson ...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Gillir Toppom, and his wief ...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
our	Innocent Lucotella ...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	John Sawley ...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and one servant ...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Mathias Vanderbeck ...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and Josinkin, a widow ...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Esaie Duce ...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Bartholomew Tallford ...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Robert Howell ...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	His wief, and ij servautes ...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	John Degorner, and his wief ...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Lodo, and his wief ...	...	per poll.	...	[xvj d.]
	Peter Beshott, and his wief ...	...	per poll.	...	[xvj d.]
Aff'	William Tiltte, and his wief ...	...	per poll.	...	[xvj d.]
Aff'	John Baptista Baazia ...	...	per poll.	...	[viiij d.]

*The Dukes Place.*

## Straungers in the same Place.

Aff	Widow Dotony ...	...	per poll.	...	[viiij d.]
Aff'	Widow Jannaekin ...	...	per poll.	...	[viiij d.]

\* See p. 48.

	Widow Margaret	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[viii d.]
	Barnard Lefort	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[vii d.]
Aff'	John Hid, and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[xvj d.]
Aff'	Audrian David	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[vii d.]
	Tassin Lapp	...	...	...	ij li.	...	[xvj s.]
	His wief, Cornellius Rockes and Mary Owse,						
	his servantes	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[ij] s.
	Roger Vanherwaighe	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	His wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Abraham Derrick, and his wief, Giles Decan-						
	tiller and Peter Powles, his servantes	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.
	John Defevor, and his wief, and John Harrison,						
	servant	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Mighell Drowsholt, and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Dominick Vanoutw <sup>ch</sup>	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Mighell Milles, his servant	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
viiij d. aff' p En- seringe	Nicholas Enseringe, Tyse Vose, and Barnard						
	Hendrick, servantes	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Joyce Outgare	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	His wief, and Erasmus, and John, his ser-						
	vantes	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Martin van Meres	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and one servant	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Mary Drowsholt, widow, and her sonne	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Terrinton	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
	His wief, and one servant	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Derrick Felthouse, and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Suzan Framboul, and Paulinkin Vandercrosse...				per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Garratt Walters, and his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter Sindhurst, and Yonghan Elbartson, and						
	Martyn Vanshaw, servantes	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Jane Feltman, widow, Garrett Johnson and						
	Jacob Hamons, her servantes	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Rainard Neales	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
viiij d. aff' p vxor	George Skitt, and his wief, and Liskin, a						
	widow	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Joyce Younger, and his wief, and Jannakin,						
	a widow	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	. . . Depastor, and his wief, . . . Vander-						
	steed	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.

## BASSIESHAWE [WARD].

*Saint Mic[hael's Parish].*

Stranger.

John de Bucke ... .. per poll. ... [viiij d.]

## WALBROOKE WARDE.

*Saint Swithines Parish.*

Strangers in the same Parishes.

John Mullines	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
James Godscall	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	liij s. iiij d.

On<sup>r</sup>



Samuell Boverin ...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Arthur de la Muce ...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
John Lodovick ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Katherin Lodovicke ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Katherin Mollin ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Reignold Spurrmaker ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*Saint Mary Wollnoth Parishe.*

## Strainger in the same Parishe.

Exor p. b're de privat signifi	John Devaster ...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
-----------------------------------	-------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-----------------

*Saint Stephens Parishe.*

## Strainger in the [same Parishe].

Garrett Tryon ...	...	...	...	...	[x li.]	...	[liij s. iiij d.]
-------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------	-----	-------------------

*Saint Mary Abchurch Parishe.*

## Straingers in the same Parishe.

Exor p. b're de privat signifi	Giles Boultell ...	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
Exor p. b're de privat signifi	Haunce Boultell ...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	William Marshall ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jane Marshall ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Petter Marshall ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jaques Boultell ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Katheren Boultell ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

## [ALDRSGATE WARD.]

[S<sup>t</sup> Leonard's and S<sup>t</sup> Martin's Parishes.]

## Straingers in the said Parishe.

Aff'	Ellin Tewse, widowe ...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Aff'	Henrye Barnes ...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Jane, his wief ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Gertrude Gilbert, widowe ...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Leonard Gawson, tailor ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	—, his wief ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jeames Verhulte ...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Jane, his wief ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Marye Coranus, widowe, in the house of Katherin Rastinghien ...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martins le Graund.*

## Straingers in the same Parishe.

Aff'	Michaell Arke ...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Nicholas Dehoma ...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	John Large ...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Henry Tayon ...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Frauncis Lawson ...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Robert Conningham ...	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.

see Dehoma - 2  
Rosen d. 1604 - see card

	Alexander Williamson	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	John Hvine *	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Gregorye Princell	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	James Droit	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	John Jeames	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Frauncis Derickson	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Aff'	Henry Purvis	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Alexander Danielson	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Aff'	Thomas Finder	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
†.							
Aff	Christian, the wief of [Anthony] Jacob	...	...	...	[per poll.]	...	[viiij d.]
	Marye, the wief of . . . . .	...	...	...	[per poll.]	...	[viiij d.]
	Magdelian the wief of [Michaell Arke]	...	...	...	[per poll.]	...	[viiij d.]
	Marye, the wief of [Nicholas Dehoma], and Hester his daughter	...	...	...	[per poll.]	...	[xvj d.]
	Saran, the wief of [Robert Dampont]	...	...	...	[per poll.]	...	[viiij d.]
	Jane, the wief of John [Rowland]	...	...	...	[per poll.]	...	[viiij d.]
Aff	Elizabeth, the wief of [W <sup>m</sup> Cave]	...	...	...	[per poll.]	...	[viiij d.]
Aff'	Elizabeth, the wief of [Richard West]	...	...	...	[per poll.]	...	[viiij d.]
	Ellin, the wief of Michaell Fuller	...	...	...	[per poll.]	...	[viiij d.]
	Tanakin, the wief of Richard Seales ‡	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[viiij d.]
	Henry Boulte, in the house of Alexander Williamson	...	...	...	...	...	...
Aff'	Ellin, the wief of Winkin Poystor	...	...	...	p[er poll.]	...	viiij d.
	James Johnson	...	...	...	xx s.	...	[v s. iiij d.]
	Barbara, his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[viiij d.]
Aff'	Thomas Harwaye, servaunt to John Locke	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[viiij d.]
	James Browne, servant to John Brand	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[viiij d.]
Aff' David } Wilson }	Simon Burthocke and David Wilson, in Kinges- head Alley	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Robert Wilson, in Kingshead Alley	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Anthoine Cotron and William Vander, servant to Michaelles Art	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Barnard Vanasse, servant to Iseraell Hartley	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff' viij d. } Lindsey }	William Clare and John Lindsey, in Damportes rentes	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Cawdres de Kides, in John Jeames cellor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

*Saint Anne and Agnes Pariske.*

## [Strangers in the same Parish.]

Peter de Dr[osset]	...	...	...	[iiij li.]	...	[xvj s.]
Katheren his wief	...	...	...	...	...	...
Joice . . . . .	...	...	...	...	...	...

[S<sup>c</sup> Mary Staining Parish.]

## Straingers in the same Pariske.

Jeames White	...	...	...	...	xl li.	... x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
--------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------	----------------------------

\* Sic; Hume on p. 107.

† Several names lost here; see pp. 59, 60, 107, 108.

‡ Englishman.

*S' John Zacharies Parishe.*

## Strangers in the same Parishe.

	Peter Savage	...	...	...	...	liij li.	...	xvj s.
Aff'	John Basin, tailor, and Suzan his wief, in the house of John Watton *	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Jane, the wief of Marcus Colonye	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Mighell Myrott	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	Marye, his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.

*S' Botolphes without Aldersgate.*

## Strangers in the said Parishe.

	Joice Offall, and Joice his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Derobyne, and Judith, his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Cristian Allin, widowe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDY, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{400}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 42 Elizabeth (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted, 39 Elizabeth (1597).

## CORDWAYNERSTREETE WARDE.

*Alhallowes Parishe.*

## Stranger.

Christian Derricke	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
--------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-----------------

*Trinity Precincte.*

Bartholmewe Lynsey, stranger	...	...	...	...	...	liij li.	...	xvj s.
------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	----------	-----	--------

## Strangers, per poll.

Thomas Ireland	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Jesias Straighton	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{400}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## CANDLEWEEKESTREET WARDE.

*Saint Mary Abchurch Parishe.*

## Strangers.

Jane Gule, widow	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
David Stannere, in M <sup>rs</sup> Gules house	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.

*S' Martins Orgars, S' Clements, S' Michaells and S' Leonardes Parishes.*

## Strangers.

Thomas Cottelles	...	...	...	...	...	Cl li.	...	xl li.†
Joyse Howe	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
John Gabrey	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.†
Xp'ofe de Sture	...	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viij li.†
James Franson	...	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viij li.†

\* Englishman,

† *Exor per breve*, in margin.

Nicholas Winterbecke	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Daniell van Hassevvett	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.*
Anthoine Francis	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.*
Alexander van Enden	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.*
Haunce Winterbecke	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Baldwine de Burges, servant with John Gabrey	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{14}{10} \frac{6}{12}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## BILLINGSGATE WARDE.

*Saint M[ary Hill Parish].*

## Strain[gers].

breve de Privato Sigillo	Segar Corsellis	...	...	...	xx li.	...	[v li. vj s. viij d.]
	John Abells	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Leven de Hais, alias Hart	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Arnold Lilles	...	...	...	xl li.	...	x li. xiiij s. iiij d.
	Sammell Brice	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Lawrence Dore, and Marye his wife	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Cheritree, and his wife	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Lambert de Coster, and his wife	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*Strangers in S<sup>t</sup> Buttolphes Parishes.*

Exor per breve de Privato Sigillo	Paul Tobaste	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	vij li.
	Harmam [ <i>sic</i> ] Langerman	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Abraham Williamson	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	William Vanskitt, and Walter van Cam- pion	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Nicholas Vastyne, and Elizabeth his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff	John de Becke, and Marye his wief, and Judith their daughter	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	William Keis, and Soich his wief	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter More, and Jarret his servant	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Jone Crockenburye, and Elizabeth his wief, Joice their sonne and Elizabeth their daughter	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s. viij d.

*Saint Androwes Hubbardes Parishes.*

## Strangers in the said Parishes.

Per breve de Privato Sigillo	William Abells	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Mathewe Quester	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
	Gwillam Curtyne	...	...	...	lxxx li.	...	xxj li. vj s. viij d.
	Jacob Bowly	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.

*Saint Georges and S<sup>t</sup> Margrettes Parishes.*

## Strangers.

Exor per breve Privato Sigillo	Walter Artson	...	...	...	C li.	...	xxx li.
	Haunce van Solte	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	vij li.
	Cornelius Verhoven	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.

\* *Exor vt ante*, in margin.

	John Eake ... ..	xx li.	... v li. vj s. viij d.
Exor <sup>r</sup> vt ante	John Dorper ... ..	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
Exor <sup>r</sup> vt ante	Frauncis Thibaut ... ..	v li.	... xxvj s. viij d.
	Tobias Bird ... ..	iiij li.	... xvj s.
	Peter Cloice, and Amy his wief ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Cornellis Steres, and Marye his wife ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
	William Browening and Anne his wief, William Browening their sonne, and Anne their daughter ... ..	per poll.	... ij s. viij d.
	Nicholas Crockenburye, and Ellet his wief ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
	Peter Clemens ... ..	per poll.	... viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{407}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597). Incomplete.

## BRIDGE WARDE.

*Sainte Magnus Parishe.*

## Straungers.

Nicholas Weblyn ... ..	xx li.	... v li. vj s. viij d.
Frauncis ... ..	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
Godfrey Rich[ardes] and Xp <sup>o</sup> fer Richardes his servant ... ..	—	... viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Bennett Grassechurch Parishe.*

## Straungers.

P[hilipp] Corsine ... ..	C li.	... xxvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
John de Baker ... ..	x li.	... liij s. iiij d.
Katherine, the wief of John de Baker; also (?) Morone, servante to the said John de Baker ... ..	per poll.	... xvj d.
Nero Cursine, Octavian C[ur]sine, Benedicke Bartholomew Nicholas Shesdotall, Peter de Poye, John de Pasquesne, Martyn van Somer, and Joane his maid, all servantes to Philipp Cursine ... ..	per poll.	... v s. iiij d.

**Indenture**, [1 April, 9 James I., 1611].\* of the second payment of the Subsidy [granted 7 James I. 1610], for the same Ward. Title lost. Affixed to the foregoing Indenture in error.

[ ]

## Straungers.

John Fortree ... ..	l li.	... v li.
Samuell Fortree ... ..	x li.	... xx s.
Sarah, the wife of Adam Bowden ... ..	per poll.	... iiij d.
Anne, the wife of John Fortree ... ..	per poll.	... iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Michaell and S<sup>t</sup> Leonardes Parishes.*

## Straungers.

... ..	ii[ij li.]	... viij s.
... ..	...	...

\* Signed by Sir Wm. Craven, Lord Mayor.

[Mary] the wife of John du Cane	...	...	...	[per pole.]	...	iiij d.
Charles Oste (?) and Peter Cody, servauntes to John du Cane	...	...	...	[per pole.]	...	vij d.
<i>Alth[lowes] . . . . . &amp; S<sup>r</sup> Martyns [Parishes].</i>						
Straunger.						
William van Dam	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	vij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{408}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 30 Eliz. (1597).

## COLMANSTREETE WARDE.

*Sainte Stephens Parishes.*

## Straingers.

Exor per breve de Privato Sigillo }	John Frees	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Garratt van Basell	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	John Franckavyle	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.

## Straingers, per poll.

Aff <sup>r</sup>	Anne, the wief of Garrett van Basell	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Fraunces, the wief of John Franckavile	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Mary, the wief of Symon Wolriche	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Reney Tripier	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Adrian Walliwen	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Elizabeth, his wief	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Daniell de Garden	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	George Turwyn	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Barbara, his wief	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Widowe Grace	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Anne Poppe, widowe	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Widowe Longe	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Jacob Kinge	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Jacob Spee	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Ellen, his wief	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Turree	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Jane, his wief	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Abraham Massuray, and ——— his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Robert Terrie; Katherine his wief	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Stephen Terrie	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Marie, his wief	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Bon Rap[er]Jelley	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Barbara, his wief	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Peeter Dubucoq <sup>r</sup>	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Guillam Morresell	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Jane, his wief	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Daniell Degerden	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Daniell Tweller	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Sibell, his wief	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Regan Mortall Assueres	...	per poll.	...	vij d.



Aff <sup>r</sup>	Katherine, his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Sarah Regan Mortall	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Luce Turwyn, widowe	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Peeter Tobie ...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Mary, the wief of Richard Jarvis	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Nicholas Daperhaunce	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Laucan, his wiefe	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Anne, the wief of William Colbron	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Katherine van de Wall	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	John van de Vall [ <i>sic</i> ]	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Anne de Mattrice	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Adrian Quemprobe, widowe	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
<i>Sainte Olaus Parishe, in the Oulde Jury.</i>						
Exor	Xp'ofe Fredericke, strainger	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Mathew Bolte, strainger	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
<i>Sainte Margaretes Parishe.</i>						
Exor per breve de Privato Sigillo	{ John de Francke Villa, strainger	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	{ Lewes de Franckaverie, strainger	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
<i>Straingers, per poll.</i>						
	Agnes, the wief of John de Franckavery	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Hubberd Raynoldes	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, <sup>146</sup>/<sub>400</sub>.

**Indenture**, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## CREPLEGATE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Albons Parishe.**Straingers.*

Adam Bowen	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
William Treville, per poll	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Jacob de Hoafe, per poll	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Peters Parishe.**Straingers.*

Thomas Gibbes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
John de Baker, per poll	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Michaels Parishe.**Straingers.*

Michael Dorwell	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
John Russell	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Aff <sup>r</sup> John Meynard, per poll	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Alphage and S<sup>t</sup> Olaves Parishes.**Strannger.*

Xp'ofe Monioye	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
----------------	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-----------------

*S' John Zacharies Parishe.*

Strainger.					
Widowe Mutton, per poll	...	...	...	—	viiij d.
<i>Barbican.</i>					
Strangers.					
Noy Cheparde, goldsmith	...	...	...	ij li.	x s. viiiij d.
Anthonetta his wief; George Raston his servaunte	...	...	...	—	xvj d.

*Whitecrostreete.*

Straingers.					
Willyam Baylye, weaver	...	...	...	ij li.	x s. viiiij d.
Joane, his wief	...	...	...	—	viiij d.

*Foorrestreete.*

Straingers.					
Morris Nicholls, goldsmith	...	...	...	ij li.	x s. viiiij d.
Susan, his wief	...	...	...	—	viiij d.

*Grubstreete.*[*Moorfeilds.*]\*

## [Strangers.]

Nycholas [Howse, hempdresser]; Judithe [his wife];					
James H[owse, his son]	...	...	...	[—]	[ij s.]
John Vernea[le, packthread-maker]	...	...	...	[ij li.]	[x s. viiiij d.]
Mary, his wief; Marye, Rachell, John, James, Sara, his children; Leonard Welbyan his servaunte	...	...	...	—	[iiiij s. viiiij d.]
Peter Ferhoye, hempdresser, Marye his wief	...	...	...	—	xvj d.
Anthonye Surryon, weaver	...	...	...	—	viiij d.
Noy During	...	...	...	—	viiij d.
Andrew Neece, weaver; Kathereen his wief; Isacke,	...	...	...	—	...
Judith, John, Susan, James, his children	...	...	...	—	iiiij s. v[iiiij d.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{1446}{1160}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## PORTSOKEN WARDE.

*Straingers in Saint Bottolphes Parishe and the Minorities.*

Jeames Feffye	...	...	...	xx s.	v s. iiiij d.
Henricke Chaffe	...	...	...	xx s.	v s. iiiij d.
Henricke Coape	...	...	...	xl s.	x s. viiiij d.
Elias Pound	...	...	...	xx s.	v s. iiiij d.
Peter de Mester	...	...	...	xx s.	v s. iiiij d.
Fraunces Holland, widowe; Hester Luke and Suzan	...	...	...	per poll.	ij s.
Luke, her daughters	...	...	...	per poll.	viiij d.
Hellen Hunt, widowe	...	...	...	per poll.	viiij d.

\* See page 56.

	Allor Condry, and Mary Condry his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Supplie Bushen	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Jackelin, the wife of Jeames Feffie, and Tonet her maide	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John le Croye	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	Nicholas Gooden	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	Lavine Marquine, widowe	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Simon Lanfond, and Martyne his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Martin Coppines, widowe	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	Gillan Laquella and John Merchant, lyeing in her house	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Hans Vanderbecke	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Agnis, the wife of Elias Pound	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Gillan de Marte, and Tannekin his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	William Duke, and Beatrice his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Paul vander Velden, and Elizabeth his mother, and Mary her daughter	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
	Katheline, the wife of Peter de Mester	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Mary Beale, widowe, and Parencea Vanderhoghe, her maide	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Margery Bossome, widowe	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Lieven vander Stelte, and Sara his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Nowe Massome	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff	Jacob Moate	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	George Cooke, and Magdalin his wife, and Katheline his maide	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s.
Aff'	Cornelius van Essen, and Katherin his mother	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	James Roobye	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Frauncis de Rode, and Jannekin his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Peter Sotter, and Mary his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Noye Rogier, and Gilliamet his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Bartholomewe Lewis, and Joice his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Peter van Velden, and Martha his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Martin de Custer, and Barbara his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	William Mosse	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Peter Peternes	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff	Peter Booker, and Olive his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Peter Greate, and Jane his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John de Shacklye, and Margaret his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	John Merchant, and Doreas his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Loridon	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	Peter Travale	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff	Alice Steve, widowe	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
Aff'	Marse Wood, widowe	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.
	Margaret, the wief of Henricke Coope, and Hance his servant	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Peter Waddamon, Katherin his wife; Peter and Laurence, his sonnes	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s. vijj d.
	Anthony Ellet, and Agnis his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff	Peter de Foye, and Tannekin his wife	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	William van Daker, and Trakin his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	David van Garte, and Willimine his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Paul vanden Valdes, and Mary his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Aff'	M <sup>r</sup> Anthony	...	...	per poll.	...	vijj d.

aff'	Katherin Catrone, widowe	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Daniell Salabien, and Katherin his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
aff'	Joane Pearce, widowe	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
aff'	Peter de Brewe, and Mary his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Grace Drone, widowe	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Thomas Delonges, and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Ambrose Silver, and his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Widdowe Peterson	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Mawdlin Osterling	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Mawdlin Osterling and Helen Osterlinge, children	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Suzan Francke	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Elizabeth Artson	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Martin Vanderhostestate, and Jacomin his wief	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{144}{111}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## QUEENEHITH.

## Straungers.

	Garret Riccardes	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viiiij d.
	Reynolde Drake	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viiiij d.
Exor	Hauns van Hulse	...	...	xl li.	x li. xiiij s. iiij d.	
	Richard Wyatt	...	...	xxx li.	...	[viiij li.]
Exor	Walter Hickman, in landes	...	...	x li.	...	iiij li.
	Henrye Baynes	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Aryan Johnson	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Peter Leonard	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Mathias van Vpp[er]vell	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Rice	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Abraham Campyons	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Mathias Pelser	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Bartholomewe Dennys	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Henricke van Courte	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Cornelius Melson	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Aryan Michael	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Borgott Miller	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Fenbryan	...	...	xx s.	v s. iiij d.	
	Margaret Bartholowe, his servante	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Garret Lenton *	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Streton	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{186}{375}$ .

**Indenture**, 30 October, 42 Eliz. (1600), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## THE HUNDRED OF BRIXTON.

## Redryth.

Isack Kushe, and his wife, aliens, ij poles	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Haunce Kushe, alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.

\* Sic; Lewton on page 44.

*S<sup>c</sup> Mary Magdalen in Barmondsey.*

Joyce de Mortley, alyen, in goodes	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Michaell de Crowe, alien, in goodes	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Walter Vanstrete, alien, in goodes	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.

*The Strete.*

John Muckoe, and Sara his wif, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
John Herick,* his servant, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
W <sup>m</sup> Derrick, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Cornelius Tice, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Jo. Boney,† servant with Tho. M[egar], alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.

*In Fyve Foote Lane.*

James Vantret, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Edward Nelson, and Elizabeth his wif, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
John Clare, servant to W <sup>m</sup> Amon, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Arnold Tice, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.

*In Bell Alley.*

Andrewe Sherle, and Katherin his wif, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
James de Crowe, and Margery † his wif, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.

*In y<sup>e</sup> Strete Side.*

Michael Dildale, and Barbara his wif, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Margaret, wife of Richard Kinge, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Jane Bocka, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Lawrence Buckett, § and Stephanett his wife, aliens, per poles	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.

*In y<sup>e</sup> Church Yard.*

Cornelius Berd, and Jone his wife, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Frauncis Gornett, and Katherin his wife, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Adam Sergeant, and Christean his wife, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Peeter Kempe, and Agnes his wife, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Sankin, widdowe, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Farnell Dan Sanvell,   and Agnes his wife, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Jane Carpenter, widdowe, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
John de Gest, and Katherin his wife, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Alexander Muckoe, and Senten his wife, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Giles Derrey and Hugh Prussy, his servantes, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
M <sup>r</sup> Muckoe, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
John Danyell, and Josuan his wife, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Abraham Ferkett, and Agnes his wife, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.

*In y<sup>e</sup> Grangyard.*

Joyce de Mortley, and Stevenet his wife, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Blace Ortes, his servant, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Jo. Downton, servant to David Mortley, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.

*In Long Lane and Marygoaleally.*

Jacob Bullenger, and Josuan his wife, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
John Werrey, and Agnes his wife, aliens, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.

\* Sic; Henrick on page 72.

§ Buckner on page 72.

† Renney on page 72.

‡ Margaret on page 72.

|| Dan Amsell on page 72.

*Blackmanstrete.*

John Arnold, alien, in landes ...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	vijj s.
Frauncis Hüge, and his wife, aliens, ij poles	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
John Johnson, alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.
Arthur Raymond, alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.

*Kent Strete.*

W <sup>m</sup> Smythers, alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.
John Derry, alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.
Leven Ramehowse, alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.

*Lambyth cum membris—the Princes Liberty.*

Peter Wilb[er]t, alien, in landes	...	xx s.	...	vijj s.	Agnes Symondes, alien, j pole	...	...	vijj d.
* W <sup>m</sup> Symondes, alien, j pole	...	...	...	vijj d.	Martyn Black, alien, j pole	...	...	vijj d.
Mary Symondes, his wife, alien, j pole	...	...	...	vijj d.	Anne Black, his wife, alien, j pole	...	...	vijj d.
Peter Symondes, alien, j pole	...	...	...	vijj d.	Stephen Black, alien, j pole	...	...	vijj d.
W <sup>m</sup> Symondes, alien, j pole	...	...	...	vijj d.	Katherin Black, alien, j pole	...	...	vijj d.
					Ann Black, alien, j pole	...	...	vijj d.
					Arnold Pillary, alien, j pole	...	...	vijj d.

*[La]mbyth Marshes.*

—† . . mon, widdow, alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.
-----------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------

*The Archbishops of Cauntebury his Libertie.*

Peter Dukanoy, alien, in goodes	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
Thomas Legg, alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	—	...	vijj d.

*Wandsworth.*

Mary Morris, alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.
John Vst, alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.
Joyce Vst, alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.

*Battersey cum Penge.*

Peter de Colloway, alien, in goodes	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Frauncis Fraungoe, (?) alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	—	...	vijj d.
Cowne Herman, alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	—	...	vijj d.

*Barnes.*

James Raunce,† alien, j pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.
------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{233}$ .

**Assessment.**—October, 42 Eliz, 1600, of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597).

## MIDD': CIVIT' WESTM'.

*The Parishes of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes.*

## Aliens and Strangers.

Charles Pattinson	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vijj d.
William Lucas	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vijj d.
Anthonye Nicholas	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vijj d.

\* W<sup>m</sup> Symondes, in goodes, iiij li. . . . vijj s., occurs in a previous entry, but he is evidently an Englishman.  
 † Blank.  
 ‡ *Royens* on page 73.



	Ciprian Arnold	...	...	...	...	p.	...	viii d.
Amid	Jane Anthonye	...	...	...	...	p.	...	viii d.
Amid	Anne Anthonye	...	...	...	...	p.	...	viii d.
Amid	Mathias Doromanes	...	...	...	...	p.	...	viii d.

*The Parishes of St Martins, &c.*

## Aliens and Strangers.

	Francis Bartue, in goodes	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
	Thomas Wilson, in goodes	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Our	John Spillman, in goodes	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viii d.
	Leonard Hardman, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Henry Williamson, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Andrew Hackett, in goodes	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
	Arnold Derickson, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Vlicke Nottesley, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	John Wayfer, in goodes	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
	Mathewe Clarke, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Alexander Danielston *	...	...	...	...	pol.	...	vij d.
	Dericke Hackes	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
	James Bleare	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
	Henry Leonard	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
	Nicholas Frances	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
	John Good	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
	Garrett Orleffe	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
	Close Cornelis	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
	Peter Tison	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
	William Goulfe, servant to M <sup>r</sup> Spillman	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
	John Bushowe, his servant also	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
	Elbert Johnson, servant to John Duttman	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
	John Johnson, his servant	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.
Amid	Bartholmewe Howse, † his servant	...	...	...	...	p.	...	vij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{403}$ .

**Certificate**, [1600],<sup>†</sup> by the Commissioners for levying the payment of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597), that the following persons within the *Warde of Aldersgate*, were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

*St Leonards and St Martins Parishes.*

## Strangers.

Henry Barnes	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viii d.
Jane, his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.

*St Martins le Grand Parish.*

## Strangers.

Francis Lawson	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
John Hume	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Henry Purvis	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
Alexander Danielson	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Thomas Finder	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Nicholas Bonmarch	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
John Lambert, and Mary his wief	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.

*Christofer Alley.*

Roberte Yonge	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
---------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	----------	-----	--------

\* See; Dennison on page 71.

† *Lwyse* on page 71.

‡ Date lost.

<i>Four Dove Alley.</i>					
Alexander Hume	...	...	...	xx s.	v s. iiij d.
<i>Kinges Head Alley.</i>					
Arnolde Lowe	...	...	...	per pol.	vij d.
<i>Aingell Alley.</i>					
Christian, y <sup>e</sup> wief of Anthonie Jacob	...	...	...	per pol.	vij d.
Elizabeth, the wief of William Cave	...	...	...	per pol.	vij d.
Elizabeth, the wief of Richard West	...	...	...	per poll.	vij d.
Ellin, the wief of Winkin Poister	...	...	...	per poll.	vij d.
Thomas Hurwaie, servant to John Lock	...	...	...	per poll.	vij d.
David Wilson	...	...	...	per pol.	vij d.
Barnard Vanasse, servant to Israel Hartley	...	...	...	—	vij d.
John Ludsey,* in Dampontes rentes	...	...	...	per poll.	vij d.
Cawdres de Kides, in John James cellor	...	...	...	—	vij d.
<i>S<sup>e</sup> Agnes Parish.</i>					
Strangers.					
John Fisher and Katheryn Newey servantes to Peter de Drossett	...	...	...	per pol.	xvj d.
<i>S<sup>e</sup> John Zacharies Parish.</i>					
Strangers.					
John Busan, tayler, and Katherin his wief, in the howse of John Hatton,†	...	...	...	per pol.	xvj d.
Mary, the wief of Michael Maiott‡	...	...	...	per pol.	vij d.
<i>S<sup>e</sup> Botulphes Parish.</i>					
§ [John Derohye, and Judith his wife	...	...	...	per poll.	xvj d.]
§ [Cristian Allin, widowe	...	...	...	per poll.	vij d.]

## STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, ELIZABETH, Vol. 278, No. 124, I.

**Letter** from Thomas Lowe to Thomas Kerze, 25 Feb. 1600[-1], enclosing two schedules.

S<sup>r</sup>,

Whearas itt hathe plessed the Lordes and others of her Ma<sup>ties</sup> moste honorable Pryvye Consell, by ther lettor dyrecttyd vnto me, to comande my servys for the receytt of all suche monyes, as by the strangeres shalbe payed vnto me, by vertu of suche pryvy sealles as ar delyvered and sentt vnto them; and fyndynge thatt many of them ar desyerus to paye ther mony, w<sup>th</sup> abattmentt of those somes, w<sup>ch</sup> formerly they lentt by pryvy sealle, alegynge thatt so is thear Lordshipps plessurs: my harty dessyer vnto you is, you wolde favor me so muche, as thatt ether from ther Lordshipps or any one of ther honers, I maye receive the leeke warrant by wrytynge for my dyscharge, as well of thatt abattmentt, as of such mytytgattyon w<sup>th</sup> S<sup>r</sup> ——— Carone shall make of some of the somes in ther pryvy sealles mentyoned, if so itt shall plesse them to do. And so very hartelly recomendyng my love vnto you, I comytt you to God. London, this xxv<sup>th</sup> of Februarye, 1600.

Yours very assured, THOMAS LOWE.

[P.S.] M<sup>r</sup> Levynes hatthe from the ryghtt honorable his M<sup>r</sup>, M<sup>r</sup> Secreterye, alrede given me sattysfactyon for thatt my requeste consernynge S<sup>r</sup> Carone, who if you speake vnto, wyll be anene forr the other, and joyne them bothe together; and the speedyer you procuer this warrant the soner I shall procuer them to paye ther monyes, for etherto they have nott payed but onlye fyfitye poundes.

[Endorsed:] To the ryghtt worshipfull and my verye ffrynd M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Kerze, Essquyer—dd.

\* Lindsey on page 97.

† Watton on page 97.

‡ Myrott on page 97.

§ These entries are lost here. They have been taken from the *assessment* of this payment on page 97, where it will be seen that they have *aff* in the margin.

February, 1600. **The Names** of such Strangers as haue had Priuie Seales directed to  
taem for the seuerall somes of money ensuing:—

Peter Tryon ...	2,000 li.	Matthias Otten, Brewer ...	200 li.
Guillaume Cortyn [Cortin] ...	1,000 li.	Paul Tyepot, Notary ...	100 li. ✓
Jacques Godeseall ...	1,000 li.	Cornelius Spierincke, Notary [Spir- inck] ...	100 li. ✓
Abraham Vandelden ...	600 li.	Jean du Quesne ...	100 li.
Hans Wouters ...	500 li.	Abraham Tryon ...	300 li.
Hans van Hulst ...	500 li.	Guillaume Cortyn, junior ...	300 li.
Peter van Loore ...	500 li.	Abraham Hagobert ...	300 li.
Gelain de Best ...	600 li.	William James ...	300 li.
Hans van Soult ...	400 li.	Arnold James, Brewer ...	200 li. ✓
Peter de Priell ...	400 li.	Jacques Semaynes ...	200 li.
Gerrard Tryun ...	400 li.	Henry Cuyt ...	100 li.
Jacob Bolte ...	400 li.	John vander Varen ...	200 li.
* James Rogers ...	500 li.	Hans Coole ...	100 li.
John van Soult ...	300 li.	— Gibson, Notary ...	100 li.
Deryek Lipson ...	300 li.	Martyn Gerard ...	100 li. ✓
Levyn van Stelt ...	300 li.	Jacques de Maistres ...	200 li.
Arnold Lulls ...	300 li.	Peter Vegelman ...	200 li.
John Rogers ...	100 li.	Jois Houwe ...	100 li.
Thomas Cotteels ...	500 li.	Dauid Staynier ...	200 li.
Wouter Aersens ...	400 li.	Hans Wibo ...	100 li.
Dauid le Mayre ...	300 li.	Ciprian Gabry ...	100 li. ✓
✓ Seager Corseelis [Corselis] ...	100 li.	Jean Nachtegale ...	100 li.
Gyles Aels ...	300 li.	Paul Bischoep ...	200 li.
Nicholas Houblon ...	200 li.	Jean le Clereq ...	100 li.
Nicholas Boudeson ...	200 li.	Danyel van Hasevelt ...	100 li.
Robert la Barre ...	200 li.	Gyles Ewen ...	100 li.
Robert de Leew ...	200 li.	Philip Sellyn [Sellin] ...	100 li.
Jean Gabry [Gabrye] ...	200 li.	Abraham der Kinderen ...	100 li.
Jean Fortrye ...	200 li.	Francois Thibaults ...	100 li.
Augustine de Beaulieu ...	200 li.	David Carpereau ...	100 li.
Jeremias de Lemens ...	200 li.	Jacques Coole ...	100 li.
Erasmus de la Fontaine ...	100 li.	Francois Pollart ...	100 li.
Cornelius Verhoeven ...	100 li.	Maximilian Schoemaker ...	100 li.
Jacques Franson ...	200 li.	Francois van Acker ...	100 li.
Jacques Hostens ...	300 li.	Peter Burgrave ...	100 li.
Gyles Bultell ...	200 li.	Jean Abeels ...	100 li.
Jois vanden Bosche ...	200 li.	Jacques Hagobert ...	200 li.
Jooris Bolle ...	200 li.	Joos Calf ...	100 li.
Jean Frankeville, junior [Franke- ville] ...	200 li.	Peter Jacobson ...	100 li.
Jean de Wachter ...	200 li.	Dominicke van Heyle ...	50 li.
Michael Corseelis ...	200 li.	Andreas Bouve ...	50 li.
Peeter Semaynes ...	300 li.	Nathanael Michiels ...	100 li.
† Christian de Rycke [Ryck] ...	200 li.	Jean Rickward ...	100 li.
Peter de Coster ...	100 li.	Antoine de Limalle ...	100 li.
Mathew de Questre ...	200 li.	Hans vander Bemden ...	200 li.
† Arnold Tyse, Brewer ...	300 li.	Jeronimo Luls ...	200 li.
Jacques Wittevrongel, Brewer ...	200 li.		

21,900 li.

[Endorsed : ] Strangers loane, 1600.

\* Struck out. Omitted in the other list.

† Dyed since ye receipt of ye Privy Seale in margin. Mort' in other list.

‡ Struck out. Omitted in the other list. In the margin : Dead, his wife married in Holland.

## IBID. No. 124, II.

February, 1600. **The Names** of such Straungers, denizens and others as haue had Priue Seales directed to them for the loane of the seuerall sommes of money following. [As above, down to Jeronimo Luls, with these additions.]

Moises Tryon	...	...	200 li.	Abraham Willemson	...	...	50 li.
Matheus van Stelte	...	...	200 li.	Jacques de Bye	...	...	50 li.
Danyell van Harinckouk	...	...	200 li.	Charles Hutgebout	...	...	50 li.
Jacques van Poele	...	...	100 li.	Hubert de la Viequiere	...	...	50 li.
Jeremias Janson	...	...	100 li.	Joos van Ee	...	...	50 li.
Jean de Dorpere	...	...	50 li.	Dirick Gouaertson	...	...	50 li.
William Abeels	...	...	50 li.	Alexander van Eynde	...	...	50 li.
Domynick Bauwens	...	...	50 li.	Zacharias van Asse	...	...	50 li.

[Endorsed : ] Straungers loane.

Summa totalis 23,200 li.

[The drafts of these lists one dated 21 Jan. are in the same volume, Nos. 8-15. They distinguish between those who were denizens, those who were merchants of the Entercourse, and those who were borne in England.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{1+2}{2+0}$ .

**Certificate**, 7 May, 43 Eliz., 1601, by the Petty-Collectors of the third Subsidy granted 39 Eliz. (1597), that the following persons had no goods, chattels, lands or tenements within the following Hundred.

## THE HUNDRED OF OSULSTON.

*The Tower of London.*

## Straungers by the poll.

Joice Andrewe, Peter Porter, Henry Harrison, Margaret Billing,  
Peter Vanquinckleburghe, Leonard Fabri ... .. iiiij s.

*S<sup>r</sup> Katherines.*

## Straungers by the poll.

Haunce Scram, Hendrick Vanderweyd, Anne Woodworth, Margarett Woodworth, Jeremy Woodworth, Marye Figery, Roberte Fremige, Katherine Dynge, Charles Bradly, William Hardick, William Cherretre, Barbara his wif ... .. viij s.

*Eastsmithfeilde.*

## Straungers.

Goods { Nicholas Mason ... .. xx s. ... v s iiiij d.  
{ Jacob Shomaker ... .. xx s. ... v s iiiij d.

## Straungers by the poll.

Victor Peters, Nicholas Vpray, John Capp, John Hamis, John Derickson, Giles Wingham, John Demene, Mathias Martyn, Peter Johnson, John Johnson, Romert Sheroe, Phillip Barnes, Arnold Porton, Peter Nicholas, Arnold Great John, Adam Mulyns, Henrick Court, Mathew Symons, John Michelson, Tilman Janson, Paule Corte, John Smithe, Pilgram Janson, John Rutter, Sebran Sebran ... .. xvj s. viij d.

*Copthall [and] Wappinge, in Whitechappell.*

## Straungers.

Peter Fowntayne	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Frauncis Demence	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

## Straungers by the poll.

Sperken Sprockles, Michael Becket, John Bennet, Agnes his wif, Mary Fyvia, Katherine Balston, Margaret Lylle, Peter Poys, James Ogyer, Mary his wif, Margaret Bonnett, Jacob Deonice, James Cawsey, Mary his wif, Vincent Batty, Charles Smith, Trukyn Henrick, John Bonny, Agnes his wif, Abram Copyne, Arnold Cooper, Katherine his wif, Jane Wood, Frauncis Lowson, William Albert, Clare Williams, Frauncis Evans, Adrian Leeche, Agnes his wif, Derricke Johnson, Gregory Everson, Phillis Janson	...	...	...	...	...	...	xxj s. iiij d.
--	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	----------------

*Ratcliffe.*

## Straungers by the poll.

Arthure Grey, John Reade	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
--------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------

*Milende.*

## Straungers by the poll.

Peter Wallis, Mary Joice, Mary Vanderley, Mary Tamkyn, Harman Laborer, Peter Vanderley	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij s.
--	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------

*Hollywelstreete.*

## Straungers.

Adrian Neese	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
--------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	--------------

## Straungers by the poll.

Valentyne Blanck, and his wif, Jacob Godam, Jerome van Tock, and his wif, Jane Vassure widdowe, Brigett Mun, Barret, wife of Robert Barret, Swedick, Lambert Godfrey Haunce, and his wife Launcelot, and hir two sonnes, Jane Wery, widdowe, Abram Martyn, and his wif, Mary Fever widdow, Sabio de Vase widow, Bradblanck Payne widdow, Isabell Leigh, and hir two sonnes, John Wery, Peter Bushey, Nicholas de Caue, and his wif, Gregory Jacob, and his wif, Ployne van Court, Vincent Zachary, and his wif, John de Meere and his wif	...	...	...	...	...	...	xxij s.
---	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------

**Certificate**, 2 June, 43 Eliz. (1601), similar to the preceding.

## THE HUNDRED OF OSULSTON.

*White Crosstreete.*

## Strangers by the poll within Fynesbury Libertie.

Philippe Nothinge	...	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.
John Casie, and Annis his wyffe	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> John Streete.*

Goodes	John Sinckelly, stranger	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
--------	--------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-----------------

*Clarkenwell.*

## Stranger by the poll.

George Brande	...	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.
---------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------



**Certificate**, ———, 43 Eliz., 1601, similar to the preceding.

THE HUNDRED OF OSULSTON.

*Highe Holborne.*

Stranger by the pool.

William Gardener ... .. viij d.

*S' Gyles in the Feilde and Holborne ende.*

Stranger.

Goodes John Battye ... .. iij li. ... xvj s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, <sup>1586</sup><sub>378A.</sub>

**Certificate**, 16 June, 43 Eliz., 1601, by the Commissioners for levying the payment third Subsidy, [granted 39 Eliz., 1597], that the following persons within the *Hundred of Brixton* were either dead, gone away, or decayed.

*Kentstr[e]te.*

Leven Ramehowse, alien, j pole ... .. 8d. ... gone.

*Black[manstreet].*

Francis Hüge, and his wief, aliens, ij poles ... .. 1s. 4d. ... gone.

*Lambeith [cum membris—Princes] Libert[y].\**

William Simonds, alien, j pole ... .. 8d. ... gone.

Marie Simonds, his wief, alien, j pole ... .. 8d. ... gone.

Peter Simonds, alien, j pole ... .. 8d. ... gone.

William Simonds, alien, j pole ... .. 8d. ... gone.

Agnes Simonds, alien, j pole ... .. 8d. ... gone.

Martin Black, alien, j pole ... .. 8d. ... } . . .

Agnes Black, his wief, alien, j pole ... .. 8d. ... }

Stephen Black, alien, j pole ... .. [8d.] ... }

Kat[herine ? Black, alien, j] pole ... .. [8d.] ... }

William [Black, alien, j] pole ... .. [8d.] ... }

Anne Black, alien, j pole ... .. 8d. ... }

Arnolde Pillarie, alien, j pole ... .. 8d. ... }

*Wands[worth].*

Marie Morris, per pole ... .. 8d. ... —

*Redreth.*

Jacob Kushe and his wife ... .. 1s. 4d. ... gone.

Henry Kushe, alien, j pole ... .. 8d. ... gone.

*Barmondsey.*

John Bony, alien ... .. 8d. ... gone.

John Clara, alien, Jane Bocka, alien ... .. 8d. ... gone; Bocka dead.

Laurence Bucket, and his wief, aliens ... .. 1s. 4d. ... gone.

Farnel Dan Sanvels, and his wief ... .. 1s. 4d. ... gone.

Gyles Derry, and Hugh, his servant ... .. 1s. 4d. ... gone.

Joyce de Mortley, and his wief ... .. 1s. 4d. ... { her husbands [sic] payes subsidie.

Blande Orthe, John Dawton ... .. 1s. 4d. ... gone.

Jo: Wornye, and his wief ... .. 1s. 4d. ... gone.

Ja: Vanrett ... .. 8d. ... gone.

\* See page 106.



LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{247}$ .

**Certificate**, 13 May, 44 Eliz. (1602), by the Commissioners for levying the first Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following person within the *Hundred of Osulston* had no goods or chattels therein.

*Fulham.*

John Vanhanger, alien, valued at ... .. iij li. in goodes ... xvj s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{247}$ .

(Membrane 3.)

**Certificate**, 8 October, 44 Eliz. (1602), by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following person within the *Hundred of Osulston* had no goods, chattels, lands or tenements therein.

*Fulham.*

Goodes John Vanhanger, stranger ... .. iij li. ... x s.

(Membrane 1.)

**Certificate**, 12 October, 44 Eliz. (1602), similar to the preceding.

*S<sup>t</sup> Katheryns.*

Straungers by the poll ibidem.

Henry Stabbes, and Margaret the wief of John Justice	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Henry Clerk, Roberte Fleminge, and William Cherytre	...	...	...	...	xij d.
Mary, wief of William Phillipps	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
Elizabeth, wief of John Aroneke, and Mawdyn, hir servante	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Hans Steelet, servante with Barthollmewe Crobrocke	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
Tylman Broughton, servant with Lambert Peeterson	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
Hans Blome, servante with Francis Kente	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
Nichollas Cornelius	...	...	...	...	iiij d.

*Eastmythfeild.*

Straungers by the poll ibidem.

Vyctor Peers, and Katheryn his wief	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Adam Mevers, Peter Ballard, and Mathias Martyn	...	...	...	...	xij d.
James Hundred, John Levens, and Phillipp Barnes	...	...	...	...	xij d.
Anthoney Mewson and Katheryne his wief	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Michaell Vdams, and Katheryne his wief	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Garret Agendoram, Pawle Kewle * and Katherine	...	...	...	...	xij d.
Widowe Renere and Nichollas Mason	...	...	...	...	viiij d.

*Whitechappell.*

Straungers by the poll ibidem.

Mary, wief of John Vivian, and Judith, wief of Francis Lowson	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Vincent Batty, widowe, Hans Sherman and James Savadge	...	...	...	...	xij d.
Isabrand Fames, Gregory Everott, and William Storke and his wief	...	...	...	...	xvj d.

\* Cute on p. 81.

*Rattelyff.*

## Straungers by the poll.

Arthur Gray, John Reade, and Dericke Cloprise ... .. xij d.

*Mylend.*

Peter Vandercleere, alien ... .. xx s. ... iij s. iiij d.

## Straungers by the poll ibidem.

Peter Mallis, Mary Hans, and Harmon Laker ... .. xij d.

*Nortonfolgate.*

Elian Calvyn, alien ... .. xx s. ... iij s. iiij d.

*Hallywell Streete.*

## Straungers by the poll ibidem.

Garrett Honey, and his wief ... .. viij d.

Beard Planke and Plance, widowe ... .. viij d.

Jane Pernoy and Mary Decollett ... .. viij d.

Judith and Mary, hir daughters ... .. viij d.

John Decontewe, and his wief ... .. viij d.

George Jacobe, and his wief ... .. viij d.

Abraham Clynckard, and his wief ... .. viij d.

Awdrey Nemay ... .. iij d.

John Meere, and his wief ... .. viij d.

Bridgett Barrow, vidua, and Jane Waidy,\* vidua ... .. viij d.

The wief of Mathew Terrett ... .. iij d.

The wief of Cornelius Decaster ... .. iij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{429}$ .

**Certificate**, 23 March, 1 James I., 1602[-3], by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the second Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following persons within the *Warde of Langborne*, were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

*S<sup>t</sup> Marie Wolnothes Parishe.*

## Strangers.

Frederick Federighi ... .. x li. ... xx s.

Gossen Vanderbeck ... .. v li. ... x s.

Cornelia, a mayd servant ... .. — ... iij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Nicholas Parishe.*

## Strangers.

Jacob de Best ... .. l li. ... v li.

Salomon van Dale ... .. v li. ... x s.

Daniell de Wroyte ... .. x li. ... xx s.

Cornelius Hornehoof ... .. v li. ... x s.

Jane Lamere, at Rogers ... .. per pole. ... iij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Clementes and S<sup>t</sup> Edmondes Parishes.*

Harman Bromhead, stranger ... .. v li. ... x s.

\* Or *Wondy*?; see p. 82 *Werye*.

*S<sup>t</sup> Bennett Gracechurche Parishe.*

Strangers.

Nicholas Stewart	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	x s.
Doctour de Lobell	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	x s.
Nicholas Chesdottell	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	iiij s.
Peter Newhouse	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	vj s.
Joyce Cornelys	...	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
Widow Neighborne	...	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
Michaell Lemon	...	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
Leonard Bishopp	...	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.

*S' Gabriell Fanchurche Parishe.*

Peter van Leven, et vxor, and Katherine van Leven,  
 strangers ... .. per pole. ... xij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{245}$ .

**Assessment**, 27 April, 1 James I. (1603), of the first payment of the third Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601).

*The Parrishe of S' Margarettes in Westminster.*

Aliens within the said Parishe.

Martyn Peterson, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	... iij s. iiij d.
John Janson ... ..	...	...	pol.	...	iij d.
Ciprian Arnold	...	...	pol.	...	iij d.
Jane, his daughter	...	...	pol.	...	iij d.
Summa—iiij s. iiij d.					

*The Parishes of St Martins in the Feildes.*

Alientes within the said Parishe.

Fraunces Bartie, in goodes	...	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xx s.
John Spillman, in goodes	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
Mathewe Clarke, in goodes	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij s. iij d.
Leonard Harman	...	...	...	...	...	pol.	...	iij d.
Henry Williamson	...	...	...	...	...	pol.	...	iij d.
Derrieke Hawkes	...	...	...	...	...	pol.	...	iij d.
Nicholas Fraunces	...	...	...	...	...	pol.	...	iij d.
Henry Leonard	...	...	...	...	...	pol.	...	iij d.
John Good	...	...	...	...	...	pol.	...	iij d.
Garrett Orliff	...	...	...	...	...	pol.	...	iij d.
Eliard Ditman	...	...	...	...	...	pol.	...	iij d.
Mettell Sineker, vidua	...	...	...	...	...	pol.	...	iij d.
Vlicke Nettesley	...	...	...	...	...	pol.	...	iij d.
							Summa—xliij s.	iij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{428}$ .

**Certificate**, 21 May, 1 James I. 1603, by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the second Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following persons within the *Ward of Creplegate*, were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

[*Morefieldes*.

Straingers.

Nicholas Hewse, [h]e[m]pe dresser, and Judith his wief ... per pol. ... viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{427}$ .

**Certificate**, 21 June, 1 James I. (1603), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Farrington Within*.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martens at Ludgate.*

Straingers.

Abraham Hardett ... .. x li. ... xx s.

*S<sup>t</sup> Anne in the Blackfryers.*

Straingers.

Frauneys Gumbard, and Elizabeth his wief, per pol	...	pol.	...	viij d.
Aluisa Jaffay	...	j li.	...	ij s.
John Chinallo	...	j li.	...	ij s.
Jeronimo Chinallo	...	j li.	...	ij s.
Aluisa Pallivanella	...	j li.	...	ij s.
Benedick Coldworth	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
Harman Tise, a mayd servaunt	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{431}$ .

**Certificate**, 5 July, 1 James I. (1603), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Aldersgate*.

*Saint Leonards Parish.*

Straungers.

Henry Barnes	...	xx s.	...	ij s.
Jane, his wyfe	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
James Verhult	...	iiij li.	...	vj s.
Marye Corsanus, in the house of Katherine Restinghen	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> John Zacharies Parish.*

Strangers.

Peter Savage	...	v li.	...	x s.
John Basin and Susan, his wyfe	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Jane, the wyfe of Marcus Colony	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martyns le Grand Parish.*

Straungers.

Abraham Hardrett	...	vj li.	...	xij s.
David Burcock	...	xx s.	...	ij s.
John Nicholson	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

Nicholas Bomarehe	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John le Cerfe	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Robert Yong	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Helene, the wyfe of Wynken de Poister	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Elizabeth, wyfe of Richard West	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Thomas Hardwick	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Henry Cattron, servant to Michael Ark	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
William Albert, servant to Israel Hercules	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
William Clare, in Damportes rentes	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Conrade Tegee, in John James his house	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Jane Dresser	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John Peter, servant to Robert Dixe	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John Ruffyn, in Jacob Bulkes house	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John James and Elizabeth, in y <sup>e</sup> house of Isaack Tewes	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
James Fender and James Fulston, in y <sup>e</sup> house of Thomas Fender	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Alexander Scott, in William Grenetes house	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
——— Arches, in Alexander Humes house	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
William Thompson, George Miller, and John Danelson, in the howse of Alexander Danelson	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xij d.
Peter Wood, in Henry Greshams house	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Johan Mowbraye, in John Nicholsons howse	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
William Freeman and Peter Dallye, in John Ashe his howse	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Daniell Archdeacon, in y <sup>e</sup> howse of Thomas Robertes, in y <sup>e</sup> New Rentes	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Botholphes Parysh.*

## Strangers.

John Battye	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
-------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----------	-----	---------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{450}$ .

**Certificate**, 7 July, 1 James I. 1603, similar to the preceding, for the *Warde of Dowgate*.

*Alhallowes the Greate Parish.*

## Straingers.

Mary Curseyne	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
Loving de Hunter	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
Nicholas Forholwey	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
John van Russen	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
John de Lanany	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.*
John van Dosser	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.

*Alhallowes the Lesse, S<sup>t</sup> Lawrence Pountney, S<sup>t</sup> Mary Bothawe, and S<sup>t</sup> Johns Parishes.*

## Straingers.

Wassell Weblyn	...	...	...	...	...	Cxxx li.	...	xiiij li.
John Kingstone	...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.

\* *English in margin.*

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{123}$ .

**Certificate**, 6 March, 1 James I. 1603[-4], by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the third Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following persons within the *Warde of Langborne*, were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

*S<sup>t</sup> Marye Wolnoth Parishe.*

## Strangers.

Frederick Federighj	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
Jacob Albynon	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
Michael Vastilian	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Richard Swanley	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Nicholas Acons Parishe.*

## Strangers.

Jacob de Best	...	...	1 li.	...	viiij li. vj s. viij d.	beyond sea.
Jeremias Mentz	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.	} at Mr. Fernes (?) house in Marke Lane, London.
.....	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.	

[There were more names of Strangers for the rest of the Parishes in this Ward, but they are illegible. See pages 118, 121.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{132}$ .

**Certificate**, 8 March, 1 James I., 1603[-4], similar to the preceding, for the *Warde of Bridge*.

*S<sup>t</sup> Magnus Parishe.*

## Strangers, per poll.

Matistis de Mare, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
John van Hooke, and Sara his wief	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	vij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{440}$ .

**Certificate**, 24 April, 2 James I. (1604), similar to the proceeding, for the *Ward of Dowgate*.

*Alhallowes the Greate Paryshe.*

## Strangers.

— Awsten, per poll	...	...	iiij d.	Garret Stoveman, per poll	...	...	iiij d.
Peter Ball his wyfe, per poll	...	...	iiij d.	Harman Hulse, per poll	...	...	iiij d.

*Alhallowes the Lesse, S<sup>t</sup> Laurence Pountney, S<sup>t</sup> Marye Bothawe, S<sup>t</sup> Michael Pater Noster, and S<sup>t</sup> [sic].*

## Straungers.

Wassell Weblin Cxxx li.	...	xxj li. xiiij s.	iiij d.	John Stoker, per poll	...	...	iiij d.
Haunce Tunstall, per poll	...	...	iiij d.	John Kinson, per poll	...	...	iiij d.
Anthony Remytere, per poll	...	...	iiij d.	John the Horskeeper, per poll	...	...	iiij d.
Cornelius Stevens, per poll	...	...	iiij d.	Jerome Ryse, per poll	...	...	iiij d.
Henrick the Brewer, per poll	...	...	iiij d.	Mary van Verne, per poll	...	...	iiij d.



LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{437}$ .**Certificate**, 27 April, 2 James I. (1604), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Algate*.*S<sup>t</sup> Katherine Creechurch Parysh.*

## Strangers.

Widow de Boys	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
---------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----------	-----	---------

*S<sup>t</sup> Katherine Colmans Parysh.*

## Strangers.

Collett, y <sup>e</sup> wyfe of De la Mer	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Mary Hugo	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Jane de Bridges	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> [Olave's] in Hartstrete.*

[There are four entries of strangers under this head, but the sums of money only are legible.]

*Dukes Place.*

## Strangers.

Harman Rogers	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Suzan Framboull, Martin Fisher	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Abram Clynekhon, and his wyfe and Noye Mason	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xij d.
Thomas Trebinder	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Martin, a stranger	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{435}$ .**Certificate**, 27 April, 2 James I. (1604), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Castlebaymarde*.*S<sup>t</sup> Andrewes in y<sup>e</sup> Wardrobe.*

## Strangers.

Marye James, widowe	...	...	...	...	xxv li.	...	iiij li. iiij s. iiij d.
Assuerus Otter	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xij s. iiij d.
M <sup>r</sup> Doctor Buck, an Englishman, and hath paid x s. and yet resteth x s., being assessed at vj li. as a Stranger	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	x s.

*S<sup>t</sup> Mary Magdalens Parish.*

## Stranger.

Derrick Derrickson	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
--------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----------	-----	---------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{436}$ .**Certificate**, 28 April, 2 James I. (1604), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Aldersgate*.*S<sup>t</sup> Leonardes Parishes.*

## Strangers.

Leonard Gawson, and his wyfe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
James Verhult	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s.
Jane, his wyfe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Mary Coranus, in y <sup>e</sup> house of Katherine Restingham	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> John Zacharyes Parysh.*

## Strangers.

Peter Savidge ... ..	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
John Basine, and Susan his wyfe ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
Jane, the wyfe of Marcus Colonye ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martyns le Grand.*

## Strangers.

Abraham Hardred ... ..	vj li.	...	xx s.
John Large ... ..	ij li.	...	vj s. viij d.
Henry Tayon ... ..	iiij li.	...	x s.
Alexander Danielson ... ..	iiij li.	...	x s.
Thomas Fynder ... ..	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Jaques Bulk ... ..	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
David Burcock ... ..	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
John Nicholson ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Christian Vanderbus ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Nicholas Bomarshe ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John le Cerfe ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Richard Berrye ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*Christofer Alley.*

Winkyn Poyster ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Robert Yong ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*Fower Doue Alley.*

Alexander Hume ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John Lyndsaye ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*Kings Head Alley.*

Aron van Dam ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
---------------------	-----------	-----	---------

*Aungell Alley.*

Josseline, the wyfe of John Large ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Marye, the wyfe of Adrian Prince ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Elizabeth, the wyfe of William Cave ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Elizabeth, the wyfe of Richard West ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Henry Bulk, in y <sup>e</sup> house of Alexander Williamson ... ..	—	...	iiij d.
John James, and Barbara his wyfe ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
Thomas Harwaye ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Robert Wilson ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Henry Cotton, servant to Michael Ark ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
William Albert, servant to Israel Hercules ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
William Clare, in Damportes house ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Jame Dressar ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John Peter, servant to Robert Dix ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John Ruffyn, in Jacob Bulkes house ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John James, and Elizabeth, in y <sup>e</sup> house of Isack Tewse ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
James Finder and James Fulstone, in the house of Thomas Finder ... ..	per poll.	...	vij d.
Alexander Scott, in William Greenleaves house ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
——— Arches, in Alexander Humes house ... ..	per poll.	...	iiij d.
William Thompson, George Miller, and John Danielson, in the house of Alexander Danielson ... ..	per poll.	...	xij d.

Peter Wood, in Henry Greshams house	...	...	per poll.	...	iii d.
John Mowbraye, in John Nicholsons house	...	...	per poll.	...	iii d.
Daniell Archdeacon, in y <sup>e</sup> house of Thomas Robertes	...	...	per poll.	...	iii d.
—— Hesse and Isack Getenhavar, in the house of Abraham	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Hardred	...	...	per poll.	...	iii d.
John Cole, in Fowerdove Alley, pin-maker	...	...	per poll.	...	iii d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Buttolphes Parish.*

## Straingers.

Joyce Offield	...	...	per poll.	...	iii d.
Judith Derobyne	...	...	per poll.	...	iii d.
Charles Colt	...	...	per poll.	...	iii d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{138}$ .

**Certificate**, 10 May, 2 James I. (1604), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Basseshave*.

*S<sup>t</sup> Michales Parische.*

John de Buze, stranger, per poll	...	...	...	...	iii d.
----------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{133}$ .

**Certificate**, 13 October, 2 James I., 1604, by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the third Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601) that the following persons in the *Warde of Langborne* were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

*S<sup>t</sup> Marie Wollnothe and S<sup>t</sup> Marye Wollehurche Parishes.*

## Straingers.

Frederick Ferihi	...	...	x li.	...	xx s.
Jacob Allmon	...	...	xl li.	...	iii li.
Michael Vastilian	...	...	per poll.	...	iii d.
Richard Swanley, ibm'	...	...	per poll.	...	iii d.*
Jacob Gulielmo et Cornelius, servantes to Martyn Ferihi	...	...	per poll.	...	vii d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Nicholas Acons Parish.*

## Straingers.

Jacob de Beste	...	...	l li.	...	v li.
Jeremias Lementz, in John Rogers house	...	...	x li.	...	xx s.
John Smithe, in Aldworthe howse	...	...	ii li.	...	ii s.
Richard Lake and Roger Lake, at Aldworthe howse	...	...	ii li.	...	ii s.

*S<sup>t</sup> Edmond and S<sup>t</sup> Clementes Parishes.*

## Straingers.

Harman Broadhead	...	...	v s.	...	v s.
Henry Polsters, at M <sup>r</sup> Whitmores	...	...	vj li.	...	vj s.

*Allhallowes, Bennett Gracechurch, and S<sup>t</sup> Denmys Backchurche Parishes.*

## Straingers.

John Colys (?) at . . . . .	...	...	v li.	...	v s.*
Arther . . . ht (?), at Vandeld . . s howse	...	...	per poll.	...	iii d.
Paule Lobell and Lewes Leuaye at Lambertes howse	...	...	per poll.	...	vii d.

\* "English" in margin.

*All Saintes Staynings and S<sup>e</sup> Gabriell Fanchurche Parishes.*

## Straingers.

Henry Garrett ... ..	per poll.	... .	iiij d.
*[Martin Cornelis ... ..]	per poll.	... .	iiij d.]
Ferdinando Skomaker, Derricke Jefferson, Anthony van Parsell, Abraham Derricke: all at Maximilian Skomakers howse ... ..	per poll.	... .	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{143}$ .

## (Membrane 3.)

**Certificate**, 23 October, 2 James I. (1604), by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the fourth Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following persons within the *Warde of Walbroke* were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

*S<sup>e</sup> Swithunes Parische.*

John Molyne, a straunger ... ..	x li.	... .	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
---------------------------------	-------	-------	--------------------

*S<sup>e</sup> Mary Abchurch Parische.*

Anne Harrys, a stranger ... ..	per poll.	... .	iiij d.
--------------------------------	-----------	-------	---------

## (Membrane 2.)

**Certificate**, 22 February, 2 James I., 1604[-5], similar to the preceding, for the *Warde of Quenchith*.

*S<sup>e</sup> Nicholas Parische.*

## Straungers, per poll.

Anne Garrar ... ..	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	iiij d.
Hanns vanden Beck ... ..	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	iiij d.
Leonerd Vseder ... ..	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{256}$ .

**Certificate**, 20 May, 3 James I., 1605, by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the fourth Subsidy granted 43 Eliz. (1601), that the following persons within the *Hundred of Osulstone* had no lands or goods therein.

*S<sup>e</sup> Katherines.*

## Strangers.

Hendrick Vandar ... ..	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	xx s.	... .	ij s.
Nicholas Cornellis ... ..	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	xx s.	... .	ij s.
John Stephens ... ..	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	xx s.	... .	ij s.

## Strangers by the poll.

Gartrith Vanlowe, Lawrence Stels, John Wardner, Elizabeth Lewis, Jacomyn Fantell, Marye Rowlande, Marye Cornelis, Eva Johnson, Robert Freminge, Henrie Peterson, Derricke Lambert, Michael Crewe, Henrie Well, Katheryne his wife, Katheryne Weedon, Jacob Heneke and his wife ...	v s.	iiij d.
--	------	---------

*Eastsmitfeilde.*

## Strangers.

Peter Peterson ... ..	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	xl s.	... .	iiij s.
Jane Johnson, wid'. ... ..	... .	... .	... .	... .	... .	ij li.	... .	vj s.

\* Struck out, and *payed* written in the margin.



*Ratcliff.*

Strangers by the pole.

Meltson Gesbert, Jacob Grolle, Katherine his wife, and Godfery Kegle ... xvj d.

*Hollivell Streete.*

Strangers by the pole in Hollywell Howse.

John Graves and Lady Decroe ... .. viij d.

In Goddards Rents.

Catelina Corly ... .. iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{186}{160}$ .

**Certificate**, 7 February, 4 James I, 1606, by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the first Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons within the *Hundred of Brixton* were either dead, departed, or gone.

*Barmondsey.*

Philip Loton, et vxor, alien, per pole ... .. viij d.

—— Barlyn, widow, alien, per pole ... .. iiij d.

*Blackmanstrete.*

George Willis, alien, per pole ... .. iiiij d.

Jane Rayman, alien, per pole ... .. iiiij d.

*Kentstrete.*

Joanna, vxor Josephi Jobe, alias Bestwick, alien, per pole ... — ... iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{160}$ .

(Membrane 2.)

**Certificate**, 16 August, 4 James I, 1606, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerpe and other places in the Low Countries, from the first payment of the first Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), pursuant to Letters Patent (annexed) dated 28 July, 4 James I. (1606).

Nicholas Houblon, Widow Ales, George Bolles, Jeronimo Lopez, Gabriel Fernando, Charles Hugebaut, Paule Fleurye, and John Burgrave, within the *Ward of Algate*. Erasmus de la Fountayne, John de Clarke, John Vanderpagen, Mattias de Rentz, within the *Ward of Bishopsgate*. Segar Corsellis, John Abels, Arnolde Lulles, Walter Artson, Abraham Williamson, William Abells, Danyell van Hussevelt, Jacob Bewley, and Giles de Butt, within the *Ward of Billingsgate*. John Fortree, within the *Ward of Bridge*. Peter de Prill, Huberte de la Vinquiere, Garret Johnson, Waldron de Pope and Nicholas le Callett, within the *Ward of Broadstrete*. Thomas Cootells, Xp'ofe de Sture, Henrye Francis, Alexander van Enden, Anne Gabrye, Widow Francis, in the *Ward of Candelwikestrete*, John de Franckavilla, within the *Ward of Colmanstrete*. Abraham Sewers, within the *Ward of Dowgate*. Dominick Bowen and Widow van Soult within the *Ward of Lymestrete*. Roger Towerlott, Giles Evans, Abraham Vandelden, Emanuell Demetrius, Joos van Bushe, Roberte de la Barre, Peter James, John Dorper, and Francis Thearnes, within the *Ward of Langborne*. David Capreau, Widow Huereblock, Ciprian Gabrye, Jaques Hugoson and John Burgrave, within the *Ward of Tower*. John de Waster and Widow Bultell, within the *Ward of Walbroke*.



LAY SUBSIDY, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{462}$ .

**Certificate**, 20 November, 4 James I. (1606), by the Sub-Collectors for the first payment of the first Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons within the *Ward of Allgate* were either dead or gone, or had no goods or chattels within the Ward.

Ludolph Englested, alien	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xyj s. viij d.
Nicholas Compaine, alien	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	vj s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{462}$ .

**Certificate**, 12 December, 4 James I. (1606), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Farringdon Without*.

John Martyn, alien, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
* Oliver Brasson, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
* John van Relle	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij s. iiij d.
* Peter de Hyne, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
Sippier Bassanis, stranger	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij s. iiij d.
* Willyam Dux, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{462}$ .

(Membrane 3.)

**Certificate**, 7 April, 5 James I., 1607, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerpe and other places in the Low Countries, from the second payment of the first Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), pursuant to Letters Patent (annexed) dated 28 July, 4 James I. (1606).

Nicholas Houblon, Wydowe Ales, George Bolles, Charles Hugelbaut, Hieronimo Lopez, Gabriel Fardinandez, Paule Flewry, and John Burgrave, within the *Ward of Allgate*. Segar Corselys, John Abells, Arnolde Lulles, Walter Aertson, Abraham Williamson, William Abells, Daniel van Hussevelt, Jacob Bewley, Giles de Budt, John de Fray, and Danyel de la Falia, within the *Ward of Billingsgate*. John Fortree, within the *Ward of Bridge*. Peter de Prill, Hubert de la Vinquier, Garrett Johnsou, Waldron de Pope, and Nicholas de Collye, within the *Ward of Broodstrete*. Erasmus Fountayne, John de Clarke, John Vanderpaghén, within the *Ward of Bishopsgate*. Thomas Cooeteels, Xp'ofér de Sture, Henry Francis, Alexander van Enden, Widow Francis, and Francis Thearnes, within the *Ward of Candelwikestrete*. John de Franckeville, within the *Ward of Colmanstrete*. Abraham Seawens, within the *Ward of Dowgate*. Dominico Bowsen, within the *Ward of Lymestrete*. Roger Tuerlott, Giles Evans, Abraham Vandelden, Emanuel Demetrius, Joos van Bushe, Robert de la Barre, Peter James, John de Dorper, Baldwyne de Bordes, within the *Ward of Langborne*. David Capreau, Ciprian Gabry, and John Burgrave, within the *Ward of Tower*. John de Waster and Widow Boultell, within the *Ward of Walbroke*.

(Membrane 4.)

**Certificate**, 16 November, 5 James I., 1607, similar to the preceding, for the first payment of the second Subsidy.

Nicholas Houblon, Wydowe Ales, George Bo[lles], Jeronimo Lopez, Gabriel Fernandes, Charles Hugobaut, Paule Flewrye, John Burgrave, within the *Ward of Allgate*. Erasmus de la Fountayne, John de Clarke, and John Vanderpaghén, within the *Ward of Bishopsgate*. Segar

\* Not specified as strangers.

Corsellys, John Abells, Arnold Lulls, Walter Aerts[on] Junior, Abraham Williamson, William Abells, Danyell van Hussevelt, Jacob Bewley, and Giles de Budt, within the *Ward of Billingsgate*. John Fortree, within the *Ward of Bridge*. Peter de Prill, Hubert de la Vinquire, Garrett Johnson, Waldron de Pope, and Nicholas de Collye, in the *Ward of Broodstrete*. Thomas Cooteels, Xp'of'er de Sture, Henry Frannces, Alexander van Enden, Peter Wyboe, Francis Thearnes, within the *Ward of Candlewikestrete*. John de Franckavilla, in the *Ward of Colmanstrete*. Francis van Acre, in the *Ward of Cornhill*. Abraham Seawens, in the *Ward of Dowgate*. Domynyek Bowens, in the *Ward of Lymestrete*. Roger Tuerlott, Giles Evans, Abraham Vandelden, Emanuel Demetrius, Joos van Bushe, Robert de la Barre, Peter James, and John de Dorper, in the *Ward of Langborne*. David Capreau, Wydow Huereblok, Cipryan Gabry, Julyan Burgrave, and John de Master, in the *Ward of Tower*. John de Waster, and Widow Bultell, in the *Ward of Walbrooke*.

(Membrane 5.)

**Certificate**, 29 December, 5 James I., 1607, similar to the preceding, for the first payment of the second Subsidy.

Daniel de la Falia, John de Fraye, and Jeremye Gossens, within the *Ward of Billingsgate*. Isack Malepardt and Peter Richart, in the *Ward of Bishopsgate*. Baldwyne de Bordes and Peter Wybowe, in the *Ward of Langborne*.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., Vol. 28, No. 136.

**The Names of all Dutchemen** vsinge the arte or misterie of Breweinge within and aboute the Cittie of London. [1607?]

James Desmeistres *	...	...	1	Godfrey Keagle	...	...	...	5
Peter Leonard sen' ...	...	...	2	[James Witterwrongle ?]†	...	...	...	
[Nicholas Weblinge sen']†	...	...		M <sup>r</sup> Host at S <sup>t</sup> Katherins	...	...	...	6
M <sup>r</sup> Harrewinn	...	...	1	Mathias Otten	...	...	...	
Peter Leonard jn' }	...	...	3	Ja. Johnson	...	...	...	
W <sup>m</sup> Paggin }	...	...	3	Harman Long: without Algate ‡	...	...	...	
John van East	...	...	4					

The straungers haue the service for transportation, especially of straungers.

They haue as liberal trade at holm as the English, and the whole trade of the straungers dwelling here.

They bring noe apprentiss to be bound.

They enterteyn noe servauntes of the English, vnless of clerkes, to gett the trade from the English.

They are not subiect to the generall charges of the Citty or company.

The conveniency of their wharf for transportation, and stealing of custom.

[Endorsed:] (1) Brewers—certificate touching straungers. (2) Mr. Host, Samuel Pupler.

\* Modern pencil note: *Vide* An act for naturalising James Desmeistres et al., 4 & 5 Jac. I.

† Struck out.

‡ The last four names are added in a different hand or hands. The paragraphs at the end are in yet another hand.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{147}$ .

**Certificate**, . . . January, 5 James I. (1608), by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons in the *Ward of Farringdon Within* were either dead, decayed, or gone out of the Ward.

<i>S<sup>t</sup> Fosters.</i>									
Francis Peale, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
<i>S<sup>t</sup> Faythes.</i>									
Widowe Oatnell, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
<i>Christchurch.</i>									
Henry Blincorne, per poll	...	...	iiij d.	Clare Jennett, per p[oll]	...	...	...	[iiij d.]	
				Martin Peter and . . . . . John (?)	...	...	...	...	
Lewes Bartaros, per poll	...	...	[iiij d.]	Anne Bacast, per poll	...	...	...	[iiij d.]	
Edm . . . , the wife of Griffyn, per poll	...	...	[iiij d.]	And . . . Cornelius . . . . . chil[d]	...	...	...	...	
Tiffiny Olyters, per poll	...	...	[iiij d.]	. . . ys English . . . . .	...	...	...	...	
John Bartholomew, per poll	...	...	[iiij d.]						

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{264}$ .

**Certificate**, 15 Feb., 5 James I. 1607[-8], by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons within the *Hundred of Osulston* were either dead or decayed, or had no goods or chattels therein.

<i>Elye Rents.</i>									
<i>Stranger.</i>									
Goodes	Nowell Plowell	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
<i>Strangers by the poll.</i>									
By y <sup>e</sup> poll	Jerome Venice, John Pollerd, William Gardner, and Warner Smithe	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{467}$ .

**Certificate**, 14 March, 5 James I. (1608), by the Commissioners for levying the [first] payment of the [second] Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons in the [*Ward of Farringdon Without*], were either dead, departed or gone out of the Ward.

John Martyn, per poll	...	...	iiij d.	Danyell Swartes, per poll	...	...	iiij d.
John Colt, per poll	...	...	iiij d.	Syprian Balsyne, per poll	...	...	iiij d.
John Vannarell, stranger	...	iiij s.	iiij d.	Oliver Brason, per poll	...	...	iiij d.
James Oliver, stranger	...	iiij s.	iiij d.	Willyam Dux, per poll	...	...	iiij d.
Peter Hynde, per poll	...	...	iiij d.				

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{1}{4} \frac{16}{60}$ .

(Membrane 6.)

**Certificate**, 27 April, 6 James I., 1608, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerpe, and other places in the Low Countries, from the second payment of the second Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), pursuant to Letters Patent (annexed) dated 28 July, 4 James I. (1606).

Nicholas Houblon, Widow Ales, George Bolles, Hieromy Lopez, Gabriell Farnandes, Charles Hudgebaut, Paule Florye, Wydowe Burgraven, within the *Ward of Algate*. Erasmus Fountayne, John de Clarke, John van Paghen, Peter Richart, and Isack Mallaperte, within the *Ward of Bishopsgate*. Segar Corsellys, John Abells, Arnold Lulles, Abraham Williamson, William Abells, Danyell van Hussevelt, Jacob Bewley, Giles de Budt, Danyell de la Falia, John de Fray, Jeromy Gossens, Giles van de Putt, within the *Ward of Billingsgate*. John Fortree, within the *Ward of Bridge*. Peter de Prill, Hubert de la Vinquere, Garrett Johnson, Waldron de Pope, Nicholas de Collye, within the *Ward of Broodstreete*. Thomas Cootells, Christofer de Sture, Henry Francis, Alexander van Enden, Peter Wyboe, Anne Gabry wydowe, Francis Thearnes, within the *Ward of Candelwickstreete*. John de Franckaville, Marye Rogers wydowe, within the *Ward of Colmanstreete*. Francis van Acre, in the *Ward of Cornhill*. Widowe Boultell, in the *Ward of Cordweynestreete*. Abraham Seawens, within the *Ward of Dowgate*. Domynick Bowens, in the *Ward of Lymestrete*. Roger Tuerlott, Giles Evans, Abraham van Delden, Emanuel Demetrius, Joos van Bushe, Robert de la Barre, Peter James, John de Dorper, Baldwyne de Bordez, Peter Wybowe, Paule de Cuper, within the *Ward of Langborne*. David Capreau, Widow Hureblock, Ciprian Gabry, Jaques Hugoson, Julian Burgrave, and John de Master, in the *Ward of Tower*. John de Waster, within the *Ward of Walbroke*.

LAY SUBSIDY, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{1}{2} \frac{4}{20}$ .

**Certificate**, . . . [after 20 Mar. 1608]\* by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the second Subsidy granted [3 James I. 1605], that the following persons within the *Hundred of Osulston* had no goods, &c., therein.

*Gouldinge Lane.*

Strangers by the pole.

Jane Colville and Agnes Demoye; Hellen, John Rutties mayde ... .. xij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{1}{2} \frac{4}{20}$ .

**Assessment**, 30 March, 7 James I., 1609, of the first payment of the third Subsidy granted 5 Nov., 3 James I. (1605).

*The Libertye of the Dutchy of Lancaster.*

Alyens within the saide Libertye.

Hypoocrates Dothen, Doctor in Phisick, in goodes	... iij li.	... x s.
Browne Balthazar, per powle	... ..	... iij d.
Martyn Peterson, in goodes	... iij li.	... x s.
Peter Coale, in goodes	... ij s.	... vj s. viij d.
Peter Croizart, in goodes	... ij s.	... vj s. viij d.
Anthony Garrarde, per powll	... ..	... iij d.

\* Part of heading lost.

	Martyn van Bentum, per powle ...	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
Cert <sup>r</sup>	Roger Shoven, in goodes ...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
	Jeronimo Vanderelst, in goodes ...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	vj s. viij d.
Ass <sup>d</sup>	Abraham Egmaunde, per powle ...	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
	Ernestus Fredericus Febrilius, in goodes ...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	x s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{460}$ .

(Membrane 7.)

**Certificate**, 18 May, 7 James I., 1609, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerp and other places in the Low Countries, from the first payment of the third Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), pursuant to Letters Patent (annexed) dated 28 July, 4 James I. (1606).

Nicholas Houblon, Widdowe Ales, Widdowe Bolles, Charles Hudgebaut, Paule Florye, Widdow Burgraven, and John Vannarth, in the *Ward of Algate*. Erasmus Fountayne, John de Clarke, John vander Paghen, Peter Richart, and Isaacke Mallaparte, within the *Ward of Bushoppesgate*. Segar Corsellis, John Abells, Arnold Lulles, Abraham Williamson, William Abells, Daniell van Hussevelt, Jacob Bewley, Giles de Budt, Daniel de la Fallia, John de Fraye, Jeremy Gossens, and Giles de Pielt, within the *Ward of Billingesgate*. John Fortree, in *Bridge Ward*. Peter de Prill, Hubert de la Vinquire, Garrett Johnson, Waldron de Pope, and Nicholas de Collye, within the *Ward of Broadestreete*. Thomas Cooteeles, Xp'ofe de Sture, Alexander van Enden, Peter Wybo, and Francis Thearnes, within the *Ward of Candlewicke-streete*. Francis van Aere, within the *Ward of Cornhill*. Abraham Seawens, within the *Ward of Donogate*. Dominicke Bowsen, within the *Ward of Lymestreete*. John Vandenberghe, Roger Tuerlott, Giles Evans, Henry Francis, Abraham van Delden, Emanuell Demetrius, Anthony Terryne, Joos van Bushe, Robert de la Barre, Peter James, John de Dorper, Jaques de Bee, Baldwyn de Bordez, John Luce, Peter Wybowe, and Paul de Cuper, within the *Ward of Langborne*. Widdowe Hureblock, Cipryan Gabry, and John de Master, within the *Ward of Tower*. John de Waster, within the *Ward of Walbrooke*. Widdowe Boultell, within the *Ward of Cordwaynerstreete*.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{538}$ .

**Certificate**, 20 June, 1609, by the Commissioners for levying first payment of the third Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons within the *Warde of Bishopsgate*, were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward.

*S<sup>r</sup> Peters Parish.*

Peter Jacobson, stranger, *bis assessat* \* ... .. xv li. ... 1 s.

*S<sup>r</sup> Ethelboroughes Parische.*

## Strangers.

Wydowe Vandever ... .. v li. ... xvj s. viij d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Buttolphes Parische.*

## Strangers.

Abraham Carpinter, and his wife ... .. per pol. ... viij d.  
Daniel Shamboe ... .. iiij li. ... xiiij s. iiij d.

\* Inserted.



Ludie Plooke, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	vijj d.
Nicholas Bartholemewe, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	vijj d.
Arnold de Ager, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	vijj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{357}$ .

**Certificate**, 27 June, 1609, similar to the preceding, for *Creplegate Ward*.

*S<sup>r</sup> Michaelles et al<sup>s</sup>.*

Elie de Tallier,* alien, in goodes	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xij s. iiij d. †
------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	----------	-----	------------------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{357}$ .

**Certificate**, 8 July, 7 James I, 1609, similar to the preceding, for the *Warde of Langborne*.

*[S<sup>r</sup> Bennett Gracechurche.]*

† [Peter Wyboe, stranger	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.]
--------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------	-----	-------------------------

*S<sup>r</sup> Mary Wolnothe Parishe.*

Martin Frederigo, stranger	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.
----------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------	-----	------------------------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{470}$ .

**Indenture**, 10 April, 8 James I. (1610), of the second payment of the third Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605).

## BREADSTREETE WARDE.

*S<sup>r</sup> Margaret Moyses Parishe.*

## Straungers.

Frederick Vandersaunt	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	vj s.
Hanse Hornor	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	vijj s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{172}$ .

**Indenture**, 10 April, 8 James I. (1610), of the second payment of the third Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605).

## CORDWAYNERSTREETE.

*S<sup>r</sup> Pancras and S<sup>r</sup> Bennett Sherehogg Parishes.*

## Strainger.

Certif. Widowe Boultell	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	xxx s.
-------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------	-----	--------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{60}$ .

(Membrane 8.)

**Certificate**, 18 May, 8 James I, 1610, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer, and other officers of the Exchequer exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerpe and other places in the Low Countries, from the second payment of the third Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), pursuant to Letters Patent (annexed) dated 28 July, 4 James I. (1606).

Nicholas Hobelon, Widdow Ales, Widdow Bolles, Charles Hugabert, Paule Flory, John Vanuarthe, and Rodrigo van Arthe, in the *Ward of Algate*. Erasmus Fountaine, Peter Rychawte,

\* Or *Tallier*?

† *Apud Westm<sup>r</sup>* in margin.

‡ Struck out.



John de Clarke, John Vanderpagen, and Isack Malepert, within the *Ward of Bishopsgate*. Abraham Rusholte, Segar Corsellis, John Abells, Arnold Lulls, Abraham Williamson, William Abells, Daniel van Haselvelt Jacob de Bewly, Daniel de la Falia, John de Fray, and Jeremy Gossens, Giles Vandeputt, Francis Peintrey, and Giles de Budt, in the *Ward of Billingsgate*. John Fortree, in the *Ward of Bridge*. Hubert de la Vinquire, Garrard Johnson, Waldron de Pope, Nicholas de Colly, in the *Ward of Breadstreet*. Widow Boultell, in the *Ward of Cordweynerstreet*. Sir Thomas Cooteles, Knight, Alexander van Enden, Peter Wyboe, and Francis Terence, in the *Ward of Candlewickstreet*. John de Frankvilla and Mary Rogers, widow, in the *Ward of Colmanstreet*. Francis van Aere, in the *Ward of Cornhill*. Jeronimy Williamson, in the *Ward of Dowgate*. Domyrick Bowence, in the *Ward of Lymestreet*. Peter Sone, John van Bendey, Roger Turlott, Giles Evans, Henry Frances, Abraham Vandelden, Emanuell Demetrius, Anthony Terryne, Joes van Bushe, Robert de la Barre, Peter James, John de Dorper, Jacob de Bee, Baldwin de Bordez, John Lucy, Peter Wyboe, and Paule de Cooper, in the *Ward of Langborne*. Ciprian Gabry and John de Maisters, in the *Ward of Tower*. John de Waster, in the *Ward of Walbrooke*.

---

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{269}$ .

**Certificate**, 2 July, 8 James I. (1610), by the Commissioners for levying the last payment of the third Subsidy granted 3 James I. (1605), that the following persons within the *Hundred of Osulston* were either dead or decayed, or had no goods or chattels therein.

*Oldestrecte.*

Strangers by the poll.

——— Grove, wife of Michael Grove, Agnes wife to Guyllam Barnes, John Convylye, and Agnes Demoye   ...   ...   ...   ...   ...   ...   xvj d.

---

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{267}$ .

**Certificate**, 4 July, 8 James I. (1610), similar to the preceding, for the *Hundred of Osulston*.

*Elye Rents.*

Stranger in goodes.

Nowell Plowell   ...   ...   ...   ...   ...   ...   xl s.   ...   iiij s.

By the poll.

Jerome Venice, John Pollard, William Gardener, Wardner Smith   ...   ...   xvj d.

---

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{267}$ .

**Certificate**, 6 July, 8 James I. (1610), similar to the preceding, for the *Hundred of Osulston*. The names are evidently those of strangers, but they are not specified as such.

*S' Katherines.*

Mighell Wessen and Garrett Inglesbury, by the pole   ...   ...   ...   viiij d.

*Whitechappell.*

Gillam Debuke, Frauncis Lampson, and Peter Vanhust, by the pole   ...   xij d.

*Hollowell Strete.*

Garrett Conye and his wife, John Gaye and his wife, John Peter and Gillham Bulluff, by the pole   ...   ...   ...   ...   ...   ...   ij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{272}$ .

**Indenture**, 12 September, 8 James I. (1610), of the first payment of the Subsidy granted 7 James I. (1610).

## [THE LIBERTY OF THE DUCHY OF LANCASTER.]

Aliens taxed within the said Libertie.

Hippocrates Dothen, Docter in Phisick, in bonis	...	...	iiij li.	...	xij s. iiij d.
Martin Peterson, in bonis	...	...	iiij li.	...	x s.
Peter Coale, in bonis	...	...	ij li.	...	vj s. viij d.
Peter Croizart, in bonis	...	...	ij li.	...	vj s. viij d.
Martin van Bentum, in bonis	...	...	j li.	...	ij s. iiij d.
Browne Balthazar	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
James Monëy	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{467}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 April, 9 James I., 1611, for *Bridge Ward*. See p. 99.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{463}$ .

**Indentures**, 1 April, 9 James I. (1611), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 7 James I. (1610).

## BILLINGSGATE WARD.

*S[aint] Marie Athill Parishe.*

[Strangers.

* Joyce, wife of Segar Corcell[es]	...	...	...	...	...
Lawrence Dore	...	...	...	...	...
Lewen de Ager	...	...	...	...	...
Suzan Rachernore (?)	...	...	...	...	...
Henricke and Mary de Fray (?)	...	...	...	...	...
Fraye (?)	...	...	...	...	...

*Sainte Buttolphes Parishe.*

Strangers.

Jacob le Be	...	...	xl li.	...	iiij li.
Frauncis P[enitree] †	...	...	x li.	...	xx s.
Giles Vandeput	...	...	lxx li.	...	vij li.
John Mesh, et vxor	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Cornelius Volaert, et vxor	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Peter de Busker	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Phillip Mealeman, et vxor	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
David Tobaste, et vxor	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
[J]oos Croppenburg	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Sarah, wife of Giles Vandeput	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John Vannemon, et vxor	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

*Sainte George and S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes Parishes.*

Strangers.

Abraham Williamson	...	...	xxx li.	...	iiij li.
William Ab[bell]s	...	...	xv li.	...	xxx s.
Tobias Byrde	...	...	xv li.	...	xxx s.

\* The first 11 entries are very faded.

† See p. 238.

	Abraham Rushale	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	xxx s.
	Daniell Vanhaselvelt	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	xl s.
	Phillipp Jacob	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xx s.
	Abraham Becker	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	xl s.
Aff.	John de Bla	...	...	...	...	viiij li.	...	xxvj s.
	Harker	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Domynico	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Mary, wife of [D]a[ni]ell [Van]haselv[elt] and Thomas Gar	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...
	M . . . Cabelewe, Elizabeth and Anne their [sic] children	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	...

## COLMANSTREETE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Stephens Parische.*

## Strangers.

Exor per breve de Privato Sigillo	John de Francvilla	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	xl s.
	John Tyrre	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	viiij s.
	Robert Terre	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	viiij s.
	Arnold de la Peare	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	iiij s.
	Jacob Speede	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	iiij s.
	George Turwyn, and Barbara his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff.	Adrian Gnenbrooke	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	James de Harmonsey, and Adryan his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Peeter Tobie	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Harman Michell, and Mary his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Anthoine del Violl, and Hellen his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Helen Hanno	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	John de Combe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Moyses Bartram, and Anne his wief	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Gyles de Paett	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Jecola Gryme	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

[Both of the above Wards are incomplete, and in bad condition.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{1447}{480}$ .

**Indenture**, 1 April, 9 James I. (1611), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 7 James I. (1610).

## BISHOPSGATE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Peters Parische.*

## Strangers.

	Peter Jacobson	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xx s.
	Giles de Hertocke	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	x s.
	Henrie Paule	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	x s.
	Henrie Powell at M <sup>r</sup> Jacobsons	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martin Outwich Parische.*

## Stranger.

	John de Baker	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	xxx s.
--	---------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------	-----	--------

*S<sup>t</sup> Hellens Parische.*

## Strangers.

Aff.	Erasmus Fountaine	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	iiij li.
	Mathias Stilton	...	...	...	...	l li.	...	v li.
Exon.	John de [Cla]rke	...	...	...	...	l li.	...	v li.

Exon <sup>r</sup> .	Widow V[and]erpager	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xx s.
	John Maynard	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xij s.
	Lewes Bovyer	...	...	...	...	[vij] li.	...	xvj s.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Ambrose de Broome	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	viiij s.
	Gomes Davila	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	viiij s.
	Widow de Renzey	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	x s.
	John Lybart	...	...	...	...	[v] li.	...	x s.
	Simon Writing, at Lewes [Bovy]ers	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Davye St . . . er	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[iii]j d.
	Paule V . . . velt	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Widowe Steere	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Ethelboroughes.*

## Strangers.

	Daniel Chamboye	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	viiij s.
	Widowe de Towers	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	vj s.
	Peter Antse	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij s.
	Gilliam Lesage	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij s.
	Eastace Germaine	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	iiij s.
	Esaias Leyure	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	iiij s.
	Barnett Boddwyn	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	James Osyer	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Buttolphes Parishes.*

## Strangers.

	Gerrard Molynas, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jaques Pattowbricke, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Samuel Wyttes, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	James Knight, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	William Wagoner, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Guilliam Deldemo, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Marian del Huster, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[viiij d.]
Aff <sup>r</sup> .	Peter Lecatt, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Marie Toonell, vidua	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Rooke de Fossey	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Widowe Cowey	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup> .	Luke Plavey, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Paul Phillips	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Josee Mace, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup> .	Jaqueline Cooke, vidua	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Francis Lewton, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup> .	John de Vesey, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jaques Rowbey, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Francisco Petrasano, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup> .	John Joseph, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Lawrence Hendricke, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Peter Fawconie, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Peter Carpent[er]	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup> .	Bodwyn du Poise, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Porowley	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	James Boushe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Francis Ansoye, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Earmie, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John de Poyz, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

Aff.	Maudlin Josee, vidua	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Barbara . . . e, vidua	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Francis Cocke, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff.	Joseph Stern, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Callewe, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	William Carpenter, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	[Fr]ancis Rowbey, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Giels Willow, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff.	Marke . . . how, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Sp . . . cocke, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Nicholas Millabegg	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Henrie de Furmier	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	John Turleine, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Peter Venney, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Jonas Fountaines wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Jonas Willer, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff.	Joh[n] de Verse	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Aff.	Isaack Fulham, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff.	Anthoine Serya . . , et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Vallens (?) wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Philli[p] . . . age, e[t vxor]	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Elias Bronny, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Peter Goodart, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	v[iij] d.]
Aff.	Guillam Marshall, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Oliner S <sup>r</sup> Jaulier	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Tilman, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Peter Formove, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Aff.	James de Gettan, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Balthesar Rake	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Clement Fountaine	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Anthoine Field	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Aff.	John Erkow, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Abraham Dantser	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Aff.	William Estrange	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Stephen Canna . . .	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Jane Cr . . .	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[iiij] d.]
	Peter . . . ett	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[iij] d.]
	Ol[iv]er . . . ett	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[iiij] d.]
	Stephen . . . nt, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[vij] d.]
	John Raynes, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Jasper Castell	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Adrian Soare, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	James Loridall, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Talewe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Ely Marsesse, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Samuel le Feuer, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Abraham le Parry et Marie le Count, vidua	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Gilbert Dollrey, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John . . . varchine, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Leskin Stevens, vidua	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	John Dewiller,* et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Nicholas Raine, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

Arnold del Chambe (?), et vxor	...	...	...	per poll	...	viii d.
Nicholas dez Pa . . . , et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Alexander le Mart	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Phillip Coussteare, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Charles de V . . . , et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Paule Putten, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
James Lescollet, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Jacob le Count, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Anthoine Salley, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Jaques de Reaue,* et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
C (?) . . . es Shamboy, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
William Fou[n]t[a]ine, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Pader . . . . se	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
J[ohn] Suazroll,† et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Wallrowne Dentrey, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.
Katherine Spence, vidua	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Marion del Planco, vidua	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Jonas Fontaine, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.

## DOWGATE WARDE.

*Greate Alhallowes Parishes.*

## Strangers.

Ha . . . . . borne	...	...	...	xx li.	...	xl s.
† Ja[cob] Witter]ongle	...	...	...	x li.	...	xx s.
. . . . . derdale	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xij s.
John Bucke	...	...	...	iii li.	...	vij s.
Cornelius Cornet	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	vij s.
Roger Stephens	...	...	...	xl s.	...	iiij s.
Peter Va . . . aple	...	...	...	ij li.	...	vj s.
John Mettes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij s.
Lawrence . . . . .	...	...	...	ij li.	...	vj s.
Peter Bull (?)	...	...	...	[xx] s.	...	ij s.
Edward Howsewheele (?)	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John Lightle	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Peter Vanvyne	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Sara Vandercapula	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
—§	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Bartholmewe Bartholmewe, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Hubbard Francklin, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Peter Harman	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John Herdwyne	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Jacob Johnson	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Adolphe van Baserode	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Paule Wolfe	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Hefur]icke Fredericke	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
William De . . . er	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John de Coster	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
William de Cooper	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John Menricke	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Peter Foxe, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Balthezer Smouthouse, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Anne Cornett	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Jacob Cornett	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

\* Or Reane?

† Or Snaytell?

‡ See p. 198.

§ The name has been erased.



Jane Ellis	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Stephen Sampson	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Jasper W[il]liams, et vxor	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Jacques Provars	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Michael Creene	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Jacob Tressie	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Jacob ———	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
... . . . . Watson	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Simon van Anwerpe	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Lucas Desempven	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

*Alhallowes the Lesse, S<sup>r</sup> Lawre[n]ce Pountney, S<sup>r</sup> Marie Bothawe, S<sup>r</sup> Michael [Pater] Noster, and S<sup>r</sup> Johns Parishes.*

#### Strangers.

Garrett Pewtreece	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	iiij s.
Jennet . . . . ost, widowe	...	...	...	...	...	xxx s.	...	iiij s.
John . . . st . .	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	iiij s.
Giles Leonard, et vxor	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Arnold Gatson	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Phillip van Abell	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Prudence Ayre	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Garrett Sluce	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Katherine Gest	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Henricke Mansfeld, et vxor	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Conrad Coryn	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Charles Besdell	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Hans Levers, et vxor	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Peter Oast	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Balthesar Loverman, et vxor	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
John de Bucke	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John Heath	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Stephen Maryn	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Mathew le Court	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Suzan le Court	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Guylliam Vanvemers, et vxor	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

#### LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{145}{157}$ .

**Assessment**, [1 April, 9 James I., 1611],\* of the second payment of the Subsidy granted [7 James I. 1610].

#### CORDWAYNERSTREETE WARD.

*S<sup>c</sup> Pancras and S<sup>c</sup> Bennett Sherhogge Parishes.*

#### Straingers.

Widowe Boultell	...	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	xxx s.
James Boultell and Peeter Boultell	...	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	xxx s.

#### LAY SUBSIDIES, DIVERS COUNTIES, $\frac{238}{108}$ .

**Certificate**, 29 May, 9 James I., 1611, by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the Subsidy granted 7 James I. (1610), that the following persons were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Hundred.

\* Signed by Sir Wm. Craven, Lord Mayor.

## THE HUNDRED OF OSULSTON.

*S' Katherines.*

Hawnee Classon, stranger, in goodes ... .. xl s. ... . iij s.

## Strangers, by the poll.

John Maior, Sibbell his wiefe, and Conrodoe Withelhouse their servant ... . xij d.

*Eastesmythefielde.*

John Dowringe, stranger, in goodes ... .. xx s. ... . ij s.

## Strangers, by the poll.

Lawrence Offerman, Henry Rutter, Mathias Marten,  
Peter Deloore, Leonard Schapeson, and Thomas  
James ... .. — ... . ij s.

*Ratclyffe.*

## Stranger, by the poll.

Godfrey Keagle ... .. — ... . iij d.

*Myleende.*

## Stranger, by the poll.

Ollyver Wendall ... .. — ... . iij d.

*Nortonfolgate.*

Joyce Depreele, stranger, in goodes ... .. xl s. ... . iij s.

*Hollywelstreete.*

## Strangers, by the poll.

James Scryven, Charels Lemoote, and his wife, Sara Bevoose, Nicholas  
Fielde, and his wife, Anthony Furnoye, and his wiefe, Clement Clenon,  
Anthonye Tassall, David Maggall, Rubert Furrey, Garrett Fanna,  
George Bussawe, and his wife, Misha Ornett, Jane Daniell, and Peter  
Lifeblood ... .. vj s.

*Fynnesburge and Wenlaxbarne Libertie ; Oldestreete.*

## Strangers, by the poll.

Helen, the servant of John Ruttey, John Colvine, and Agnes Demoye ... . xij d.

*Stoknewington.*

Ciprian Gabriell, stranger, in goodes ... .. x li. ... . xx s.

## STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 65, NO. 51.

## A List of trades of Strangers. "1611, July?"

Ministers	...	...	0005	Tapemakers	...	...	0002
Merchauntes	...	...	0146	Brewers	...	...	0005
Goldsmithes	...	...	0020	Reedmakers	...	...	0001
Jewellers	...	...	0012	Keepers of merchauntes bookes	...	...	0001
Thredmakers	...	...	0009	Cutlers	...	...	0008
Refiners of sugar or	}	...	0004	Surgeons	...	...	0003
Sugar Bakers				Silkwinders	...	...	0007
Brokers	...	...	0006	Joyners	...	...	0004
Thredtwisters	...	...	0005	Imbroderers	...	...	0008
Weauers	...	...	0167	Silktwisters	...	...	0002
Silkthrosters	...	...	0015	Handbankers	...	...	0002
Tailors	...	...	0052	Scholemasteres	...	...	0012
Sellers of stufte and linen	...	...	0004	Glassemakers	...	...	0005
Chaundlers	...	...	0009	Ordinary keepers	...	...	0006
Wier drawers	...	...	0003	Stone cutters	...	...	0009
Damaskers	...	...	0001	Poastes	...	...	0009

Coblers ... ..	0003	Musicians ... ..	0002
Phisicians ... ..	0004	Carvors ... ..	0002
Spinsters ... ..	0011	Crasbow makers ... ..	0002
Shoemakers ... ..	0003	Button makers ... ..	0003
Smithes ... ..	0004	Gentlemen ... ..	0001
Clockmakers ... ..	0011	Cookes ... ..	0002
Bookebinders ... ..	0003	Cutter ... ..	0001
Painters ... ..	0003	Brasieres ... ..	0002
Grauers ... ..	0001	Featherdresseres ... ..	0001
Barbersurgeon ... ..	0001	Feltmakers ... ..	0001
Pictor drawers ... ..	0002	Ferkin bearer ... ..	0001
Turners ... ..	0005	Serving man ... ..	0001
Twister of yarne ... ..	0001	Gold spinner ... ..	0001
Shuttlemakers ... ..	0001	Boxmaker ... ..	0001
Sleamakers ... ..	0002	Pearlepearcer ... ..	0002
Waterer of stuffes ... ..	0001	Goldbeater ... ..	0002
Hostmarchautes ... ..	0001	Nedlemaker ... ..	0001
The Kinges sculptor ... ..	0001	Pursemaker ... ..	0001
Allmanders ... ..	0001	Trumck maker ... ..	0001
Armourers ... ..	0001	Notories ... ..	0006
Hempdressers ... ..	0005	Factors ... ..	0003
Siuemakers ... ..	0002	Fencer ... ..	0001
Orris makers ... ..	0002	Skinner ... ..	0001
Botchers ... ..	0001	Gardiner ... ..	0001
Interpreter ... ..	0001	Diers ... ..	0017
Apothecaryes ... ..	0004	Renish wine seller ... ..	0001
Helemakers ... ..	0001	Bakeres ... ..	0005
Hard wax maker ... ..	0001	Consolator to the French Church	0001
Lutemaker ... ..	0002	Tiremaker ... ..	0001

686

All dwelling out of the liberties, the Borough of Southwarke, and in the Dukes Place are hereout omitted.

[*Endorsed* :] The severall qualities of y<sup>e</sup> straungers.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I, Vol. 88, No. 113.

A List of trades exercised by Strangers [in London ?] and of the numbers of each trade, with reference to the folios of some book in which the names were probably entered.  
“1616, October?”

		fol.			fol.
6	Apothecaryes ... ..	1	4	Basketmakers ... ..	11
2	Arras workers ... ..	2	1	Cordwinders ... ..	11
1	Anekersmithes ... ..	2	12	Cowpers ... ..	12
8	Brokers for Merchantes ... ..	3	9	Chirurgions ... ..	13
7	Buttonmakers ... ..	4	2	Comemakers ... ..	13
37	Brewers ... ..	5	11	Cookes ... ..	14
2	Boxmakers ... ..	6	22	Cutlers ... ..	15
—	Blacksmithes ... ..	6	16	Chaundlers ... ..	16
5	Bakers ... ..	7	3	Crosbowmakers ... ..	17
2	Brayesyers ... ..	9	1	Crewell sellers ... ..	18
1	Braslockmakers ... ..	10	15	Clockmakers ... ..	19

		fol.			fol.
1	Cutters ... ..	20	1	Packthredmakers ... ..	56
3	Carvers ... ..	21	11	Preachers ... ..	57
10	Doctors ... ..	22	1	Pearldrillers ... ..	58
3	Distillers ... ..	23	1	Padlockmakers ... ..	59
1	Drawers ... ..	23	11	Pickturemakers ... ..	60
39	Dyers ... ..	24	2	Pottmakers ... ..	61
6	Diamond cutters ... ..	25	1	Perlepersers ... ..	62
3	Dauncers ... ..	26	12	Silkethrowsters ... ..	63
2	Flaxmen ... ..	26	9	Stone cutters ... ..	64
1	Feltmakers ... ..	27	4	Sleauemakers ... ..	64
13	Factors ... ..	28	3	Siluersmithes ... ..	65
1	Flower makers ... ..	29	3	Saylemakers ... ..	65
10	Gravers ... ..	30	16	Scholemaisters ... ..	66
1	Grocers ... ..	30	4	Sugar bakers ... ..	67
20	Goldsmithes ... ..	31	1	Sholelemakers ... ..	68
10	Glasmakers ... ..	32	43	Shomakers ... ..	69
5	Gunnemakers ... ..	33	1	Skimers ... ..	70
1	Glaspainters ... ..	34	1	Soucemen ... ..	70
4	Gardners ... ..	35	5	Silkewinders ... ..	71
2	Glavesyers ... ..	35	1	Seriueners ... ..	72
1	Gunstock makers ... ..	36	4	Siuemakers ... ..	73
2	Guilders ... ..	36	1	Sempsters ... ..	74
6	Golddrawers ... ..	37	1	Spinsters ... ..	74
1	Goldspinners ... ..	38	4	Smithes ... ..	75
1	Goldbeaters ... ..	38	1	Shipwrights ... ..	75
5	Hatbandmakers ... ..	39	1	Sattenlace makers ... ..	76
1	Hatmakers ... ..	39	148	Taylers ... ..	77
3	Hoseyers ... ..	40	3	Twisters of wosted ... ..	80
14	Hempdressers ... ..	41	1	Tooth drawers ... ..	81
35	Jewellers ... ..	42	1	Tobackoe sellers ... ..	81
20	Joyners ... ..	43	11	Thredmakers ... ..	82
2	Inlayers ... ..	44	9	Thredtwisters ... ..	84
1	Inholders ... ..	44	1	Trusmakers ... ..	85
10	Imbroyderers ... ..	45	2	Tyermakers ... ..	88
1	Inginers ... ..	46	4	Victualers ... ..	92
1	Instrument makers ... ..	47	1	Wyerdrawingers ... ..	94
1	Locksmiths ... ..	47	2	Woolcomber ... ..	95
1	Labourers ... ..	48	2	Whitsters ... ..	97
1	Lawyers ... ..	48	2	Watchmakers ... ..	102
6	Letherdressers ... ..	49	349	Weavers ... ..	103
183	Merchantes ... ..	50	1	Windsters ... ..	108
4	Millers ... ..	52	1	Filesmithes ... ..	109
2	Mercers ... ..	52	2	Notary Publiques ... ..	110
2	Needlemakers ... ..	52	3	Tennis Court keepers and Rack- kett makers ... ..	111
14	Ordinary keepers ... ..	53	1	Sellers of lynnyn ... ..	112
4	Posts ... ..	54	1	Workmen in gold ... ..	113
1	Printers ... ..	54	2	Maryners ... ..	1[sic]
13	Painters ... ..	55	3	Musicions ... ..	113
1	Pinners ... ..	55			
1	Perfumers ... ..	56			

[Total:] Trades—121; of thees severall trades—1343.

[Endorsed:] Straungeres.

## DUTCH CHURCH REGISTERS, VOL. 10, No. 12. [1617.]

**A Catalogue** OF THE NAMES OF THE MEMBERS OF THE DUT[C]H CONGREGATION IN LONDON BEING HANDICRAFTMEN, WITH THE TYME OF THEIR ABOADE HERE, DWELLING BOTH WITHIN AND WITHOUT THE CITYE.

*Within the Citye.*

*Thridtwisters.*

								years.
8 (sic) Housholders	{	Abraham van[den] Broecke	..	...	dwelled heere	...	...	29
		Lieven de Jager	...	...	dwelled heere	...	...	30
		Gillis Lions	...	...	dwelled heere	...	...	30
		Wessel Wessels	...	...	dwelled heere	...	...	22
		Thomas Santkens	...	...	dwelled heere	...	...	34
5 Free Denysons	{	Guiljam van Damme	...	...	dwelled heere	...	...	27
		Tobias Baert	...	...	dwelled heere	...	...	48
		Jan Jansen	...	...	dwelled heere	...	...	32
		Jan Laurens	...	...	dwelled heere	...	...	30
		Hubrecht Francklin	...	...	dwelled heere	...	...	50
3 Housholders	{	Geerard van Hoobroeck	...	...	...	...	...	16
		Henric Schoesettes	...	...	...	...	...	8
		Cornelis Sickraet	...	...	...	...	...	—
4 Single men. Servants	{	Gomaer Willemsen	...	...	dwelled heer	...	...	7
		Herman Hermansen	...	...	...	...	...	2
		Pieter Hermansen	...	...	...	...	...	21
		Simon Rademaker	...	...	...	...	...	5
		Elias Garnoot.	...	...	...	...	...	...
13 Borne in England; some of them hous- holders, some ser- vants of small habi- titye	{	Philips Regel.	...	...	...	...	...	...
		Jan Soenen.	...	...	...	...	...	...
		Richard Laurens.	...	...	...	...	...	...
		Samuel de Veillaerds.	...	...	...	...	...	...
		Daniel Verbrugge.	...	...	...	...	...	...
		Jan de Winne.	...	...	...	...	...	...
		Philips Boen.	...	...	...	...	...	...
		David Myleman.	...	...	...	...	...	...
		Samuel Damere.	...	...	...	...	...	...
		Henric Hermansen.	...	...	...	...	...	...
		Pieter de Winne.	...	...	...	...	...	...
		Thomas Prentis.	...	...	...	...	...	...

*Without the Citye.*

*Thridtwisters.*

8 Poore housholders	{	Jan Hardewyn	...	...	...	...	...	16
		Lieven van Bockhout	...	...	...	...	...	28
		Franchoyls Lansen	...	...	...	...	...	31
		Michiel Herault	...	...	...	...	...	32
		Jaques Duys	...	...	...	...	...	25
		Jaques de Ridder	...	...	...	...	...	29
		Jan de Coster	...	...	...	...	...	30
		Jan Nicolaes	...	...	...	...	...	55

Note, that this occupation brought into this Realme by the Dutch Nation, setteth many of the English Nation at worke, who get their living honestly there by.

*Within the Citye.**Silketwisters.*

									yeares.
9 (?) Poore housholders	{	Christoffel Loof	} denyson	...	...	...	...	...	—
		Eleazar Pont		...	...	...	...	...	50
		Lowys van[der] Capelle		...	...	...	...	...	50
		Cornelis Cornet		...	...	...	...	...	31
		Joos Moorman	} dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	...	8
		Isaac van Aerschot		...	...	...	...	...	5
		Jaques Cornet		...	...	...	...	...	12
		Dierick Wessels		...	...	...	...	...	23
		Hendric Bosman		...	...	...	...	...	37
4 Borne in England, where of three are single men	{	Jaques Maes	} denyson	...	...	...	...	...	—
		Willem de Grave		...	...	...	...	...	32
		Josias Wessels and his servant Guiljame de Buck.							
		Jacob van[de] Biest.							
		Jacob Lammen.							
		Abraham van Striepe.							

*Without the Citye.**Silketwisters.*

7 Poore housholders	{	Jaques Alewyn	} dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	...	34
		Paulus de Cocq		...	...	...	...	...	32
		Guiljame Damer		...	...	...	...	...	33
		Jacob Velle		...	...	...	...	...	32
		Rogier van Herreweghe	}	...	...	...	...	...	30
		Jacob Bens		...	...	...	...	...	—
		Jan Velle		...	...	...	...	...	32

*Within the Citye.**Silke wevers and Caffa workers.*

5	{	Arnout Aertsen	} dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	...	30
		Jaques Frutier		...	...	...	...	...	11
		Cornelis van Heyl		...	...	...	...	...	20
		Franchoy's van[den] Broecke		...	...	...	...	...	48
		Cornelis Pietersen	}	...	...	...	...	...	32

*Without the Citye.*

15 Housholders the most part very poore	{	Pieter Lepper	} dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	...	15
		Pieter Vademondt		...	...	...	...	...	23
		Guiljame de Wyse		...	...	...	...	...	32
		Paulus van Cluyten		...	...	...	...	...	49
		Jan van Este		...	...	...	...	...	15
		Steven Egberts		...	...	...	...	...	13
		Willem Goversen		...	...	...	...	...	8
		Jaques Hofman		...	...	...	...	...	34
		Philips van[de] Plassche		...	...	...	...	...	27
		Nicolaus de Preut		...	...	...	...	...	36
		Jaques Paren		...	...	...	...	...	19
		Carel Hendriex		...	...	...	...	...	14
		Cornelis van[den] Hoeve		...	...	...	...	...	14
		Jan Schram		...	...	...	...	...	20
		Gabriel Vinck		...	...	...	...	...	28



*Without the City.**Silke weuvers and Calfworkers.*

							years.
Poore housholders	28	Carel van Peenen	} dwelled here	...	...	...	50
		Arnout Meyer		...	...	...	9
		Christoffel de Peyster		...	...	...	47
		Willem Bos		...	...	...	19
		Hans Gommaerts		...	...	...	12
		Jaques de Hoeck		...	...	...	33
		Nicolaus de Pau		...	...	...	32
		Cornelis Jarigh		...	...	...	10
		Jan de Vries		...	...	...	13
		Jan Couster		...	...	...	7
		Craft Kessels		...	...	...	30
		Laureyns Hendricx		...	...	...	20
		Pieter Pietersen		...	...	...	15
		Govaert van Hassel		...	...	...	10
		Daniel van[den] Bossche		...	...	...	30
		Jan Wynant		...	...	...	6
		Jan de Wyse		...	...	...	31
		Jan Crom		...	...	...	30
		Pieter Hendricx		...	...	...	15
		Hans d'Oude		...	...	...	37
		Jan Hane		...	...	...	13
		Franchoy's Loose		...	...	...	35
		Jan Keyser		...	...	...	13
		Adriaen de Crooke		...	...	...	30
		Geerard Jansen		...	...	...	20
		Hans van[der] Velde		...	...	...	—
		Abraham Walrave		...	...	...	—
		Isaac Mouton		...	...	...	—
Single men, travellers	4	Andries Meyer.		...	...	...	—
		Willem Govarsen.					
		Cornelis van Ruyt.					
		Joos de Voghel,					
Borne in England	9	Salomon van[den] Broecke.					
		Ambrosius Bruyn.					
		Gedeon Faucon.					
		Abraham de Preut.					
		Jacob Coyeghem.					
		Enoch Garnoot.					
		Jan de Meyer.					
		Jan Ballieu.					
		Gabriel van[den] Bossche.					

*Wevers.**Within the City.*

Poore housholders	}	Pieter Hoste	} dwelled here	...	...	...	...	40
		Pieter Vermeersch		...	...	...	...	23
		Jan Hermansen	} dwelled here	...	...	...	...	12
		Palus de Vos		...	...	...	...	4
		Joos Hoste		...	...	...	...	33

*Without the City.*

years.

Borne in England	{	Jacob van[de] Sande.
		Abraham Hoste.
		Jacob Messiaen.

*Bleachers.**Without the Citye.*

Cornelis de Baert	}	dwelled here	...	...	...	...	...	40
Adrien Calandt			...	...	...	...	...	30

*Dyers.**Within the Citye.*

Poore householders	{	Nicolaus Winterbeke	}	...	...	...	...	...	32
		Roelandt Sneeck		...	...	...	...	...	11
	{	Egbert Wybrands	}	dwelled here	...	...	...	...	13
		Mattheus Beuns			...	...	...	...	11
		Marcus Steen			...	...	...	...	5
Borne in England		Andries van Alecaes.							
Traveller, single man		Franchoy's vanden Capelle.							

*Chandlers.**Within the Citye.*

Free denysons	{	Passchier de Conine	}	...	...	...	...	...	32
		Pieter Baert		dwelled here	...	...	...	...	30
		Joris de Coninck			...	...	...	...	33
		Lenard van[der] Linden			...	...	...	...	27
Borne in England	{	Jacob Pachet.	}	...	...	...	...	...	...
		Jan van Peene.		...	...	...	...	...	...
		Jan Cleymaen.		...	...	...	...	...	...
		Sacharias Ruytinck.		...	...	...	...	...	...
		Abraham Leeman.							

*Without the Citye.*

Free denysons	{	Bartholomeus Crombrugghe	}	...	...	...	...	...	29
		Abraham de Meulenaer		dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	30
		Joos Merregaren			...	...	...	...	45
		Jan Daniels			...	...	...	...	38
Servants unto		Anthoni de Coninck		...	...	...	...	...	30
Chandlers		Pieter Doornaert		...	...	...	...	...	32

*Shoomakers.**Within the Citye.*

Denyson	{	Dominicus van Wtwyc	}	...	...	...	...	...	28
		Jan de Fever		...	...	...	...	...	28
		Nicolaus Enserineck		...	...	...	...	...	35
		Thomas Bombinder		...	...	...	...	...	28
Poore householders	{	Albert Wtman	}	dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	17
		Herman Hecker			...	...	...	...	10
		Jan Dericksen			...	...	...	...	9
		Geeraard Geerardsen			...	...	...	...	8
Cobbler		Bernard Jansen		...	...	...	...	...	38

*Without the Citye.*

	Hendric van[de] Wenden	} dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	...	years.
Denyson	Peter Verhulst		...	...	...	...	...	23
Cobbler	Isaac Jacobsen		...	...	...	...	...	27
Borne in England	Noe Frombaut.		...	...	...	...	...	50

*Turners.**Within the Citye.*

Poore householders	Daniel de Crooke	} dwelled her	...	...	...	...	11
	Philips de Keerle		...	...	...	...	50
Borne in England	Nicolaus Melckebeke		...	...	...	...	18
	Willem Jacobs		...	...	...	...	37
	Abraham Bill.		...	...	...	...	
	Abraham de Keerle.		...	...	...	...	

*Stocke Makers.**Without the Citye.*

Free denyson	Lambrecht Jansen	} dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	...	36
Borne in England	Christoffel Pin		...	...	...	...	...	10
	Jan Gonneel.		...	...	...	...	...	

*Taylors.**Within the Citye.*

Denysons	Andries Jansen	} dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	...	22
	Geerard Luyten		...	...	...	...	...	48
	Edward Nicols		...	...	...	...	...	45
	Marten Cornelisen		...	...	...	...	...	—
Poore householders	Cornelis Valuard	} dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	...	17
	Jan Jaspersen		...	...	...	...	...	17
	Thomas Aluwyn		...	...	...	...	...	20
	Conraet Haes		...	...	...	...	...	11
	Jan Mets		...	...	...	...	...	46
	Lenard Costerman		...	...	...	...	...	30
	Matthys Aertsen		...	...	...	...	...	7
	Jan Scheuninx		...	...	...	...	...	24
	Samuel Alewyn		...	...	...	...	...	31
	Cornelis Draeck		...	...	...	...	...	18
	Cornelis Geerards		...	...	...	...	...	34
	Nicolaus Trappaert		...	...	...	...	...	26
	Michiel Leeman		...	...	...	...	...	32
	Mattheus Hendriex		...	...	...	...	...	18
	Jaques Jansen		...	...	...	...	...	40
	Geerard ter Sluys		...	...	...	...	...	28
	Herman Stappart		...	...	...	...	...	36
	Anthoni Woesthof		...	...	...	...	...	24
	Tobias van[den] Abeele		...	...	...	...	...	50
	Jan Moor		...	...	...	...	...	16
Single men	Nicolaus Moor.	}	...	...	...	...	...	
	Godefrey Regier.		...	...	...	...	...	
	Jonathan de la Forrest.		...	...	...	...	...	
	Engel Cremer.		...	...	...	...	...	

*Without the Citye.*

								years.
Poore housholders	{	Frederic Lubberinck	...	...	...	...	...	44
		Carel de Man	...	...	...	...	...	32
		Jan Steenberghe	dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	13
		Willem Theunisen		...	...	...	...	8
Borne in England	{	Hendric Seld[en]	...	...	...	...	...	—
		Mattheus Hofmeyer	...	...	...	...	...	4

*Joiners.**Within the Citye.*

Denyson	{	Joos Otgeer	...	...	...	...	...	50
Poore housholders	{	Erasmus Hendriex	...	...	...	...	...	18
		Herman Scholier	...	...	...	...	...	31
		Dieric Helden	dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	31
		Pieter Gerritsen		...	...	...	...	14
		Simon de Raedt		...	...	...	...	—
		Jaques Spe		...	...	...	...	44
Single men travellers	{	Wessel Jansen.						
		Steven Steur.						
		Herman Jaspersen.						

*Without the Citye.**Joiners.*

Denysons	{	Bartholomeus Pauwels	...	...	...	...	...	44
		Jan Gruwel	...	...	...	...	...	—
		Willebrord Spys	dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	11
		Adam Bouters		...	...	...	...	43
Aged men	{	Gillis Diepenryck	...	...	...	...	...	40
		Jan Wilandt	...	...	...	...	...	36

*Painters.**Within the Citye.*

Poore housholders	{	Marcus Geerards	...	...	...	...	...	49
		Marten Droeshout, denys[on]	...	...	...	...	...	33
		Marten van Benthem	dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	22
		Philips Myleman		...	...	...	...	32
		Paulus van[der] Velde		...	...	...	...	24

*Goldsmiths, Diamondcutters, and Jewlers.**Within the Citye.*

13 Poore housholders	{	Eliard vanden Heyden	...	...	...	...	...	44
		Nicasius Roussel	...	...	...	...	...	44
		Pieter le Clerck	...	...	...	...	...	22
		Jan Hoornaet	...	...	...	...	...	27
		Reinier Drael	...	...	...	...	...	35
		Zacharias Frederic	...	...	...	...	...	26
		Guiljame Kip	...	...	...	...	...	32
		Christoffel Meytsner	dwelled heere	...	...	...	...	14
		Balthazar Looeverman		...	...	...	...	24
		Carel de Pre		...	...	...	...	30
		Conrad Egrits		...	...	...	...	25
		Michiel Droeshout		...	...	...	...	29
		Paulus van Herbach		...	...	...	...	18
		Herman Michiels		...	...	...	...	26
		Denys Noodstoe		...	...	...	...	14
		Charles Wtenhove		...	...	...	...	17

years.

Borne in England	{	Jaques de Coninck.	
		Pieter van Dale.	
		Jan Laurens.	
		David de Paus.	
		Hendric Aleman.	

*Cutlers and Smiths.**Without the Citie.*

Denysons	{	Peter Bracht	...	...	...	...	...	...	36
		Jan Faber	...	...	...	...	...	...	30
		Jan Smit	...	...	...	...	...	...	22
Poore housholders	{	Nicolaus Spaltman	...	...	...	...	...	...	32
		Jan van[den] Steene	...	...	...	...	...	...	20
		Paulus Philips	...	...	...	...	...	...	19
Borne in England	{	Jan	} Speeckaert.						
		Jeremias							
		Jan Wessels.							
		Jan Faber.							

*Coopers and Vinaigre makers.**Without the City.*

Denysons	{	Hendric Antheunisen	...	...	...	...	...	...	60
		Geeraard Brandt	...	...	...	...	...	...	30
		Rogier Adoné	...	...	...	...	...	...	—
Poore housholders	{	Hendric Hartman	...	...	...	...	...	...	12
		Cornelis Beyrens	...	...	...	...	...	...	35
		Gillis de Grove	...	...	...	...	...	...	34
		Willem Storekx	...	...	...	...	...	...	26
Borne in England	{	Abraham Wessels.							
		Eleazar Beyrens.							

*Bakers.**Without the City.*

Denyson	Jan Gyselingh	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	35
Poore housholders	{	Aaron Condron	...	...	...	...	...	...	40
		Jan Sonnevill	...	...	...	...	...	...	30
		Adriaen de Middelaer	...	...	...	...	...	...	20
Borne in Engl[and]	Tobias Beuns	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	—

*Gardiners.**Without the City.*

Denyson	Geeraard van Ee	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	—
Poore housholders	{	Jan de Ruek	...	...	...	...	...	...	38
		Jacob Selen	...	...	...	...	...	...	25
		Hendric Bonnet	...	...	...	...	...	...	—
		Jacob van[den] Broecke.							
Borne in England	{	Samuel	} Thomaer.						
		Benjamin							

*Within the City.**Divers Crafts.*

Denyson	Jan Salé	} brasiers	...	...	...	...	...	...	34
Singl man	Jan Moll		...	...	...	...	...	...	—

								years.
Single man	Gillis de Hertoghe	} surgiens	...	...	...	...	...	28
	Hans van Loo		...	...	...	...	...	23
Single man	Jasper Heyns	} embroiderers	...	...	...	...	...	17
	Matthys Schonharinek		...	...	...	...	...	12
	Willem Willemsen		...	...	...	...	...	8
	Joris Bornis	} servants unto suggerbakkers	...	...	...	...	...	25
	Joris Schut		...	...	...	...	...	30
	Marten Bigghe		...	...	...	...	...	—
	Christiaen van Glabbeke	} inne keepers for strangers	...	..	...	...	...	12
	Pieter Bol		...	...	...	...	...	—
	Arnoudt de Greve	} shoollmasters.	...	...	...	...	...	...
Denyson	Abraham de Cerf		...	...	...	...	...	...
	Jacob de Prez		...	...	...	...	...	...
	Jan van Broeckhove	} saylmakers	...	...	...	...	...	17
	Nicolaus Jacobs		...	...	...	...	...	13
	Joos Maes, reedmaker		...	...	...	...	...	12
Poore houskeepers	Arnout Heyns	} basket makers	...	...	...	...	...	—
	Pieter Mol		...	...	...	...	...	22
	Nicolaus Evers		...	...	...	...	...	9
	Jan Leemput, falkener		...	...	...	...	...	28
Denyson	Willem Horrits	} servants unto brewers	...	...	...	...	...	18
	Lucas Creynsen		...	...	...	...	...	27
	Lenard Lenardsen		...	...	...	...	...	—
	Willjam Paggen		...	...	...	...	...	—
	Pieter Godschalek, beere drawer		...	...	...	...	...	46
	Pieter Cole, needle-maker		...	...	...	...	...	6
	Jan Wynschuyt, pinnemaker.		...	...	...	...	...	...
Denyson	Hendric Coop, armorer		...	...	...	...	...	30
	Christiaen Bonharinek, potbaker		...	...	...	...	...	—
	Gillis van[der] Capelle	} stuffe dressers	...	...	...	...	...	13
	Philips Brugman		...	...	...	...	...	12
	Pieter Kempen, cordemaker		...	...	...	...	...	34
	Gillis Coene, hempdresser		...	...	...	...	...	22
	Abraham Elinck, brasier		...	...	...	...	...	30

*Poore families and aged persons releaved by the almes of the Church, dwelling for the most part in the suburbs of the Citye.*

Franchoyes Walewyn	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	40
Joris Hucket	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	30



									yeares.
	Jan Croes	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	30
	Jacob Hermans	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	18
	Jan de Vos	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	40
	Jan Tielman	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	50
	Job Bruwier	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	50
	Carel van Staveren	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	30
	Steven Minnart	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	32
	Geerard Boninc	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	44
	Adriaen Lyts	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	48
	Pieter de Waghe	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	30
	Jan van[den] Burght	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	60
	Willem Clerck	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	20
	Jeremias Achtschelline	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	34
	Jacob Willecom	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	17
	Gregorius Everts	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	41
	Jan Croket	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	20
	Jan Bufken	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	38
	Cornelis van Essen	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	49
	Alexander Verlemmen	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	5
	Jacob Droesen	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	46
	Pieter van Nutten	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	13
	Steven Egberts	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	13
	Cornelis Thys	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	55
	Daniel Brouwer	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	25
	Jan Smit	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	70
	Abraham Foket	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	40
	Jan Quisthout	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	30
	Denys Jansen	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	20
Borne in England, re- lieved by the almshouses	{ Andries vand[er] Mote.								
	{ Daniel Hoeck.								
	{ Jaques Seneschal.								
	{ Pieter Dutene.								
	{ Jan Martens.								
	{ Franchois Cogge.								

Besides, seventeene English widdowes and their children, which are weekly relieved by the Duch Church, above a greater number of widdowes and orphanes of their owne nation.

*Conclusion.*

Within the Citye are	{	housholders	{ strangers	...	...	...	...	...	91
			{ denysons	...	...	...	...	...	23
			{ borne heere	...	...	...	...	...	28
	{	single men	...	...	...	...	...	...	15
Without the Citye are	{	housholders	{ strangers	...	...	...	...	...	110
			{ denysons	...	...	...	...	...	18
			{ borne heere	...	...	...	...	...	27
	{	single men	...	...	...	...	...	...	8

Note, that 36 poore families and some widdowes are mentioned above which are relieved by the almshouses.

## DUTCH CHURCH REGISTERS, BOOK 10, No. 17. [1617.]

STRANGERS. **Marchants** MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON, STRANGERS BY BIRTH.*St. Tanllin's.*

William Herbert, sonne of an Englishman, borne beyond the seas.

*Fanchurch Street.*

Dirick Geruers, Margaret his wyfe, one child borne here.

John van[de] Bemden, widower, foure children borne here.

*Lymstreet.*

Christian de Cuyper, batcheler.

*Northumberland Alley.*

Anthony Trion, Janneken his wyfe, Proontken their mayd.

*Allgate Street.*

Jaques de Bye, Catharine his wyfe.

*Dux Place.*

Dauid Clinckenbergh, widower, Elizabeth his mayd borne here.

Jan Paeschen, batcheler.

*Algate Street.*

Dominicus Bouwens, Susan his wyfe borne here ; Margaret, mayden.

John Wybo, his wyfe Anna borne here, three children.

Jaques de Raet, servant.

Abraham der Kinderen, Lucretia his wife borne here, and two children.

*Lym Street.*

Abraham van Delden, widower.

Joos van[den] Bossche, Elizabeth his wyfe, foure children borne here.

Jacob Jacobsen en[de] Rombout Jacobsen.

*Podding Lane.*

Lowys van Damme, Susan his wyfe borne here, and two children.

Mary Cornelissen.

Tobie Quaettroost, Margaret his wyfe, one child borne here.

*Filpot Lane.*

Lieuen Baudart, Anna his wyfe, three children borne here.

Peter James, jowler, Mary Waterloos, mayden.

Daniel Hasevelt, his wyfe, and two children borne here.

*Bottolf Lane.*

Francis Pennetier, Janneken his wyfe, two children borne here.

Willemyntken Steur, widow, Anne her mayd borne here. 30 y[ear]s.

Petronelle Coopmans, widow, Catherine and Tomay, maydens.

Pieter Bol, Judith his wyfe, borne here, and one child.

Jacob Bolle, Catharine his wyfe.

*Loue Lane.*

Pieter Heere, Catharine his wyfe borne here, Anna widow of Pieter Bolle, Janneken van[den] Linden, widdow.

Michiel de Hurter, Marie his wyfe.

*St. Mary Hill.*

Arnold Luls, widower, fyue children borne here.

*Marke Lane.*

John van Dale, his wyfe and two children borne here.

*Seeding Lane.*

Cyprian Gabry, widower, sixe children, Frauncis his servant.

*Cornhill.*

Frauncis van Acker, his wyfe, and one daughter borne here.

Walraue Lodwyck, Judith his wyfe borne here [and one child].\*

*Burteking Lane.*

Frauncis Tierens, Elizabeth his wyfe, one child born here, one beyond the seas.

*Crooked Lane.*

Boudewyn Mattheus, Anne his wyfe, two children borne here.

Ludolf van Engelsteed, agent for the King of Denmarke.

Henrick van Hoeue, Marye his wyfe.

*St. Martens Lane.*

Steuken Legouche, jowler, Catharine his wyfe, foure children.

Laurens Mercier } batchelers.

Carel Bultel }

Peter Wibo, Catharine his wyfe.

*Teamstreet.*

Gillis van Brugh, Mary his wyfe borne here.

Rutger Steuens, Hedwic his wyfe, three children borne here.

Anna Sonborn, widow, Daniel her sonne borne here, her mayde Mechtel Brack.

*St. Sweeting Lane.*

Peter de Busscher, Catharine his wyfe, Debora their child borne here.

*St. Niclas Lane.*

Peter Soen, Catharine his wyfe, 8 children borne here.

Alexander van Eynden, batcheler.

Joos Calf, Synken his wyfe, three children born here.

Nicolas and William Abeels, batchelers.

Jaques Kint, Elisabeth his wyfe borne here, and two children, Catharine his sister, Margret their mayd.

*Bush Lane.*

Jeronymus Willemsen, Mary his wyfe, foure children borne here.

Peter van Vyue, batcheler.

*St. Hellens.*

Ester van Meteren, widow, one daughter borne here.

Peter Roosbeke, batcheler.

*Bishops gate Streete.*

Elisabeth Backer, widow.

John Luce, his wyfe borne here, and three children, one servant straunger.

*St. Bartholomy by th'Exchange.*

Paulus Typoots, notary, his wyfe.

The widow of Cornelius Spirinck, notary.

Mary Trion, widow.

---

\* Struck out.

*London Wall.*

Herman Bruchart, diamondeutter, his wyfe borne here, and 4 children.

*Bancksyde.*

Vincent Seon, broker, his wyfe and 7 children.

Stranger[s] borne—54  
Borne in this Realm—52.

Free Denysons. MARCHANTS MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON, FREE DENYSONS.

*Fanchurch Street.*

Joos Godschalek, Anna his wyfe, fyue children borne here, Jan Carboneel their father, Jan de Groot their servant borne here.

*Lymstreet.*

Gillis van[den] Putte, Sara his wyfe, one child, Nicolas their servant, Janneken their sister. Marten Geerard, broker, Catharine his wyfe.

*Podding Lane.*

Peter Jacobs, Sara his wyfe, two children borne here.  
Gillis de Hertoge, Synken Tierenteyn mayden, two servants borne here.  
\* [Jacob Jacobsen, batcheler, Rombout his brother.]

*Filpot Lane.*

Henrick Pauwels, Magdalen his wyfe, one child borne here.  
Isaac Coop, servant borne here.

*Bottolf Lane.*

Abraham Beex, Catharine his wyfe, two children borne heere, Assuerus his servant.

*Loue Lane.*

Sege Coraelis, Josyne his wyfe, foure children borne here, Abraham his servant borne [here],†  
and Abigail, mayden.  
Samuel de Visscher, Ester his wyfe, sixe children borne here, and three beyond the Seas.  
Jan Money, Margaret his wyfe, two children borne here, two servants.  
William Beyart, Anna his wyfe, sixe children borne here.

*Freshwarf.*

John Calant, Mary his wyfe, two children borne here.  
Joos Croppenbergh, Catharine his wyfe, three children borne here.

*Somers Kay.*

Anna Bruninck, widow.

*Roo de Lane.*

Marten Cornelissen, his wyfe, English.  
John Blommart, jowler, his wyfe, English, two children.  
Lucas Jacobs, Janneken his wyfe borne here, and 5 children.

*St. Mary Hill.*

Christian Gogels, Meehelt his wyfe, one child borne here.

\* This entry is struck out.

† Omitted.

*Tower Street.*

Jacob Herrewyn, Maria his wyfe borne here, and two children, Paulus Gamme, servant, Marie the mayd borne here.

*Minsing Lane.*

Andries Bouue, Janneken his wyfe borne here, and seauen children, his servant Salomon borne here.

*Bishops Gate Street.*

John Baker, Susanne his wyfe borne here, and foure children.

*London Stone.*

Lowys Boeue, Mary his wyfe, three children borne here, their father Peter Hauerbeke.

*St. Sweetens Lane.*

Jacob Godschale, Rachel his wyfe, Benjamin their servant.  
Peter de Vos, Helena his wyfe, one child borne here.

*Aptser Lane.*

Dirick Hoste, Janneken his wyfe borne here and two children, Abr[aham] Ruytinck, servant.

*St. Niclas Lane.*

Jaques de Beste, Susan his wyfe, foure children borne here, Valentin de Beste, his brother.  
Gillis Tyssen, Anne his wyfe borne here, Susan their mayde.

*Aptser Lane.*

Jaques Hobbel, Josyna his wyfe.

*Petitcot Lane.*

Philips Jacobs, Elisabeth his wyfe borne here with 4 children, Anna their handmayd.  
Catharine Heuriblock, widow, Rebecca her mayd borne here.

*Thridneed[le] Lane.*

Raphael de la Bo.

*St. Hellens.*

Joos de Neue, Susan his wyfe born here, and two children, one Dutch mayd, and English borne man servant.

Dauid Stanier, Abigael his wyfe borne here, and three children.  
John Meyne, his wyfe, one servant and mayd borne here.

*Poultrye.*

John Hartou, batcheler, his servant, borne here.

Borne in England. MARCHANTS, MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON, BORNE IN ENGLAND.

*Fanchurch Street.*

Samuel Populaer, Catharina his wyfe, Anne their mayd.  
Jasper Tyan, Anna his wyfe, Marie their mother.

*Algate Street.*

James van Meteren, his wyfe, English.

*Lymstreet.*

Peter van Dale, Elisabeth his wyfe.  
Lucas Corselis, Jacobmynken his wyfe, Abraham Dolens servant, three maydes.  
Paulus van Meteren, his wyfe, English.

*Bottolf Lane.*

John Steuens, Elisabeth his wyfe, Benjamin his servant, borne here.  
 William Courten, Ester his wyfe, Jan and Gerit servants borne here.  
 William van[de] Cruyce, Anna his wyfe.  
 Walter Aertssen, Anna his wyfe.

*London Stone.*

Frauncis Michiels, Josyne his wyfe.

*St. Sweetens Lane.*

John Pollart, Judith his wyfe, Henry Houener servant.

*St. Niclas Lane.*

Mary de Prill, widow, borne here.  
 Isaac van Peene, Susanne his sister.  
 Andries de Meulemeester, Maria his wyfe.

*St. Hellens.*

Adam Laurens, Judith his wyfe, one mayd and man borne here.  
 John Libaert and his wyfe, two mayds borne beyond the Sea.

*Bishops gate Street.*

Dauid de Clerck, and his wyfe.  
 Janneken Willemsen, widow, Jacomyne her sister, one mayd, stranger.  
 Jan van[der] Brugge, Susan his wyfe.  
 Jan Nuls and his wyfe.

*St. Bartholomy by th'Exchange.*

* Daniel le Blanck, widower, notary.	
* Jan Emans and his wyfe.	
Cornelis Spirincke.	} notaries.
Carel Demetrius.	
Isaac van Roo.	
Moses Trion, Sara his wyfe.	

*Old Jurye.*

Dauid Bonneel and his wyfe.

*Sherbon Lane.*

Daniel van Harinckhoeck, Elisabeth his wyfe.

*London Wall.*

Abraham de Puyt, his wyfe, one Dutch mayd.

---

\* Possibly these names belong to Bishopsgate Street; but in No. 18 they are given under the head of "Backside of th' Exchange".



## DUTCH CHURCH REGISTERS, Book 10, No. 40 [1617].

**Cataloge** VAN[DEN] NAMEN EN[DE] TOENAMEN DER LIDMATEN ONSER G[EMEIN]TE WONEN[DE] BINNEN  
EN[DE] BUYTEN DE STAD LONDEN, MITSGADERS HAREN HANDEL EN[DE] TYD HAERDER WOONSTE.

	Namen.	Vader[and].	Kind.		Ja- ren.
	Binnen Londen.				
1	Abraham van[den] Broecke	van Gent	6	hier ghewoont	29
6	Guillame van Damme	van Gent. D.	5	hier ghewoont	27
2	Lienen de Jagher	van Gent	6	hier ghewoont	30
coopman	Tobias Quatroost	van Middelb.	1	hier ghewoont	11
3	Gillis Lions	van Brussel	3	hier ghewoont	30
—	Geerard van Hoobroeck	van Gent	jong	hier ghewoont	16
4	Wessel Wessels	van Swol	1	hier ghewoont	22
7	Tobias Baert	van Oudenaerd. D.	0	hier ghewoont	48
1	Elias Garnoot	hier gheboren	4	—	—
2	Philips Regel	hier gheboren	3	—	—
3	Jan Soen	hier gheboren	0	—	—
buyten	Joos de Pril	van Gent	0	hier ghewoont	30
—	Gomar Willemsen	van Bergenopz	jong	hier ghewoont	7
8	Hans Jans	van Brabant. D.	2	hier ghewoont	32
buyten	Jan Hardewyn	van Sluys	3	hier ghewoont	16
buyten	Lieuen van Buchout	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	28
buyten	Franchoy's Lamsen	van Brugge	1	hier ghewoont	31
buyten	Michiel Herout	van Brugge	0	hier ghewoont	32
buyten	Jaques Duys	van Andwerp	0	hier ghewoont	25
buyten	Jaques de Ridder	van Andwerp	0	hier ghewoont	29
Twynlders 35	1 Richard Laurens	hier gheboren	jongh	—	—
—	Hendrick Schoesettes	van Andwerpen	3	hier ghewoont	8
5	Samuel de Villars	hier gheboren	jongh	—	—
buyten	Jan de Coster	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	30
6	Daniel Verbrugge	hier gheboren	—	—	—
—	Cornelis Sickraed	van Andwepen	—	hier ghewoont	—
buyten	Jan Niclas	van Gulic. D.	4	hier ghewoont	55
6	Hans de Winne	hier gheboren	0	—	—
7	Pieter de Winne	hier gheboren	0	—	—
—	Symon Rademaker	van Arnyd[en]	jongh	hier gewoont	5
9	Hans Laurens	van Andwerpen. D.	1	hier ghewoont	30
—	Pieter Hermanssen	van Bruysseel	jong	hier ghewoont	21
—	Herman Hermanssen	van Emden	jong	hier ghewoont	2
buyten	Thomas Prentis	hier gheboren	4	—	—
—	Hendrick Hermanssen	hier gheboren	0	—	—
5	Thomas Saitkens	van Andwerp	4	hier ghewoont	34
noli--dele	Michiel van Putte	van Brugge	0	hier ghewoont	15
—	Samuel Damere	van Londen	1	—	—
—	Philips Boen	van Richmond	jongh	—	—
—	David Myleman	hier gheboren	jong	—	—
10	Hubrecht Francklyn	wt Guligh. D.	—	hier ghewoont	—

		Namen.	Vader[and].	Kind.		Ja- ren.
		Binnen Londen.				
Keers- makers 14	—	Pieter Baert	wt Vlaenderen D.	0	hier ghewoont	30
	—	Sucharias Ruytinck	hier gheboren	4	—	—
	buyten	Bartho[lo]meus Crombrugge	van Gent. D.	2	hier ghewoont	29
	—	Jan Cleyman	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	buyten	Lenard van[der] Linden	van Oosten[de]. D.	—	hier ghewoont	27
	—	Joris de Coninck	van Eeelo. D.	2	hier ghewoont	33
	—	Paschier de Coninck	van Eelo.	1	hier ghewoont	32
	buyten	Pieter Doornaert	van Cortryek	5	hier ghewoont	31
	—	Jan van Peene	hier gheboren	2	—	—
	buyten	Abraham de Muelenaer	van Leyden. D.	3	hier ghewoont	30
	—	Jacob Pachett	hier gheboren	—	—	—
	buyten	Joos Merregaren	van Gent. D.	1	hier ghewoont	45
	buyten	Abraham Leeman	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	—	Hans Daniels	wt Vlaenderen	1	hier gewoont	38
Sydere- ders 18	oud	Gabriel van Viure	van Oudenaerd	—	hier ghewoont	46
	buyten	Anthony de Coninck	van Gent	—	hier ghewoont	30
	—	Gullane de Buck	van —	jong	hier ghewoont	—
	buyten	Jacques Alewyn	van Andwerp	3	hier ghewoont	34
	—	Willem de Graue	by Bruyssel	0	hier ghewoont	32
	—	Christofel Loof	van Rumond. D.	0	hier ghewoont	11
	—	Joos Moorman	van Brugge	4	hier ghewoont	8
	—	Eleasar Pont	van Vlaenderen	5	hier ghewoont	50
	—	Isaac van Arschote	van Amsterdam	1	hier ghewoont	5
	—	Lowys van[der] Capelle	van Brugge	1	hier ghewoont	50
	—	Josias Wessels	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	—	Cornelis Cornet	van Brugge	0	hier ghewoont	31
	—	Jacques Cornet	van Brugge	1	hier ghewoont	12
	—	Jacob vander Biest	hier gheboren	jong	—	—
	—	Dirick Wessels	van Swol	2	hier ghewoont	23
	buyten	Paulus de Cock	van Brugghe	0	hier ghewoont	32
	buyten	Hendrick Smick	van Bremen	jong	hier ghewoont	6
	buyten	Jacob Lannen	hier gheboren	3	—	—
	buyten	Guillame Damar	van Brugghe	2	hier ghewoont	33
	—	Abraham van Stripe	van Londen	jong	—	—
Cafra Passenent } weeners	buyten	Jacob Velle	van Ypere	6	hier ghewoont	32
	—	Hendrick Bosman	van Mechelin	1	hier ghewoont	37
	buyten	Rogier van Herwege	van Vlaenderen	—	hier ghewoont	30
	buyten	Jan Velle	van &c. (?)	—	—	—
	buyten	Jacob Bens	van —	—	hier gewoont	—
	—	[Joos van Nieuwenhuysse *]	—	—	hier ghewoont	—
	—	Jacques Maes	van —	—	hier ghewoont	—
	—	Franchoy van[den] Broecke	van Meessen	0	hier ghewoont	48
	buyten	Salomon van[den] Broecke	hier gheboren	1	—	—
	buyten	Pieter Lepper	van Glabeek	2	hier gewoont	15
	buyten	Pieter Wadmont	van Brugghe	5	hier ghewoont	23
	buyten	Guillame de Wyse	van Andwerpen	1	hier ghewoont	32
	—	[Jan de Wyse	van Andwerpen]†	—	—	—

\* Struck out.

† Struck out; see foot of p. 157.

		Namen.	Vader[land].	Kind.		Ja- ren.
		Binnen Londen.				
Caffa- Passment } wevers	—	Cornelis Pieterssen	van Dennermerk	4	hier gewoont	32
	buyten	Paulus van Clyten	van Cassel	0	hier gewoont	49
	—	Jaques Frutier	van Andwerpen	5	hier ghewoont	11
	—	Cornelis van Heyl	van Andwerpen	3	hier ghewoont	20
	buyten	Jan van Oste	van Cootryeke	0	hier ghewoont	15
	—	Ambrosius Bruyn	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	—	Andries Meyer	van Wesel	jong	hier ghewoont	6
	—	Steuens Egberts	van Emden	2	hier gewoont	13
	buyten	Jaques van Brakel	van Andwerpen	0	hier gewoont	4
	buyten	Willem Gouertsen	van[de] Goude	jong	hier ghewoont	8
		Jaques Hofman	van Weert	1	hier ghewoont	34
		Cornelis van Ruyt	van Delft	jongh	hier ghewoont	—
	buyten	Gedeon Fauleon	hier gheboren	3	—	—
		Philips van[de] Plassche	van Engene	3	hier gewoont	27
		Joos de Vogel	van Middelb.	jongh	hier ghewoont	10
	buyten	Nicolas de Preut	van St. Amand	—	hier ghewoont	36
		Abraham de Preut	hier gheboren	0	—	—
		Jacob Coeygen	hier gheboren	2	—	—
		Jaques Paren	van Luyck	1	hier ghewoont	19
		Carel Hendriex	van Wtrecht	1	hier gewoont	13
	—	Cornelis van[den] Hoeue	van Gulick	3	hier ghewoont	14
		Enoch Garnoot	hier gheboren	3	—	—
		Jan Schram	van Aecken	4	hier ghewoont	20
	buyten	Gabriel Vinek	van Oudenaerd	1	hier ghewoont	28
	buyten	Jan de Meyer	hier gheboren	—	—	—
		Carel van Peene	van Rousselare	—	hier ghewoont	50
		Arnout Meyer	van Cenlen	1	hier ghewoont	9
		Jan Balieu	hier gheboren	1	—	—
		Christofel de Peyster	van Gent	3	hier ghewoont	47
		Willem Bos	van Amersfort	1	hier gewoont	19
		Hans Gommers	wt land van[de] Merk	1	hier gewoont	12
		Jaques de Hoeck	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	33
		Hendrick Krickman	van Hamborgh	jongh	hier ghewoont	—
		Jan Stevens	van Ratinghe	jongh	hier ghewoont	4
Caffa- wevers and Pas- sement wevers, buyten		Nicholas de Pau	van Brugge	0	hier ghewoont	32
		Cornelis Jarich	van Gulich	4	hier gewoont	10
		Jan de Vries	van Mechelen	3	hier gewoont	13
		Hans Kunster	van Worms	3	hier ghewoont	7
		Craft Kessels	van Gulich. D.	3	hier ghewoont	30
		Laurenjs Hendriex	van Gulich	0	hier ghewoont	20
		Pieter Pieterssen	van Gulick	—	hier ghewoont	15
		Gonert van Hassel	van Cenlen	2	hier ghewoont	10
		Daniel van[den] Bossche	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	30
		Gabriel van[den] Bossche	hier geboren	jongh	—	—
		Abraham van[den] Bossche	hier gheboren	1	—	—
		Jan de Wyse	van Andwerpen	2	hier gewoont	31

		Namen.	Vader[and].	Kind.	Ja- ren.
		Binnen Londen.			
Cuffa- wenners and Pais- sament wenners, buyten	geen lid	Hans Winnen *	van Andwerpen	1	hier ghewoont 6
		Jan Crom	van Gulick	0	hier gewoont 30
		Pieter Heyndriex	van Goch	5	heir ghewoont 15
		Tomas Rudolfs	van Groninghe	1	hier ghewoont 4
		Hans d'Oude	van Duykercke	3	hier ghewoont 37
	geen lid buyten	Jan Hane	van Maestricht	5	hier ghewoont 13
		Franchoy's Loose	van Emden	1	hier ghewoont 35
		Hans van[der] Velde	van Andwerpen	0	hier ghewoont 2
		Jan Keysar	van Benthem	4	hier ghewoont 13
		Arnout Aertsen	van Andwerpen	4	hier ghewoont 30
Passemen- tier, buy- ten	arm (?) buyten	[Pieter van Nutte	van Aecken †]	3	hier ghewoont 13
		Adriaen de Croock	van Galut. D.	—	hier ghewoont 30
		Abraham Walraven	van ———	—	hier ghewoont —
		Isaack Mouton	van ———	—	hier ghewoont —
		Geerard Janssen	van Groenighen	—	hier ghewoont 20
	Omitte inter paup[er]es]	[Jan Wynant †]	van Andwerp	—	hier gewoont —
		Jan Ente	van Vlaenderen	—	hier ghewoont —
		Pieter Hoste	van Cortrycke	1	hier ghewoont 40
		Jan Hermannsen	van[den] Briel	2	hier ghewoont 12
		Pieter Vermeersch	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont 33†
Lynnen wenners	geen lid	Jacob van[de] Sande	hier gheboren	jongh	—
		Jacob Messian	hier gheboren	1	—
		Abraham Hoste	hier gheboren	3	—
		Joos Hoste	van Gent	5	hier ghewoont 33
		Paulus de Vos	van Gent	—	hier ghewoont 4
	buyten	Roeland Sneeck	van Groninghen. D.	—	hier ghewoont 11
		Marcus Steen	van Hamburg	—	hier ghewoont 5
		Nicolas Winterbeke	van Bruyssel	1	hier ghewoont 32
		Franchoy's van[der] Capelle	van Middelb.	jong	hier ghewoont 12
		Andries van Halecaes	hier gheboren	—	—
Verwers, al buyten een wigo- nod (?)		Egbert Wybrans	van Groeninghen. D.	—	hier ghewoont 13
		Mattheus Beuns	van Haerlem	2	hier ghewoont 11
		Geerard Luyten	van Luyck. D.	—	hier ghewoont 48
		Edward Nicols[en]	van Leyden. D.	—	hier ghewoont 45
		Engel Cremer	van Rumonde	jongh	hier gewoont 11
	buyten buyten	Cornelis Valuwaert	van Vlaenderen	—	hier gewoont 17
		Jan Jaspersen	van Benthem	3	hier ghewoont 17
		Thomas Alewyn	van Andwerpen	jongh	hier gewoont 20
		Cocnraed Haes	van[den] Palts	2	hier ghewoont 11
		Andries Janssen	van Dentecom. D.	0	hier ghewoont 22
Clee- r-wakers	buyten	Frederick Lubbrinck	van Gulick	—	hier ghewoont 44
		Jan Mets	van Gulick	—	hier ghewoont 46
		Lenard Costerman	van Diest	2	hier ghewoont 30
		Matthys Aertsen	van Gorcum	2	hier ghewoont 7
		Jan Steenberghe	van Deunter	4	hier ghewoont 13
	buyten	Jan Schenninx	van Valkenboreh	1	hier ghewoont 24
		Samuel Alewyn	van Andwerpen	1	hier ghewoont 31

\* "Art" is written over "nen"; qu. Winart. See below; Wynants on p. 170.

† Struck out.

‡ Or "23"?

	Namen.	Vader[and].	Kind.	Ja- ren.
	Binnen Londen.			
Cleer- makers	coopman	Cornelis Draeck	van Gorchum	2 hier ghewoont 18
	buyten	Geerard Cousyn	van Geesberghe. D.	— hier ghewoont 35
		Carel de Man	wt Vlaenderen	2 hier ghewoont 32
		Cornelis Geerards	van Vtrecht	6 hier ghewoont 34
		Nicolas Trappart	van Andwerpen	2 hier ghewoont 26
		Michiel Leeman	van Bruysseel	5 hier ghewoont 32
	buyten	Franchoy's Mulder	van Dusseldorp	1 hier ghewoont 7
		Jonathan de la Forest	van Staden	jongh hier ghewoont 1
	buyten	Willem Tennissen	van Haerlem	1 hier ghewoont 8
	buyten	Hendrick Seley	hier gheboren	3 — —
		Godefrey Regier	van Niemegehen	jongh hier ghewoont 10
		Mattheus Hendricx	van Cleef	3 hier ghewoont 18
		Marten Cornelissen	van ———, D.	— hier ghewoont —
		Geerard ter Sluys	van Emmerick	0 hier ghewoont 28
		Herman Stappart	van Calcar	— hier ghewoont 36
	buyten	Mattheus Hofmeyer	van Lingen	— hier ghewoont 4
		Anthony Woesthof	van Nuys	3 hier ghewoont 24
		Tobias van[den] Abeele	van Winoxberg	3 hier ghewoont 50
		Jan Moor	van Franckendal	3 hier ghewoont 16
		Nicolas Moor	van Francke [sic]	jong hier ghewoont 11
		Jaques Janssen	van Andwerp	3 hier ghewoont 40
		Franchoy's Dericx	van Andwerp	— hier ghewoont 40
	buyten	[Abraham Mets*]	hier geboren	— hier ghewoont —
	buyten	Peter Verhult	van Halle. D.	7 hier ghewoont 27
	buyten	Hendrick van[de] Weyden	van Andwerp	3 hier ghewoont 23
		Bernard Janssen	van Herderwyck	2 hier ghewoont 38
		Dominicus van Wtwyck	van Shertoghbosch	3 hier ghewoont 28
Schoe- makers		Jan de Feuer	van Brugghe	0 hier ghewoont 28
	buyten	Isaac Jacobsen	van Delft	0 hier ghewoont 50
		Jan Diricxsen	van Oldenborgh	jongh hier ghewoont 9
		Noe Frombout	hier gheboren	3 — —
		Herman Hecker	van Gulick	1 hier ghewoont 10
		Gerrit Geritsen	van by Vtrecht	— hier ghewoont 8
		Nicolas Enserick	van Zutphen	2 hier ghewoont 35
		Thomas Bombinder	van Rynberek	1 hier ghewoont 28
		Albert Wtman	van Nieuwenhuysse	3 hier ghewoont 17
	old	Willem Proost	van Valekenborg. D.	— hier ghewoont 48
		Erasmus Hendricx	van Holstein	3 hier ghewoont 18
	buyten	Adam Bouters	van Gulick	— hier ghewoont 43
		Joos Ootger	van Gent. D.	— hier ghewoont 50
		Wessel Janssen	van Emden	jong — —
Schryn- werckers		Steven Steur	van Gent	jong — —
		Symon de Raet	van Bruysseel	0 hier ghewoont 10
		Herman Scholier	van Santen	0 hier ghewoont 31
		Dirick Helden	van Gulick	2 hier ghewoont 31
	buyten	Bartholomeus Paulus	van Gulich. D.	— hier ghewoont 44
		Pieter Gerritsen	van Delft	3 hier ghewoont 14



	Namen.	Vader[and].	Kind.	Ja- ren.
	Binnen Londen.			
Schryn- werkers	buyten Herman Jaspers	van Steenfort	jong	hier ghewoont 8
	buyten Jan van Hene	hier gheboren	1	—
	buyten Jan Gruwel	wt Valkenburg. D.	—	hier ghewoont —
	buyten Gilbord Spys	van Gulich. D.	—	hier ghewoont 11
	Cornelis Janssen	van[de] Goude	—	hier ghewoont —
	buyten Gillis Diepenryck	van Tongeren	—	hier ghewoont 40
	buyten Jan Wylant	van —	—	hier ghewoont —
Schilders	Marcus Geerard	van Brugge	2	hier ghewoont 49
	Marten Droeshout	van Bruyssel. D.	6	hier ghewoont 33
	Jacques de Coussenare	hier gheboren	jongh	—
	Marten van Benthem	van Emden. D.	4	hier ghewoont 22
	Ph[i]l[ipu]s Myleman	van Mechelin	—	hier ghewoont 32
	Paulus van Velde	van Andwerpen	5	hier ghewoont 24
	Hans Blommaert	van Brugge	—	hier ghewoont —
	Jan Hoornaert	by Cortryck	0	hier ghewoont 27
	Reynier Drael	van Brugghe	2	hier ghewoont 35
	Zacharias Frederick	van Stetin	2	hier ghewoont 26
	Guillame Kip	van Vtrecht	1	hier ghewoont 32
	Charles Wtenhoue	van Ouerryssel	jongh	hier ghewoont 17
	Christofel Meytsner	wt Bohemia	3	hier ghewoont 14
	Eliard van[de] Heyden	van Bremen. D.	1	hier ghewoont 44
	Balthasar Louerman	van Anspurg	0	hier ghewoont 24
Goutsmeden, Silver- meden, Juweliers en Diamantsnyders	Carel de Pré	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont 30
	Coenraet Egrits	van Norembergh	2	hier ghewoont 25
	Michiel Droeshout	van Bruyssel	3	hier ghewoont 29
	Paulus van Herbach	van Middelb.	4	hier ghewoont 18
	Nicasius Roussel	van Brugge. D.	8	hier ghewoont 44
	Jacques de Coninck	hier gheboren	5	—
	Herman Michiels	wt Brabant	2	hier ghewoont 26
	Pieter van Dale	hier gheboren	—	—
	Denys Noodstock	van Sittert	2	hier ghewoont 14
	Jan Laurenys	hier gheboren	3	—
	[Steuen le Gouche	van Andwerpen *]	4	hier ghewoont 28
	Dauid de Pans	hier gheboren	—	—
Bleyckers, buyten	[Peter de Clerck	van Geneuen	—	hier ghewoont —†]
	Geleyn Wimes, diamant snyder	van Brugge	—	hier ghewoont —
	Robert Reyns	wt Duytslandt	—	hier ghewoont —
	Hendrick Alleman	hier gheboren	2	—
	Peter le Clerck	van Geneuen. D.	4	hier ghewoont 22
	Cornelis de Baert	van Meenen. D.	6	hier ghewoont 40
	Adrian Calant	van Vlaenderen	—	hier ghewoont —
	Peter Bracht	van Solinghen. D.	1	hier ghewoont 36
	Jan Bracht	van Solinghen	jong	hier ghewoont 7
	Nicolas Spaltman	van Ouerryssel	1	hier ghewoont 32
Mesmakers en yser smieden al buyten.	Jan Smit	van Solinghen. D.	2	hier ghewoont 22
	Hans van[den] Steene	van Andwerp	1	hier ghewoont 20

\* Struck out.

† This entry struck out; see below.



	Namen.	Vader[and].	Kind.		Ja- ren.
	Binnen Londen.				
Mesmakers en yser smieden al buyten	Paulus Philips	van Emden	1	hier ghewoont	19
	Jan en } Speeckaert	hier gheboren	jong	—	—
	Jeremias }				
	Jan Faber	van * hier gheboren	1	—	—
	Hans Faber	van Gulick, D.	5	hier ghewoont	30
Cuypers al buyten	Jan Wessels	hier gheboren	—	—	—
	Heindrick Anthonissen	D. van Cleef	—	hier gewoont	60
	Abraham Wessels	hier gheboren	2	—	—
	Geerard Brand	wt Gelderland, D.	7	hier ghewoont	30
	Hendrick Hartman	van Brunswy [ <i>sic</i> ]	1	hier ghewoont	12
	Cornelis Beerens	van Amersfort	3	hier ghewoont	35
	Gillis de Groue	van Gent	4	hier ghewoont	34
	Willem Storeks	van Nuys	6	hier ghewoont	26
	[Pieter van Loore	van Maseick	6	hier ghewoont†]	16
	Eleasar Beerens	hier geboren	2	—	—
Brouwers. <i>Stelt deze by de couper[en]</i>	Rogier Adoné	van ———, D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Jaques Wittewrongle	van Gent, D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Pieter Leenards	wt land van Guly[ek] D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Cornelis de Neue	van ———, D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Abraham Herrewyn	van Bremen, D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
Brouwers des	Willem Horrix	wt Venlo	1	hier ghewoont	18
	Lucas Krynssen	by Gulick	1	hier ghewoont	27
	William Paggen	wt Gulick, D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Lenard Lenardsen	wt l. van Gulick	—	hier ghewoont	—
Brood backers, buyten	Jan Gyselinck	van Andwerp, D.	4	hier ghewoont	35
	Tobias Beuns	hier gheboren	1	—	—
	Aaron Condron	van Andwerpen	3	hier ghewoont	40
	Adrian de Middelaer	van Engene	3	hier ghewoont	20
	Jan Sonnevile	van Werveke	—	hier ghewoont	30
Suycker-backers mees- ters en knechten. <i>By de cooppieden</i>	Jaques de Meester	van Andwerpen	—	hier ghewoont	16
	Dauid Clinckenbergh	van Aaecken	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Jaques de Bye	van Ypere	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Joris Bornits	van Andwerpen	2	hier ghewoont	25
	Joris Schut	van ———	1	hier ghewoont	30
	Marten Bigge	van ———	—	hier ghewoont	—
Stoeldrayers	Daniel de Croock	van Gent	3	hier ghewoont	11
	Willem Jacobs	van Emden	—	hier ghewoont	37
	Nicolas Melckebeke	van Gent	4	hier ghewoont	18
	Ph[i]l[ipus] de Keerle	van Vlaenderen	2	hier ghewoont	50
	Abraham de Keerle	hier gheboren	0	—	—
	Abraham Bill	hier gheboren	—	—	—

\* Sic.

† Struck out.

	Namen.	Vander[and].	Kind.		Ja- ren.
	Binnen Londen.				
1 valckenar	Jan Leemput	van Emden	—	hier ghewoont	28
Bus en Lay makers	Lambert Janssen	van Deunter	0	hier ghewoont	36
	Christofel Pin	van Gulick. D.	—	hier ghewoont	10
	Jan Gonneel	hier gheboren	3	—	—
	Jan Lambrecht	van ———	—	—	—
Herberghe	Christian van Glabbeck	wt Gulick	—	hier ghewoont	12
	Pieter Godschalek	wt Gulick	—	hier ghewoont	46
	Pieter Bol	van by Cenlen	—	hier ghewoont	—
Chyrgyn	Gillis de Hertoghe	van Gent	jongh	hier ghewoont	28
	Hans van Loo	van Rostoch	—	hier ghewoont	23
Ketelaer	Jan Sale	van Rousse. D.	4	hier ghewoont	34
	Abraham Elinck	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	30
	Jan Mol	van Aecken	jongm	hier ghewoont	4
Naeldemaker, buyten	Pieter Cole	van Aecken	[jong*]	hier ghewoont	6
Hemp slager	Gillis Coene	wt Vlaenderen	—	hier ghewoont	22
Seel drayer	Pieter Kempen	van Andwerp	1	hier ghewoont	34
School m[eeste]r[s]	Arnout de Greve	van ———	—	hier ghewoont	—
	Abraham de Cerf	van Steenwyck	3	hier ghewoont	34
	Jacob de Prez	van Middelh.	—	—	—
Laken-bereyders. <i>By de coeplicien</i>	Bernard Luttickhuys	van Munster. D.	6	hier ghewoont	13
	Cristofel Eygenaer	wt der Slesen	2	hier ghewoont	5
	Govert de Vette	van Andwerpen. D.	2	hier ghewoont	12
Mandemaker	Arnout Heyns	van Geesberghe	2	hier ghewoont	—
	Pieter Mol	van Gulick	1	hier ghewoont	22
	Nicolas Euers	van ———	0	hier ghewoont	9
Rietmaker	Joos Maes	van Gent	1	hier ghewoont	12
Graveerder	Vteruerus (?) Pinne	van Gulick	jong	hier ghewoont	3
Blaespyr maker	Jan Lamote	van Ypere	6	hier ghewoont	36
	Jan Lamoot	hier gheboren	—	—	—
Bordnerder	Jaspar Heyns	van Cenlen	2	hier gewoont	17
	Willem Willemssen	[van] † Bergen op zoom	jong.	hier ghewoont	8
	Matthys Schonharinck	van Bruyssel	2	hier ghewoont	12

\* Struck out.

† Omitted.

	Namen.	Vader[and].	Kind.		Ja- ren.
	Binnen Londen.				
Stoffe-pressers <i>By de coepliciden</i>	{ Gillis van[der] Capelle Philips Brugman	van Middelb. van Andwerpen	— 1	hier ghewoont hier ghewoont	13 12
Custody-maker	Jacob Spe	van Dixmuyde	—	hier ghewoont	44
Zeevaren[de]-man	Jacob Paesch	van Lumborgh	—	hier ghewoont	23
Honeniers buyten	Geerard van Hee Jan de Ruck Jacob Selen Jacob van[den] Broecke Benjamin Tomare Hendrick Bonnet Samuel Tomare	van Gent, D. van Oudenaerde van Andwerpen hier gheboren hier gheboren — — —	— — 3 — — — —	hier ghewoont hier ghewoont hier ghewoont — — hier ghewoont —	— 38 25 — — — —
Seylmaker	{ Hans van Broeckhoue Nicolas Jacobs	van Andwerpen van Leyden, D.	3 —	hier ghewoont hier ghewoont	17 —
Apoteker	Guillame Riuius	van Wesel, D.	—	hier ghewoont	—
Pot backer	Christian Bonharinek	van ———	—	hier ghewoont	—
Post	Michiel de Coster	van ———	—	—	—
Spellemaker	Jan Wynschuyt [Jan Crocket *]	van ——— ———	— —	— —	— —
Harnasmaker	We [ <i>sic</i> ] van Hendrick	Coop. D.	—	hier ghewoont	30
Tapitsier	{ Jan Wageman Edward van[den] Driesche Seueryn Mostinek	van Oudenaerde hier gheboren van Bruyssel	— — —	hier ghewoont — hier ghewoont	— — —
Distilleerden	He. Pinson	van ———	—	—	—

ARME HUYSGESINNEN DOOR D'AELOESSEN GHEHOLPEN, ZYNDE VREMDE OFTE VAN VREMDE HIER GHEBOREN, WONEN[DE]† BUYTEN DE STADT.

Steven Minnart van Bruyssel, heeft hier ghewoont ... .. 32 jaren.  
 Carel van Staurer (2 kinderen), wt Vlaenderen, heeft hier gewoont ... 30 jaeren.  
 Job Bruwier van Brugge, heeft hier ghewoont ... .. 50 jaeren.  
 Jacob Hermans, wt Vriesland (2 kinderen), heeft hier ghewoont ... 18 jaren.  
 Franchoy's Walewyn van Nieukerke, 2 kinderen, hier ghewoont ... 40 jaren.  
 Joris Hucqet, wt Brabant, heeft hier ghewoont ... .. 30 jaren.  
 Jan Croen, smit, wt t'land van Gulick, heeft hier [ghewoont] wel ... 30 jaren.  
 Jan de Vos heeft hier ghewoont wel ... .. 40 jaren.

\* Struck out.

† The words "zo binnen als" are struck out here, and "voornemed" is written over.

	Jan Tichman, wt Brabant, heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	50 jaren.
	Geerart Boninck, wt Gelderland, heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	44 jaren.
	Adriaen Lyts, wt Vlaenderen, heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	48 jaren.
	Pieter de Wage van Gent, 2 kinderen, heeft hier gewoont	...	...	...	30 jaren.
	Jan vander Borgh, wt Brabant, heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	60 jaren.
	Willem Clerck van Andwerpen, heeft hier gewoont	...	...	...	20 jaren.
	Jeremias Achtschellinck van Brussel, heeft hier gewoont	...	...	...	34 jaren.
Peter van Lare 16	Jacob Willecom van Emden, 5 kinderen, hier ghewoont	...	...	...	17 jaren.
	Gregorius Euers van Andwerpen, mesmaker, heeft hier gewoont	...	...	...	41 jaren.
	Jan Crocket van Doway, heeft hier ghewoont, 2 kinderen	...	...	...	20 jaren.
	[Frederick Lambrinck van Geldre, heeft hier gewoont	...	...	...	44 jaren.*]
	Jan Bufken van Rousse, 5 kinderen, heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	38 jaen.
Jan Ente	Cornelis van Essen, wt Walslant, heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	49 jaren.
	Alexander Verlemen van Sluys, heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	5 jaren.
Jan Velle	Jacob Droessen van Gulick, heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	46 jaren.
Jacob Bens	Pieter van Netten van Aecken, hier ghewoont	...	...	...	13 jaren.
	Steuën Egberts van Embden (2 kinderen), heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	13 jaren.
Joris Wijs van Duy- kercke heeft een Engelsche vrouw	Cornelis Tys van[der] Haghe, heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	55 jaren.
	Daniel Brouwer van Yper, heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	25 jaren.
	Jan Smit van Maseick, heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	70 jaren.
	Abraham Focket van Gent, heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	40 jaren.
	Jan Quisthout Quisthout [ <i>sic</i> ] van Andwerpen, heeft hier ghewoont	...	...	...	30 jaren.
	Denys Janssen van Middelborgh, hier ghewoont	...	...	...	20 jaren.

*Hiergheboren.*

Andries van[der] Mote van Norwich, 4 kinderen.

Daniel Hoeck van Londen, 3 kinderen.

Jaques Seneschal van Londen, 3 kindren.

Pieter Dutene van Londen, wyfe en kinderen.

Jan Martens van Londen.

Franchoyz Cogge van Londen, 7 kinderen.

Bouen dien worden vnderhouden veel { weduwen en  
weesen

Zoot blyckt by den register der armen.

En

wel 17 Engelsche weduwen, die met neerlanders ghetrouwt waren.

Summa—hier ghewoont—38.

## CATALOGUE VAN[DE] ANDERE LIDMATEN ONSER G[EINEIN]TE

Heer Noel de Caron, ridder, Ambass. etc., hier ghewoont.

M<sup>r</sup> Lievinus de Munck, van Gent, hier ghewoont.

Ludolf Engelsteed, agent voor den Lo. Varden.

Doct. Baldwinus Hamens, van Brugge.

*Cooptlieden genaturaliseert.*

Pieter van Loor, van Vtrecht.

Gillis van[den] Putte, van Ypere.

Jan de Money, van Hier.

\* This entry struck out.

*Cooplieden, geen denysen.*

Abraham van Delden.  
 ✓ Cyprian Gabry.  
 Franchoy's van Acker.  
 Pieter Wibo.  
 Daniel Hasevelt.  
 Jan Luce.  
 Lenard Sweers.  
 Jeronymus Willemssen.  
 Pieter Soene.  
 Jacob Bolle.  
 Franchoy's Penmetier.  
 Dominicus Bouwens.  
 Anthony Tierens.  
 ✓ Jan van[de] Bemde.  
 Jan van Dale.  
 Arnoult Luls.  
 Rutger Steuens.  
 Jacob Kint.  
 Charles Hugelbont.  
 Lieuen Boudart.  
 Wauter Aertssen.  
 Gualraue Lodewyck.  
 Pieter de Busscher.  
 Vincent Zwen.  
 Gillis van Brng.

Lowys van Damme.  
 Boudewyn Mattheus.  
 Lucas Jacobs.  
 Pieter Heerin.  
 Jan Carboneel.  
 Charles Bultel.  
 Alexander van[den] Ende.  
 Christian Cuyper.  
 Pieter Roosbeke.  
 Guillame Herbert.  
 Nicolas Abeels.  
 Laurens Mercier.  
 Pieter van Vyue.  
 Jan Sas.  
 Jan Decker.  
 Jan Paeschchen.  
 Paulus Typoots, notarius. ✓  
 Nicolas Makeleyn.  
 Hendrick van Hoeue.  
 Lowys Hoobroecke.  
 Pieter de Vos.  
 Raphael de la Bo.  
 Stephen le Gouche.  
 Tobias Quaet-troost.

*Cooplieden, denysons.*

Seger Corselis.  
 Jacob Godschalek.  
 Jacob Hobbcl.  
 Joos Calf.  
 Jaques de Beste.  
 Jan Wybo.  
 Lowys Boene.  
 Jan Meyne.  
 Pieter Jacobs.  
 Adam Lanreyns.  
 Andries Boeue.  
 Jan Calant.  
 Dierick Hoste.  
 Jan en Abe de Backer.  
 Philip en Jacob Jacobsen.  
 Christian Willemsen.

Joos van[den] Bossche.  
 Joos Godschalek.  
 Jan van[den] Abeele.  
 Samuel de Visscher.  
 Jacob Herrewyn.  
 Joos Croppenbergh. ✓  
 Abraham Beex.  
 Pieter James.  
 Hendrick Pauls.  
 Jan van[der] Brugge. *Hier gheboren.*  
 Gillis Tyssen.  
 Joos de Neue.  
 Guillame Beyart.  
 David Staniers.  
 Geerard Cousyns.

*Cooplieden hier geboren van Neerlandsche ouders.*

Daniel van Harinckhoeck.  
 Lucas Corselis.  
 Cornelius Godfrey.  
 Moses Trioen.  
 Guillame Courten.  
 Daniel en } Hoste.  
 Jaques }  
 Abraham der Kinderen.

Jan Stevens.  
 David Bonneel.  
 David de Clerck.  
 David Dierkens.  
 Jan Libaert.  
 Jan Lamote.  
 Abraham de Puyt.  
 Guillame van[de] Cruyce.

Adam Boddens.  
 Pieter Salaert.  
 Samuel Populaer.  
 Thomas Stalpaert.  
 Notarij { Daniel le Blancq.  
           { Cornelius Spierinck.  
           { Carel van Meteren.  
 Notarij. { Isaac de Roo.  
           { Jan Emans.  
           { Jan Nuls.  
           { Jan Hartout.  
           { Isaac van Peene.  
           { Abraham van[den] Bossche.  
           { Daniel Staet.

Jan van Ixem.  
 Timothé Cruso.  
 David de Vos.  
 Abraham Feuillart, makelaer.  
 Isaac Theuis.  
 David Ootger.  
 Abraham de Deuxvilles.  
 Anthony Trioen.  
 Abraham Lebon.  
 Jan de Grootte.  
 Abraham van Solt.  
 Jonas Abeels.  
 Jaques de Meteren.

### DUTCH CHURCH REGISTERS, VOL. 10, No. 47 [1617?].

Strangers. **The Names** OF HANDY-CRAFTMEN STRANGERS, MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION  
 IN LONDON, WITH THEIR WYUES, CHILDREN, SERVANTS, AND THEIR CONTINUANCE HERE,  
 AS NEERE AS COLD BEE GATHERED.

#### FIRST.

#### IN THE SUBURBS OF LONDON.

#### *St. Olaus Parish Southwarke.*

		Dwelt here. Years.
	John de Coster, thridtwister, Marie his wyfe, one sonne borne here ...	30.
	Abraham Bouten, joyner, Margaret his wyfe, Catharine their mayde	43.
	William Bus, silkweuer, Hermyne his wyfe, one child borne here ...	19.
	Egbert Wybrant, dyer, Susaune his wyfe, no children ...	13.
	Jan de Ruck, gardiner, Synken his wyfe, no children ...	38.
	Cornelis van Heele, silkweuer, his wyfe English, three children borne here ...	14.
	Peter Peterssen, silkweuer, Marie his wyfe, two children borne here	15.
	Frederick Lubbrinck, taylor, Catharine his wyfe, no children ...	44.
	Alexander van[de] Clemmen, Margaret his wyfe, one child borne here	5.
	John Bufken, weuer, Marie his wyfe, fyue children borne here ...	38.
	Peter van Nutten, Susaune his wyfe, three children borne here ...	13.
The most part re- ceived by the almshouses	Steuken Egberts, widower, two children borne here ...	13.
	Daniel van Pe, Marie his wyfe, one child borne here ...	—.
	Pieter Ditsart, gardener, Catherine his wyfe ...	—.
	Hendrick Tennen, weuer, Eindel his wyfe ...	—.
	Adrian de Middelaer, baker, Neelken his wyfe, three children borne here	20.
	Daniel Sex, a poore old shoollaister ...	—.
Aged women	{ Synken van Dale ...	—.
	{ Janneken, wyfe of Cornelis van Essen ...	—.

#### *St. Catharins and Eastsmithfeeld.*

John van Deuenter, taylor, Elizabeth his wyfe, foure children borne here 13.  
 Jaques van Brakel, silkweuer, Susaune his wyfe borne here ...

[At the foot of page 1:] The summe of this page:—

Strangers borne—[36].\*

Borne in the Realme—[28].\*

\* Struck out.



*St. Catharins and Eastsmithfeeld.*

	Dwelt here. Years.
Nicolas Walschart, silkweuer, his wyfe English, three children borne here ... ..	—.
John van Este, silkweuer, Sara his wyfe borne here ... ..	15.
Francis Muller, taylor, Abigail his wyfe borne here, and one child	8.
Gillis van[der] Capelle, marchant, Anna his wyfe borne here ...	16.
Philip Brugman, marchant, Elizabeth his wyfe, and one child borne here ... ..	12.
William Teunis, taylor, Marie his wyfe, and one child borne here ...	—.
Jaques Alewyn, silkroster, Ottilia his wyfe borne here, and three children ... ..	34.
John Niclas, thridtwister, Susaune his wyfe, three children borne here ... ..	55.
Carel Hendriex, messenger, Catharine his wyfe borne here, one child	14.
Jacob Pas, brewers servant, Catharine his wife, one child borne here	—.
[In the middle of p. 2:] Stranger borne, 48.	
Borne in the R., 47.	
John de Keyser, silkweuer, his wyfe English, foure children borne here ... ..	13.
Hendrick van[de] Weyden, shoemaker, Catharine his wyfe, three children borne here ... ..	23.
John Michielssen, taylor, batcheler ... ..	—.
Michiel Herout, thridtwister, Elizabeth his wyfe ... ..	32.
Christofer Janssen, seafaring man, Marie his wyfe, foure children	—.
Arnold Condron, baker, Josyne his wyfe, one child borne here ...	40.
Henry Anthony, poore, cooper, Iken his wyfe ... ..	60.
Cornelis Beerens, cooper, servant, Goylken his wyfe, 2 children borne here ... ..	25.
Frauncis Loose, silkweuer, Judith his wyfe, one child borne here ...	35.
Lucas Krynssen, drayman, Janneken his wyfe, and one daughter borne here ... ..	27.
John Faber, smith, Catharine his wyfe, foure children borne here ...	30.
Willem Horrits, cooper, Geertruyt his wyfe, sixe children borne here	18.
Pieter Hendrix, silkweuer, Eua his wyfe borne here, and five children ... ..	37.
John Sonnevil, baker, Paschyne his wyfe ... ..	30.
Nicolas Spaltman, smith, Martha his wyfe ... ..	32.
Gillis de Groue, kooper, Gertruyt his wyfe, three children borne here	34.
William van Dam, Anne his wyfe, hempdresser, 4 children borne here ... ..	10.
Jaques de Hoeck, silkweuer, his wyfe English ... ..	36.
Charles van Peene, Janneken his wyfe, Anne their mayd borne here	50.
Peter Godschalck, an aged man, Christine his wyfe ... ..	48.
Marcus Steen, silkdyer, his wyfe English ... ..	5.
Isaac Jacobs, cobler, Anthonnette his wyfe ... ..	50.
Jacob Willecom, turner, Judith his wyfe, fyne children borne here	17.
Joos van Nieuwenhuysse, Janneken his wyfe, poore aged people ...	—.
[At the foot of page 2:] The summe of this page:—	
[Strangers borne, 55.]*	
[Borne in this Realme, 65.]*	



	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Jacob Hofman, silkweuer, widower, one child borne here ... ..	34.
John Hermans, weuer, his wyfe English, two children borne here ...	12.
Joos Hoste, wever, and his wyfe ... ..	33.

[At the foot of page 3:] The summe of this page:—

Strangers borne, 39.

Borne in this Realme, 33.

*About Horsedown.*

Paulus van Clyten, silkweuer, Debora his wyfe borne here, English servants ... ..	49.
Mayken Cleene, widow, bleacher, Peter her cosen borne here ...	50.
Gillis Diepenrick, joyner, Catharine his wyfe ... ..	46.
Laureyns Hendriex, silkweuer, Marye his wyfe, one child borne here ... ..	20.
Jacob Paren, silkweuer, Janneken his wyfe, one child borne here ...	19.

*St. Bartholomy Churchyard.*

Cornelis Baert, bleacher, widower, five children borne here ... ..	40.
John Hardewyn, thridtrowster, Catharine his wyfe, one child borne here ... ..	16.
Susaune de Vos, spinster ... ..	18.
Synken Moral, poore widow ... ..	30.
Pieter Kempen, coordmaker, Anna his wyfe, one child borne here ...	42.
[Bernard Luttieluysen, broker, Magdalena his wyfe, six children borne here]* ... ..	13.

Denyson

*Barmerstreet.*

Cornelis Jorissen, silkweuer, Susan his wyfe, foure children borne here ... ..	11.
Judith Rotart, widow, and Anna her daughter borne here ... ..	—.
Cornelis Thyssen, taylor, his wyfe English, and releened ... ..	59.
Christian Altars his widow, a poore aged woman ... ..	—.

*Without Algate.*

Jacob Beyns, silkthrowster, Marie his wyfe borne here, and one child	4.
Item Anna Beyns, mayden, borne here ... ..	—.
Jacob Velle, silkthrowster, Ester his wyfe, sixe children borne here ...	25.
Ezechias Crocket, servant, Catharine Driners, mayd, borne here ...	—.
Pieter Vademont, silkweuer, Mary his wyfe, five children borne here ... ..	23.
Philip van[den] Plassche, silkweuer, Anna his wyfe, three children borne here ... ..	27.

[In the middle of p. 4:] The summe:—

Strangers borne, 52.

Borne in the Realme, 50.

Marie Speeckaerts, widow ... ..	—.
Abraham Elinck, brasier, and his wyfe ... ..	30.
William Damar, silkthrowster, Anna his wyfe ... ..	30.
Andries Coninx, silkweuer, borne here, Anna his mother, a widow ...	60.
Margaret Cabilleau, widow, thridtrowster, and her sonne John ...	13.
Abraham Walrauen, widower, silkweuer, two children borne here ...	12.

\* Struck out.

*Petiscote Lane.*

	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Christofer de Peyster, Susan his wyfe, three children borne here ...	48.
Jan Croom, silkweuer, Jaquemyne his wyfe ... ..	30.
James Maes, a poore blind man ... ..	—.
Anna Clerck, widow, borne here, and two children ... ..	—.

*Without Bishopsgate.*

Gouart van Hasselt, silkweuer, Elizabeth his wyfe, two children borne here ... ..	11.
Paulina Vincord, widow ... ..	30.
Juliana Coppens, poor widow ... ..	32.

[*At the foot of p. 4:*] Strangers borne, 48.

Borne in the Realme, 50.

*Without Bishopsgate.*

Mechlyne Seneschall, widow, foure children, poore and releued ...	—.
John Wynants, silkweuer, Susan his wyfe, one child borne here ...	6.
Gerrit Janssen, silkweuer, Anna his wyfe ... ..	19.
Nicolas de Pau, silkweuer, Francyntken his wyfe, one child ...	30.
Peter Lepper, silkweuer, Judith his wyfe, two children borne here ...	30.
Matthias Hofmeyer, taylor, his wyfe English ... ..	4.
Frauncis Lamson, t[h]ridtwister, Janneken his wyfe, one child borne here ... ..	32.
John Daniels, servant to chaundlers, Neelken his wyfe, one child borne here ... ..	28.
John Tielmans, silkweuer, Neelken his wyfe, aged people and poore	52.
Jaques de Rudder, thridtrowster, his wyfe English ... ..	29.
Henrick Pinchon, distiller, his wyfe English, six children borne here	33.

*In Betlem.*

Paul Philips, smith, Mary his wyfe ... ..	20.
Nicolas Melckebeke, turner, Martha his wyfe borne here and 4 children	18.
Joos Maes, ried maker, Catharine his wyfe, English, one child ...	13.
William Jacobs, turner, Anna his wyfe borne here ... ..	30.
Giles Coen, hempdresser, Neelken his wyfe, poore aged people ...	20.
Joos de Prill, thridtrowster, Margarett his wyfe ... ..	30.
Jan van Berle, silkwever, batcheler, and Joos de Vogel ... ..	—.

*Without the Barres of Algate.*

Adrian Lyts, silkthrowster, Janneken, his wyfe, aged poore people ...	30.
[Abraham Clinck]* brasier, Anna his wyfe ... ..	30.
Catharine Pauwels, poore widow ... ..	50.
Engel Ryckaert, silkthrowster, Anna his wyfe ... ..	—.
Catharine van Meteren, one child borne here ... ..	30.
Hendrick Bonet, gardener ... ..	30.

[*In the middle of p. 5:*] The summe:—

Strangers borne, 58.

Borne here, 34.

Geeraard Boninck, cutler, Antonina his wyfe, 1 child borne here ...	46.
Mary Henuel, widow ... ..	45.

	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Gabriel Vinck, silkweener, Mary his wyfe, one child borne here ...	28.
Michiel de Coster, his Majesties servant, widower, three children borne here ...	40.
Jacob Selen, gardener, Sara his wyfe borne here, three children ...	30.
Jan Hane, silkweuer, Elisabeth his wyfe, fyue children borne here	14.
Seueryn Mostinck, Elizabeth his wyfe, poore aged people ...	32.
Peter de Wage, silkweuer, his wyfe English, two children borne here	30.
Lieuen van Bockholt, thridtrowster, Susan his wyfe borne here, 1 child ...	28.
Mary Wils, poore widow ...	50.
Colynken Keerle, poore widow ...	49.
Jacques Duys, thridtrowster, Sara his wyfe ...	25.
[At the foot of p. 5:] Strangers borne, 52.	
Borne in the Realme, 43.	

*In Petitcote Lane.*

[Catharine Huribloeq, widow, Rebecea her mayd, borne here ...	40.*]
---	-------

*Shorditch Parish.*

Joris Walewyn, weuer, his wyfe ...	30.
------------------------------------	-----

*Neere the Fleete.*

John van Steene, swordmaker, his wife, one child borne here ...	20.
Anthoni de Ceuninck, his wyfe, and two children borne here ...	30.

*Long Lane.*

Hendrick Schoesetter, thridtrowster, his wyfe borne here, and 2 children ...	12.
--	-----

*Chartreux Howse.*

Jan Cruset, smith, his wife English, both old and poore ...	45.
---	-----

*Aldersgate.*

Jacques Janssen, taylor, Barber his wyfe, three children borne here	35.
---	-----

*Cripelgate.*

Zacharie Frederic, silversmith, his wyfe, and two children borne here	26.
---	-----

*Fleete Streete.*

Enghel Cremer, taylor, batcheler ...	—
Thomas Santkens, his wyfe ...	—
Cornelis Siekraet, his wyfe English ...	—
Gomar Willemsen ...	—
Herman Hermansen ...	—
Pieter Hermansen ...	—
Symon Rademaker ...	—
Hendric Hermansen ...	—

Servants unto  
thridtrooster<sub>s</sub>.

Freedenysons.

THE NAMES OF HANDYCRAFTMEN, MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON, WITH THEIR WYUES, CHILDREN, AND SERVANTS.

*Freedenysons.*

IN THE SUBURBS OF LONDON.

*St. Olaus Parish, Southwarke.*

Christian Willems, vinaigremaker, Neelken his wyfe, Marie her sister, one child borne here, and one beyond the Seas.

Wilbrord Spys, joyner, Janneken his wyfe.

Jan Gruwell, joyner, his wyfe an Englishwoman.

Bartholomy Pauwels, joyner, Neelken his wyfe, one child borne here.

*St. Catharin's and Eastmythfeild.*

Henry Coop, armorer, Margaret his widow [*sic*], foure children borne here.

Bartholomy van Crombrugge, chandler, Abigail his wyfe, two children borne here.

Nicolas Jacobs, saymaker, Susaune his wyfe, foure children borne here.

Peter Lenarts, brewer, Sussaune his wyfe borne here, no children.

Joos Merregaren, chaundler, Lowyse his wyfe, one sonne borne here.

Rogier van Herwege, silktroster, Ester his wyfe borne here, and three children.

Gerard Brant, cooper, Catharine his wyfe, sixe children borne here.

Christofer Pin, smith, Anne his wyfe borne here.

Lambrecht Janssen, stockmaker, Synken his wyfe.

Abraham Meulenaer, chandler, Elizabeth his wyfe, three children borne here.

Abraham Herrewyn, brewer, Marie his wyfe borne here.

*St. Georges Parish.*

Peter Bracht, his wyfe English, one sonne borne here, Jan Bracht and Jacob Schaphuysen, servants.

Jan Smet, his wyfe, and one child borne here.

*St. Mary Owers.*

Craft Kessels, silkweuer, Teynken his wyfe, fyue children borne here.

Herman and John Jacobs, servants.

[*At the foot of p. 7 :*] The summe of this page :—  
Freedenysons, wyfes, and servant[s], 41.  
Children borne and others, 56.

*Without the Barrs.*

Adrian de Croock, silkweuer, Ester his wyfe borne here, Judith their sister.

Peter Verhulst, shoemaker, Catharine his wyfe borne here, and 7 children.

Gouart de Vette, Paschyna his wyfe, John his sonne, one child besides.

*Neere Newgate.*

Lenard van[der] Linden, chaundler, batcheler, dwelt here 27 yeares.

Gillis Shoemaker his widow, two children.

*St. Bartholomews Church Yearde.*

Bernard Luttichuyssen, broker, Magdlane his wyfe, 6 children borne here.

Borne in England.  
Householders.

THE NAMES OF HANDICRAFTMEN, MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON, BORNE IN THIS REALME OF STRANGERS-PARENTS.

IN THE SUBURBS OF LONDON.

*St. Olaus Parish Southwarke.*

Andries Allecaes, dyer, Marie his wyfe.

John Messian, weuer, Anne his wyfe.



Abraham de Preut, weuer, Sara his wyfe.  
 Peter van Dale, weuer, Clara his wife.  
 John van Houe, joyner, his wyfe an Englishwoman.  
 John Ballieu, weuer, Lydia his wyfe.  
 John Enten, weuer, Francis his wyfe.  
 Enoch Garnoot, weuer, and his wyfe.

*St. Catherins and Eastsmithfeeld.*

Abraham Hoste, weuer, Priscilla his wyfe.  
 Salomon van[den] Broecke, silkweuer, widower.  
 James van Coygem, silkweuer, his wyfe English.  
 John and } Wessels, and their wiues borne here.  
 Abraham }  
 Cornelius Godfrey, Sara his wyfe.  
 Eleasar Beerens, cooper, and his wyfe English.  
 Daniel van Laeck, chandler, Sara his wyfe.  
 Abraham Nabner, silktroster, Margaret his wyfe.

Relieved by the  
 almes

*St. Thomas Hospitall.*

Abraham Bill, turner, widower.

*St. Georges Parish.*

Samuel and Benjamin Thomar, gardiners, batchelers.  
 Abraham and Jacob van[den] Broecke, gardiners.

*In Houndsitch.*

Samuel Damar, thridtrowster, Abigail his wyfe.

*Without Bishopsgate.*

Abraham van[den] Bossche, silkweuer, Susan his wyfe.  
 Abraham Leeman, chaundler, Mary his wyfe.

*Bethlem, without the Barres.*

Jan en[de] Sacharias Speeckaert, locksmiths.  
 Daniel Hoeck and his wyfe.  
 John Meyer, silkweuer, Ester his wyfe.  
 Daniel van[den] Bossche, Abigail his wyfe.  
 Gabriel their brother borne here.

*In Bethlehem.*

Gedeon Faulcon, silkweuer, Sara his wyfe.

*Without the Barrs.*

Isaac Mouton, silkweuer, Janneken his wyfe.

*Petitcot Lane.*

Hendrick Selen, taylor, Janneken his wyfe.  
 Neelken Selen their mother.

*Aldersgate.*

Richard Laureyns, thridtrowster, Gartruyd his wyfe.  
 Persons, 60.

Strangers. THE NAMES OF HANDYCRAFTMEN STRANGERS, MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON, WITH THEIR WYUES, CHILDREN, SERVANTS, AND THEIR CONTINUANCE HERE, AS NEERE AS COLD BEE GATHERED.

WITHIN THE WALES OF THE CITYE.

										Dwelt here. Yeares.
<i>Trinitie Lane.</i>										
Reynier Drael, goldsmith, Ester his wyfe (Nicolas Jacob his partneer) *	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	32.
<i>Bow Lane.</i>										
Abraham van[den] Broecke, thridtrowster, Barbara his wyfe and 6 children borne here	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	29.
<i>Distaf Lane.</i>										
John Hoornart, jewler, widower	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	20.
<i>Warwicke Lane.</i>										
Marcus Geerard, her Majesties painter, Magdalen his wyfe, two children borne here	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	49.
<i>Dowgate.</i>										
Cornelis Cornet, silktrowster, Susan his wyfe borne here	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	30.
Jaques Cornet, silktrowster, Marie his wyfe, one child borne here	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	13.
Catharine, wyfe of Balthasar Stomphuyssen, baker, fyne children borne here	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	—.
<i>St. Thomas Apostle.</i>										
Marten Biggar, Rachell his wyfe, one child borne here	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	14.
<i>Three Cranes.</i>										
Balthasar Bruynsels, his wyfe and child English	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	12.
<i>Wardrob.</i>										
John Wageman, his Majesties servant in the Wardrob	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	30.
Jacob Ceulenar, neere the Wardrob	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	—.
<i>Fanchurch Street.</i>										
Michiel Leeman, taylor, Marie his wyfe, three children borne here	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	33.
Cornelis Draeck, taylor, Anna his wyfe, two children borne here	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	19.
Marie van Pruyssen their mayd, borne here, Michiel de Hust, servant	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	—.
Abraham de Cerf, shoolemaister, Marie his wyfe, three children borne here	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	33.
Jan Moor, taylor, Susanne his wyfe borne here, and foure children	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	16.
Nicolas Moor, taylor, batcheler	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	11.
Jacob de Pré, shoolemaister, Ester his wyfe, borne here, three children	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	5.
Lenard Costerman, taylor, Catharine his wyfe, two children borne here	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	30.
<i>Northumberland Ally.</i>										
Synken Boudart, poore widow, Sippora her daughter borne here	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	—.
Jan de Vos, poore aged man, his wyfe English	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	44.
Andries Meyer, silkweuer, Janneken his wyfe	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	—.
<i>Moorefeeld Ally.</i>										
Catharine de Coster, poore widow, Catharine her daughter borne here	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	—.

\* In another hand.

*Allgate Street.*

	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Carel van Staureren, poore aged man, Jacobmyn his wyfe, one child borne here	52.
Anna Hermans, widow, in the sayd house	—.
Lowys van[der] Capelle, silktrowster, Margaret his wyfe, Sara his mayd borne here	50.

*Dux Place.*

Peter Geerarts, joyner, his wyfe English, and three children borne here	14.
Daniel Croock, turner, Lenora his wyfe, three children borne here	11.
Josynken Slabbart, mayden, seemster	26.
Arnold de Greue, shoollmaster, Magdalane his wyfe, Barbar Masset, widow, and Judith her daughter	26.

[Cornelia van Harpe, widow].\*

[At the foot of p. 15:] The summe of this page:—

Strangers borne, 46.

Borne in this Realme, 49.

*Dux Place.*

Charles Wtenhoue, siluersmith, batcheler	20.
Symon de Raet, joyner, Mary his wyfe borne here	19.
Francis van[den] Broecke, silkweuer, Catharine his wyfe	40.
Cornelis van Rnyt, silkweuer, Margaret his wyfe	6.
Erasmus Hendriex, joyner, Mechline his wyfe, three children borne here.	18.
John Dirix, shoemaker, batcheler	9.
Susanne, widow of William Wonder, shoemaker, two children borne here	—.
Nicolas Hensericke, shoemaker, Marie his wyfe, one child borne here	35.
Philip de Keerle, turner, Prudence his wyfe borne here	50.
John de Feuer, shoemaker, Anna his wyfe	28.
Dirick Wessels, silk trowster, [Marie his wyfe],* and three children borne here	23.
Herman Heckers, shoemaker, Catharine his wyfe, one child borne here	10.
Janneken Segers, an old widow, Gabriel van[den] Viner an old man	—.
Albert Wtman, shoemaker, Elisabeth his wyfe, three children borne here	17.
Arnold Aertssen, silkweuer, Janneken his wyfe sixe children borne here	30.
Christian Bonharinck, potbaker, Marie his wyfe, one child borne here	40.
Jacob Prien, servant, Jacobmyne Vervinck, widow	30.
Margaret la Fosse, poore aged widow	—.
Joos Moorman, silktrowster, Susan his wyfe, foure children borne here	8.
Dirick Helden, joyner, Sara his wyfe, two children borne here	37.
Jan Scheuninx, taylor, Ester his wyfe, one child borne here	24.
Samuel Alewyn, taylor, Ester his wyfe borne here, and one child	31.

*Suggarloof Ally.*

Hendrick Bosman, silkwynder, his wyfe English	30.
Elias Garnoot, thridworker, Elizabeth his wyfe, borne here both	—.

*Allgate Street.*

Job Bruwier, Synken his wyfe, poore aged people	50.
---	-----

*Lymstreet.*

Mattheus Schonharinck, embroderer, Susanne his wyfe borne here, and two children	10.
Tobias van[den] Abeele, taylor, his wyfe English, one child borne here	50.

\* Struck out.

*Podding Lane.*

				Dwelt here, Years.
Gillis Lion, thridtrowster, Judith his wyfe, three children borne here	...	...	...	30.

*Bottolf Lane.*

[Willemyntken de Steur, widow, Anna her mayd borne here]*	...	...	...	30.
Cornelis Pieterssen, silkweuer, his wyfe English, foure children borne here	...	...	...	32.
Nicolas Trappart, taylor, Magdalen his wyfe, two children borne here	...	...	...	26.
Denys Noodstock, diamant cutter, Elisabeth his wyfe, two children borne here	...	...	...	14.
[Petronelle Laurens, widow, Catharine and Thomasyne, maydens]*	...	...	...	—.
Perynken Heyn, seemster, widow, one child borne here	...	...	...	—.

*Loue Lane.*

Lieuen de Jager, thridtrowster, Trynken his wyfe, six children, one mayd borne here	...	...	...	30.
---	-----	-----	-----	-----

*Cocx Kay.*

Philips Meyleman, painter, widower, Daud his sonne borne here	...	...	...	32.
Jan van Meenen, baker, Margaret his wyfe	...	...	...	—.

*Freshuwarf.*

Catharine Messian, widow, Jacob van[den] Sande, weuer	...	...	...	—.
[At the foot of p. 16:] Strangers borne, [58]* 55.				
Borne in this Realme, [61]* 57.				

*Sommers Kay.*

Mattheu Aertssen, Catharine his wyfe, two children borne here	...	...	...	—.
---	-----	-----	-----	----

*St. Dunstons Hill.*

Wessel Wessels, thridtrowster, Judith his wyfe borne here, and one child; Elisabeth her mother	...	...	...	22.
--	-----	-----	-----	-----

*Minsing Lane.*

Jaques de Meester, Margarett his wyfe, two children borne here	...	...	...	—.
--	-----	-----	-----	----

*Mark Lane.*

John van Loo, surgeon, Geertruyt his wyfe, three children borne here	...	...	...	23.
Catharine, widow of John Gast	...	...	...	36.
Herman Scholier, joyner, Rebecca his wyfe	...	...	...	31.
Steen Minnart, an aged poore man	...	...	...	32.
Herman Stappart, taylor, his wyfe and one sonne borne here	...	...	...	36.

*Seeding Lane.*

Margaret Coudron, a poore widow, and three children borne here	...	...	...	—.
Debora Thomar, widow, three children borne here	...	...	...	—.

*Tower Hill.*

Nicolas Euerssen, basketmaker	...	...	...	9.
-------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	----

*Billiter Lane.*

[Abraham Feuillart, his wyfe, and two children borne here]*	...	...	...	—.
Coenraet de Wyse, shooldnaister, batcheler, Jan Castelot, silkweuer	...	...	...	11.
Anthony Huwyn, messenger, Sara his wyfe borne here and two children	...	...	...	13.
Jan Lamote, pypmaker, Susan his wyf, foure children borne here	...	...	...	25.
Geleyn van Wynnes, diamond cutter, Catharine his wyfe, three children borne here	...	...	...	27.
Cornelius Geerartsen, taylor, Magdalen his wyfe, six children borne here	...	...	...	33.

\* Struck out.

*Crooked Lane.*

	Dwelt here, Yeares.
Nicolas Winterbeke, dyer, Janneken his wyfe, one sonne borne here ... ..	32.

*Teamstreet.*

Balthasar Louerman, goldsmith, Mary his wyfe ... ..	24.
Hendrick Hoevenaer, jowler, Susan his wyfe, one sonne [two children]* borne here ...	34.
Pieter Hoste, dieper weuer, Beatrix his wyfe, one child borne here ... ..	40.
Geeraard van Hoobrook, thridtwister, batcheler ... ..	18.
Jan Mets, van Gulick, Neelken his wyfe ... ..	46.
Isaac van Arschot, his wyfe English, one child borne here ... ..	5.
Jaspar Heyns, embroderer, his wyfe English ... ..	—.
William Willemsen, embroderer, batcheler ... ..	—.

*St. Hellens.*

Paulus van[de] Velde, his wyfe, and 4 children ... ..	24.
---	-----

*St. Mary Axe.*

Margaret Roosbeke, widow ... ..	—.
Jan Jaspersen, taylor, his wyfe English, three children borne here ... ..	17.
Elesar Pont, silktrowster, his wyfe, and 5 children borne here ... ..	50.
Thomas Bombinder, shoemaker, his wyfe borne here, and one child ... ..	—.

[At the foot of p. 17 :] Sraungers borne, 64.

Borne in this Realme, [57]† 53.

*In Colmanstreet.*

Jacob Spe, joyner, Hellen his wyfe ... ..	45.
Mary Gool, widow, one child borne here ... ..	29.
Herman Michielssen, pearl piercer, his wyfe, and two children borne here ... ..	18.
Clara Walbergh, widow ... ..	40.
William Kip, jowler, his wife and child borne here ... ..	32.

*London Wall.*

John Quisthout, silkweuer, his wyfe English, foure children borne here ... ..	30.
---	-----

*Sherbon Lane.*

Cornelis Valuwaert, taylor, and his wyfe ... ..	17.
---	-----

*London Wall.*

Anthony Woesthof, taylor, his wyf, and three children borne here ... ..	24.
---	-----

*Blackfryars.*

Robert Reyns, goldsmith, widower, an aged man ... ..	—.
Nicasius Roussel, goldsmith, his wyfe borne here, 5 children ... ..	44.
Eleana Lardanois, goldsmith, his wyfe borne here, and two children ... ..	—.
Marten van Bentem, painter, his wyfe English, Beeske van Louinge his mother, three children borne here ... ..	22.

*Teamsstreete.*

Jaques Maes, silktrowster, Susan his wyfe ... ..	50.
--	-----

*Lombardstreet.*

Catharine, widow of Pieter Tierenteyn, chandler, Marye her mayd ... ..	50.
--	-----

\* Struck out; "one sonne" interlined.

† Struck out.

*Marchant Taylers Shoole.*

	Dwelt here. Yeares.
Pieter Vermeers, weuer, Anne his wyfe, one child borne here ... ..	23.

*St. Martens.*

Michael Droeshout, siluersmith, Martha his wyfe, three children borne here ... ..	30.
Godfrey Reynolds, taylor, in the sayd house ... ..	—
Connard Digrits, goldsmith, Janneken his wyfe, 2 children borne here ... ..	25.

*Toward Siluerstreet.*

Carel de Pres, goldsmith, Sara his wyfe borne here, one child ... ..	30.
--	-----

*In Siluerstreet.*

Christian Santken, his wyfe English, fyue children, bottonmaker ... ..	36.
--	-----

*Neere Wood Street.*

Paschier de Coninck, chaundler, Adrian his wyfe, 3 children borne here ... ..	30.
---	-----

*Woodstreet.*

John Baker, his wyfe English, one child, aged people ... ..	56.
Christofer Meytsner, diamond cutter, his wyfe borne here and two children ... ..	14.
Paul van Herbach, goldsmith, his wyfe and three children borne here ... ..	18.

[At the foot of p. 18:] Strangers borne, [36] \* 34.  
Borne in this Realme, [46] \* 45.

Freedenysons. THE NAMES OF HANDICRAFTMEN, MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON,  
WITH THEIR WYUES, CHILDREN, AND SERVANTS.

*Freedenysons.*

## WITHIN THE WALES OF THE CITYE.

*Garlik Hill.*

Jooris de Coninck, chaundler, Susan his wyfe, and two children borne here.

*Lambeth Hill.*

Gerrit Luyten, botcher, Marie his wyfe.

*Dowgate.*

Jacob Wittewrungle, brewer, Anna his wyfe, one child borne here.  
William Paggen, brewers servant, Marie his wyfe borne here, and their child.

*Pudle Wharf.*

Peter Lenarts, ale brewer, Marie his wyfe.

*Tames Street.*

Hubrecht Francklyn, thridtrowster, Jaquemyn his wyfe, [an aged man].\*

*Fanchurch Street.*

John Janssen, thridtrowster, Margareta his wyfe, one child borne here.

*Dux Place.*

Joos Ootger, voyner, Marie his wyfe, fyue children borne here.  
Dominicus van Wtywyck, shoemaker, [Rachel his wyfe,]\* widower, 2 [one]\* children.

\* Struck out.



*Algate Street.*

Guillelmus Rinius, apoticarye, Susan his wyfe borne here.

*St. George's Lane.*

Tobias Baert, thridtrowster, Mary his wyfe, Elisabeth and Mary, maydens, borne here.

*Crossed Friars.*

John Salè, brasier, Anna his wyfe, foure children borne here, John Mol, servant.

Marten Droeshout, painter, Janneken his wyfe, sixe children, borne here.

*Teems Street.*

Cornelius de Neue, brewer, Elisabeth his wyfe.

William van Damme, thridtrowster, Elisabeth his wyfe borne here, fyue children borne here,  
Roeland Ruytinck, servant.

John Laurens, thridtrowster, Lysken his wyfe, one child borne here, and Anne their mayd.

Christofer Loof, silktrowster, his wyfe English.

*[London Stone.]\**

[Lowys Boeue, Mary his wyfe, three children, borne here, Peter Haverbeke their father.]\*

*[St. Hellens.]\**

[Joos de Neue.]\*

[Paulus van[der] Velde, painter.]\*

*Neere Bridwell.*

Edward Claessen, taylor, Catharine his wife.

*St. Martens.*

Peter Baert, chaundler, Janneken his wyfe.

Peter le Clerck, goldsmith, Catharine his wyfe, three children borne here.

Eliard van[de] Heyden, goldsmith, Catherine his wyfe, one sonne borne here.

Francis Dirix, taylor, widower.

Israel Hekelaers.

[At the foot of p. 19:] Denysons, with their wyues, [41]\* 36.

Children and others borne here, 40.

Borne in England.  
Householders.

THE NAMES OF HANDICRAFTMEN, MEMBERS OF THE DUTCH CONGREGATION IN LONDON,  
BORNE IN THIS REALME OF PARENTS STRANGERS OR DENTYSONS.

## WITHIN THE WALES OF THE CITYE.

*Bow Lane.*

John Soen, thridtrowster, Anna his wyfe.

*Wardrob.*

Edward van[de] Driessche, in the Kings Majesties Wardrob.

*Sermon Lane.*

Henry Alman, goldsmith, widower.

*Garlik Hill.*

James Pachett, chaundler, his wyfe English.

*St. Thomas Apostle.*

Peter de Winne, thridtwister, Mary his wyfe.

*In Fanchurch Street.*

Jacob Bellecher, Susan his wyfe, thridworker.

Susan and Janneken Verbrugge, widows.

*Dux Place.*

Tobias Beuns, baker, Marie his wyfe.  
 Meehlyuken, a widow, in the said howse.  
 Noe Frombout, shoemaker, Judith his wyfe.

*Algate Street.*

John de Winne, thridtrowster, Lydia his wyfe, Catharine their mother, and one servant.

*St. Georges Lane.*

John Cleyman, chaundler, Janneken his wyfe.

*Rood Lane.*

Josias Wessels, silktrowster, Neelken his wyfe.  
 William de Buck, his servant.

*Teems Streete.*

Frauncis Cogge, Neesken his wyfe, a poore familye.

*Cornhill.*

Sacharye Rutinek, chaundler, Catharyne his wyfe.

*Bush Lane.*

John van Peene, Elisabeth his wyfe.

*St. Hellins.*

Abigail de la Fosse, widow.

*Lyme Street.*

Josias van[den] Abeele, taylor.

*Crepelgate.*

Philip Regel, Susan his wyfe, thridtrowster.  
 Jaques de Coninck, goldsmith, Elisabeth his wyfe.

*St. Martens.*

Daniel Verbrugge, thridtrowster, Anne his wyfe.  
 Isaac Theus, linnenseller, Rachel his wyfe.  
 David de Paus, agat cutter, Elizabeth his wyfe.

*Billiter Lane.*

Abraham Feuillart, his wyfe.

*Persons, 45.*

## STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 102.

A quarto MS. of 89 leaves, bearing the following title:—

**A True Certificat** of the Names of the Straungers residing and dwellinge within the City of London and the liberties thereof, together with the place of their birthe, and vnder the soueraignty of what prince they depende, according to a veiw taken in the time of the maioralty of the right honorable Sir George Bolles, knight, Lord Maior of the City of London, by the direccions of the right honorable the lordes and others of his Maiesties most honorable Priuie Councell, signified by their honorable letters bearing date the vjth of September 1618; In which Certificate neither the borough of Southwark, nor the adiacent partes of the City out of the liberties thereof are contained, in both which many strangers are resident and dwelling, of whose names wee cannot make any certificate.

## ALDERSGATE WARDE.

- Stephen Sampson, goldsmith, borne in Morles, in Brittanie, free denizen, dependeing on the Kings soueraignety.
- Paule Vanharbor, borne in Midleborough, in Zelande, a jewellor, a free denizen, dependeing on the Kings soueraignety.
- Dauid Peeltere, imbrotherer, borne in Antwerpe, dependeing on the Kings soueraignety.
- John Ricolt, goldsmith, borne in Antwerpe, dependeing vnder the Kings soueraignety.
- Charles Veskinmyn, jorneyman with John Rickolde, borne in Brusselles, dependeing on the Kings soueraignety.
- Nicolas Peltre, borne at Strasbrooke, in Germany, by trade a jeweller, a fredenizen, depending on the Kings soueraignety.
- Charles Meadow, goldsmith, borne in Gaunte, vnder the Archduke, depending on the Kings soueraignety.
- Christofer Ducksinger, borne in Germany, lodgeing in Widow Raymondes house, by trade a gold[s]mith, dependeing on the Kings soueraignety.
- Henry Scussetres, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archduke, a thredmaker, and free denizen, dependeing on the Kings soueraignety.
- Jacob Johnson, borne at Anwerpe, lacemaker, dependeing on the Kings soueraignety.
- James Droit, a free denizen, by trade a merchaunt, borne in Roane, vnder the Kinge of Fraunce, and hath for his soueraigne the King of Englande.
- James Flower, by trade a milliner, a free denizen, borne in Roane, vnder the Kinge of Fraunce, and hath to his soueraigne the Kinge of Englande.
- Peter Clarke, borne in Genevy, a free denizen, by trade a jeweller, and hath for his soueraigne the Kinge of Englande.
- Balthasar de Mocerone, borne vnder the State of Midleborowe, by trade an imbrotherer, and hath for his soueraigne the King of Englande, and lieth at the house of Reginold Grigory, a tailor.
- Nicolas Wier, borne vnder the Duke of Sexon, in the towne of Cobrock, by trade an imbroderer, and hath to his soueraigne the King of Englande, and lieth at the house aforesaid.
- John Vandermere, by trade a tailor, a free denizen, borne in Braddo, vnder the State of Hollande, and hath to his soueraigne the Kinge of Englande.
- Godfry Arnolde, borne in Franckford, in Germany, by trade a jeweler, and hath for his soueraigne the King of Englande.
- Peter Bearde, borne in Hawsbrooke, a free denizen, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, by trade a chaundler, and hath to his soueraigne the Kinge of England.
- Francis Derricks, borne at Antwerpe, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, by trade a hosier, a free denizen, and hath to his soueraigne the King of Englande.
- Eylliard vander Heydon, borne at Brayman, in Germany, a free denizen, vnder the Bishopp there, and hath to his soueraigne the Kinge of Englande.
- Conderadus Deereetes, borne in Nurcimpars, vnder the dominion of the Prince Paulsgrae, and hath to his soueraigne the Kinge of Englande.
- John Joperte, borne at Mamery, in Fraunce, vnder the Kinge of Fraunce.
- Isaack Lare, Frenchman, borne in Pawe, vnder the Kinge of Fraunce, and hath to his soueraigne the King of Englande.
- Michaell Drosaut, borne at Brossell, in Brabant, vnder the Archduke, and hath to his soueraigne the Kinge of Englande.
- Jacob Cornelius, borne in Delfe, vnder the States, and hath to his soueraigne the King of Englande.
- William Antin, borne in Mant, vnder the Kinge of Fraunce, by trade a goldsmith.
- Godfry Rananes, borne at Muninsham, in Gelderlande, vnder the States, and hath to his soueraign the King of England.

## ALGATE WARDE.

Lewis Jackson, a Portingall, borne in the Islande of Madina, vnder the dominion of the Kinge of Spaine, his soueraigne the Kinge Spaine.

Peter Ariccas, borne in Auwerpe, in the Archdukes dominions, his soueraigne King James.

Trincula Karterina,\* borne in Burgony, vnder the Archdukes dominion, her soueraigne the Archduke.

William Groue, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Peter Vicars, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Charles Vanstable, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Anthony de Coster, borne in Lisborne, in the Kingdome of Portingall, in the dominion of the Kinge of Spaine, his soueraigne the King of Spaine.

Cornelius Carat, borne in Vtruke, vnder the dominions of the Prince of Orymes.

Mrs. Lemot hath Mrs. Thimbling lodgeing in her house, borne at Antwerpe, her soueraigne King James.

Jasper Tion, borne in London, the sonne of a free denizen, his soueraigne King James.

James Masse, borne at Anwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Daniell Mereer, the sonne of a straunger, borne in London, a post, his soueraigne King James.

Gillam Winnis, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne Kinge James.

Suzan Lemott, borne at Sandwich, the daughter of a straunger, her soueraigne King James.

Ambrose Regomartars, borne in Wesselles, vnder the Duke of Cleuees, his soueraigne King James.

Abraham Villarde, the sonne of a stranger, borne in Sandwich, his soueraigne Kinge James; hee hath lodgeing in his house John Castell, borne in Norwich, the sonne of a straunger, his soueraigne Kinge James.

Lewes Capell, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Katherine Dewane, borne at Brissiles, in Brabant, vnder the Archdukes dominion, her soueraigne King James.

Debora Tomer, borne at Anwarpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, her soueraigne King James.

John Deway, the sonne of a stranger, borne in London, his soueraigne King James.

Jop Brewer, borne in Brigges, in Flaunders, vnder the Kings of Spaines dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Tussan Lareut, borne in Fraunce, vnder the French Kinge, his soueraigne King James.

Elias Gurnort, the sonne of a straunger, borne in Kent, his soueraigne King James.

Peter Vandall, the sonne of a freedenizen, borne in London, his soueraigne King James.

Mary Deprill, the daughter of a stranger, borne in London, her soueraigne King James.

James Goodleall, freedenizen, borne in Flaunders, in Mesen, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Daniell Braymer, borne in Kent, in the Port of Sandwich, citizen and clothworker of London.

Anthony Heminge, borne at Flushum, vnder the States, freedenizen, his soueraigne King James.

Thomas Threebinder, borne at Ryneback, at Colline, vnder the King of Spaine his dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Nicolas Vacondary, borne in Fraunce, vnder the French King, his soueraigne King James.

Nicholas Michell, borne at Bridges, vnder the King of Spaines dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Leonard Costerman, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

John Johnson, freedenizen, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.

\* Or Katterina.

John Lodwik, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his soueraigne King James.  
Abicocke Kerby hath Nicholas More lodgeing in his house, borne at Franckforde in Jarmany,  
vnder the Emperour, his soueraigne King James.

Cornelius Garrett, borne in Vtrick, vnder the dominion of the Prince of Ormes, his soueraigne King James.

Anthony Trian, freedenizen, borne in Flaunders, vnder the States, his soueraigne King James.

Abraham Desart, borne in Flawnders, vnder the States, his soueraigne King James.

John Moore, borne at Fraunekford, vnder the Emperour in Germany, his soueraigne King James.

Arnold Cappell, borne in London, the sonne of a free denizen, his soueraigne King James.

Jacob Depree, borne in Midleborough, vnder the States, his soueraigne King James.

Dauid Price, hath Peter Brookeman, lodgeing in his house, borne in Flaunders, vnder the States,  
his soueraigne King James.

John Degraue, borne in Fraunce, vnder the French King, his soueraigen [*sic*] King James.

Lazare Duchine, borne in Burges, in the city of Roane, his soueraigne the French Kinge.

Gideon Angleis, borne in Burges, in the city of Roane, his soueraigne the French Kinge.

Loys Debois, borne in Fraunce, vnder the French Kinge, his soueraigne.

Gilbert, borne in the city of Parris, in Fraunce, the French King his soueraigne.

Robert de la Barr, borne in the city of Mons, in the county of Hanomy, vnder the dominion of  
the Archduke, his soueraigne King James.

Fraancis Pointo, Portingall, borne in Portugall, vnder the King of Spain, houlding him his  
soueraigne.

Roberte Howell, fredenizen, borne in St. Peters, in Fraunce, vnder the French Kings dominion :  
hee his soueraigne.

Martin Drusholde, borne in Brabant, in a towne called Brisselles, vnder the Archdukes  
dominion, his soueraigne King James.

Escue Deuey, borne in Fraunce, in Roane, vnder the French Kings dominion, his soueraigne  
King James.

Peter Bissett, borne in Fraunce, in Lions, vnder the French Kinges dominion, his soueraigne  
King James.

John Sauly, borne in Ronsey, in Flaunders, free denizen, vnder the Archdukes dominion, his  
soueraigne.

Powell Decooke, borne in Flaunders, in Bridges, vnder the Kings of Spaine dominion, his  
soueraign.

Harmon Collier, borne in High Dutch lande, vnder the States.

Harman Stopper, borne in Cleauelande, in a towne called Callicar, his soueraigne King James.

Katherine Gest, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, her soueraigne King James.

John Vanlore, borne in Germany, in Rostick, vnder the Emperour, his soueraigne King James.

Nicholas Erbin, borne in Fraunce, in Roan, vnder the French Kinge, his soueraigne King James.

Mary Jouelin, borne in Fraunce, in a towne called Parrenty, her soueraigne King James.

Henry Wetherall, Englishman, his wife borne in Flaunders, in Ipers, her soueraigne Kinge  
James.

Thomas Medcalfe, Englishman, hath Viscant Bollonia, Ittalian, borne in a towne called Sicholl,  
and holdeth the Kinge of Spaine his soueraigne; his wife, and two children; and also  
Lodowick Modenan, borne in a town called Millam, and vnder the said King of Spaines  
gouernment.

William More hath Andrise Ling, a lodger, borne in Denmarke, his soueraigne King James.

Paule Marco, borne in Italy, in the Sinerda [*sic*] of Luca, his soueraigne King James.

Thomas Gouers hath Connyers, a lodger, borne in Fraunce, in Vity, his soueraigne King James.

M<sup>rs</sup> Fisher hath Jasper Wancot, a lodger, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion,  
his soueraigne Kinge James.

Jacob de Bee, borne in Ipers, in Flaunders, vnder the King of Spaines dominion, his soueraigne  
King James.

Peter Mun, borne in Fraunce, in Deale, the French King his soueraigne.



Gillam Durt, borne in Fraunce, in Pout, the French King his soueraigne.

Flepone Kemale, borne in Saint Osay, in Fraunce, the French King his soueraigne.

John Arch, borne in Fraunce, in Deale, the French King his soueraigne.

Gloue le Maier, borne in Beanson, in Highburgony, vnder the Emperour, his soueraigne King James.

#### BASSISHAWE WARDE.

Peter Marmeer, a Frenchman, and freeddenizen, aged 50 yeeres and vppwardes, abideing in England about 30 yeeres. borne at Orleans, vnder the soueraignty of the King of Fraunce, by trade a goldsmith, housholder in the said warde, haueing a wyfe and two children, and a maid seruant, and English borne.

Hauns van Basile, a Dutchman, aged 20 yeeres and vppwardes, about halfe a yeer in England, borne in Antwerpe, in Flaunders, vnder the soueraignty of the Archduke, by trade a lace maker, lo'lgeing in the house of Xp'of'er Hunt, imbrotherer.

#### BILLINGSGATE WARDE.

I, Christian van Gladbecke, merchaunte, doe acknowledge that I was borne in the towne of Gladbecke, in the Dukedome of Julycorlande, and I doe depende vpon the sufferaignty of King James, King of Englande, Scotlande, Fraunce and Irelande, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer 13 yeeres.

I, Seager Corcellis, merchaunt, and denizen, doe acknowledge I was borne in Roustaer, in the Dukedome of Cleue, in Flaunders, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of King James, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer two and forty yeeres.

I, John Lulles, merchaunt, and denizen, do acknowledge that I was borne at Antwerpe, in the Dukedome of Brabunt, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of King James, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer two yeeres.

I, William Derusser, of London, merchaunt, and denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Emden, in East Freezlande, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignty of King James, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer thirteen yeeres.

I, Lewend Agar, thred dier, doe acknowledge that I was borne in Gaunt, in the Archdukes dominions, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of King James, and am of the Dutch Church, and haue been dweller heer 31 yeeres.

I, Mathias Hendrick, tailor, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Burbeck, in the Dukedome of Cleuen, and I doe depend vpon the soueraignty of King James, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer 21 yeeres.

I, Cornelius Maudarnecke, broker, borne in Dort, in the Gouverment of the Graue Morris, but I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of King James, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer 13 yeeres.

I, William Bayarde, merchaunte, and free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne in Eiper, in Flandes, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of King James, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer 31 yeeres.

I, Samuell Derisher,\* merchaunt, and denizen, borne at Emden, in East Freezland, doe acknowledge noe man for my soueraigne but our gracious Kinge James of Great Brittain, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heere thirteen yeeres.

Arnold Lulles, merchaunt, borne at Antwerpe, is now out of thes City, whereby wee cannot haue his answeare, but is of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer 30 yeeres.

John Mountsey, borne beyonde the seas, naturalized by Act of Parliament, and now out of towne.

I, John Clant, merchaunt straunger, and free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne in Euskeden, in the Province of Twenty, vnder the Archdukes dominions, and doe depend vpon the soueraignty of King James of Englande, Scotlande, Fraunce, and Ireland, and doe belonge to the Dutch Church, and haue been dweller heer 37 yeeres.

\* *Sic*; see above; also p. 238 *De Fisher*.



- I, Michaell Vandepitt, fustian dier, doe acknowledg that I was borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, and doe depende vppon the soueraignty of James, Kinge of Englande, Scotland, Fraunce, and Irelande, and belong to the Englishe Church, and am dweller heere one and twenty yeeres.
- I, Peter van Peno, factor, doe acknowledge that I was borne in Bridges, in Flaunders, and doe depende vppon the soueraignty of James, King of England, and am of the Englishe Congregacions, and am dweller heer 13 yeeres.
- I, John Vanmenan, Dutch baker, doe acknowledg that I was borne in Flaunders, and doe depende vppon the soueraignty of James, Kinge of Englande, and am of the Dutch Congregation, witnes my hande, and dweller heer 25 yeeres.
- I, Phillipp Mealeman, gilder, doe acknowledg that I was borne in Brabant, and doe depende vppon the soueraignty of Kinge James, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer 31 yeeres.
- I, Peter Bull, merchaunte stranger, and free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Collin, in Germany, vnder the soueraignty of the Imperour, and doe now depende vpon the soueraignty of King James of Englande, and doe belonge to the Dutch Church, and am dweller heer nineteen yeeres.
- A lodger, also of M<sup>r</sup> Bull, his name Lodwicke Harple, gent., borne in Somekele, vnder the Duke of Hulstea, and depende vppon the same Duke, witnes my hande.
- I, John Deualfe, factor straunger, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Gouverment of the Archduke, and now doe depende vpon the soueraignty of King James, and am of the Dutch English [*sic*] Church, and dweller [heer] eleauen yeers.
- I, Frauncis Penetene, merchaunt stranger, borne in Holstead, and doe now depende vpon the soueraignty of King James of Englande, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heere 29 yeers.
- I, Elizabeth Vanstene, widowe, borne in Braborne, and doe now depende vppon the soueraignty of King James of Englande, and am of the Englishe Church, and dweller heer thirty yeers.
- Also there is one Simon Johnson, a lodger at the aforesaid M<sup>rs</sup> Vanstenes, borne in Dorte, in Hollande, and doth now depende vppon the same State of Hollande.
- I, Mathias Archer, tailer, borne in Gorgam, in Hollande, and doe now depende vppon the soueraignty of King James of Englande, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer nine yeers.
- I, Joos Copenbury, merchaunt stranger, borne in the Dukedome of Gulicke, and doe now depend vppon the soueraignty of King James of Englande, and belong to the English Church, and dweller heer forty yeers.
- I, Jacob Bolle, merchaunte, doe acknowledg that I was borne at Newkirke, in Flaunders, and I doe now depende vppon the soueraignty of King James aforesaid, and belong to the Dutch Church in London, for five and forty yeers.
- I, Peter Hearne, merchaunte, borne [*sic*] a denizen, doe acknowledge I was borne at Romson, in Flaunders, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignty of King James aforesaid, to whome I am sworne, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer.
- I, Michaell Hurter, merchaunte, and free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne in Flaunders, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignty of King James aforesaid, to whome I am sworne, and I belong to the Dutch Church, and am dweller heer seauen and thirty yeers.
- I, John Bloomer, broker for jewelless, and free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne in Flaunders, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignty of Kinge James aforesaid, to whome I am sworne, and I belonge vnto the Dutch Church, and dweller heere one and forty yeers.
- Giles de Butt, merchaunte, and free denizen, refuseth to subscribe with vs in regard as hee saith hee hath subscribed as [*sic*] Hackney, where hee dwelleth; hee hath subscribed vnderneath.
- I, Denis Mustick, diamonde cutter, doe acknowledg I was borne at Cutarde, in the Dukedome of Gulick, and I doe depende vppon the soueraignty of King James aforesaid, and I doe belonge to the Dutch Church, and am dweller heere fiftene yeers.

- I, Giles de Putt, merchaunt, and free denizen, doe acknowledg that I was borne in Osteend, in Flaunders, and now doe depend vpon the soueraignty of his Maiesty King James, to whome I am sworne, vnder my hande, and dweller heer 21 yeeres.
- William Turter, of Dutch parentes, was borne in the parishe of Saint Mary Athill, in the Ward of Billingsgate, and is out of towne.
- Mathew de Qvester, borne at Antwerp, naturalized by Act of Parliament in Queene Elizabethes time.
- I, Daniall Vanhaseuelt, merchaunt, and denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Romesy, in Flaunders, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of our soueraigne Lorde King James, of Englan<sup>1</sup>, Scotlande, Fraunce and Ireland, & doe belong to the Dutch Church, and haue been dweller heer 35 yeeres.
- I, Abraham Beck, merchaunt, and free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Stabbeard, near the City of Aken, in Germany, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of King James, and I am of the Dutch Congregation, and haue been dweller heer 17 yeeres.
- I, Jaques de Wall, sojourner with M<sup>r</sup> Becke, do acknowledge that I was borne at Welgiluan, in Flaunders, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of our said soueraigne Lorde Kinge James.
- I, Baldwin Mathew, merchaunte, and free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Gaunt, in Flaunders, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of our said soueraigne Lorde Kinge James, to whome I am sworne, and am of the Dutch Congregation, and dweller heer twelue yeeres.
- I, Lewis van Holbrooke, merchaunt, sojourner with the said Baldwin Mathewe, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Gaunt, in Flaunders, and I doe depend vpon the soueraignty of our soueraigne Lord King James, witness my hande.
- I, Garret van Hobrooke, thred dyer, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Gaunt, in Flaunders, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of King James, and I am of the Dutch Church, and haue been dweller heer 14 yeeres.
- I, John Dorper, free denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Theilt in Flaunders, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of our soueraigne Lorde King James; and of the Dutch Church, and haue been dweller heer 40 yeeres.
- I, Haunc Arcance, merchaunt stranger, doe acknowledg that I was borne at Antwerp in Braborne, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of our soueraigne Lord King James, and I am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer 9 yeeres.
- I, Giles Lyons, threddyer, doe acknowledg that I was borne in Brisselles, in Brabunt, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of our gracious King James, and of the Dutch Church, and am dweller heer 35 yeeres.
- William Crosse, of Dutch parentes, was borne at Croidon, in the county of Surry.
- John Stephens, of Dutch parentes, was borne at ———, in the county of Kent.
- John Clementes, of Dutch parentes, was borne in the parishe of Saint George in London.
- I, Peter Jacobson, merchaunte, and denizen, doe acknowledge that I was borne at Antwerpe, in the Dukedome of Brabunt, and I doe depende vpon the soueraignty of King James of England, Scotlande, Fraunce, and Ireland, and am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer five and forty yeeres.
- I, Lewes Vandam, merchaunte, borne at Cartrick in Flaunders, doe acknowledg that our soueraigne Lord King James is my soueraigne and Kinge, and I am of the Dutch Church, and dweller heer nine yeeres.
- There is one Jacob Lucas, who is out of towne beyond the seas, hes wife saith that hee is a free denizen, borne at Ambersterdam, and dweller heer twenty yeeres.

## BREADSTREET WARDE.

- Frederick Vandezant, borne at Arnhem, in Gelderlande, vnder the dominion of Graues Morris, Prince of Orange, and hath two children, and hath continued heer theis thirty yeeres.
- Haunce Hornarde, borne in Cortricke, in Flaunders, vnder the dominion of the Archduke Albertus; hee is a widower, and hath continued heere this xxix<sup>th</sup> yeeres. This Haunc Hornarde hath two lodgers, whose names are Michell Maerns et Richard Roserns.

## BRIDG WITHIN.

- William van Dam, borne in Gaunt, in Flaunders, vnder the gouernment of the Archduke; hee is a free denizen, and hath taken his oath to the Kinges Maiesty of England; hee is a thred dier by his trade.
- Christofer Loues, borne in Roareman, in Gelderlande, vnder the gouernment of the Archduke; hee is a free denizen, and hath taken his oath to the Kinges Maiesty of Englande, and is a silke throster.
- John Loves, brother of the said Xp'ofer, inmate in the said house, borne in Roreman aforesaid, and is vnder the soueraignety and gouernment of the Archduke, and is a silktroster.
- Sara Ducanie, widow, borne in Antworpe, in Flaunders, vnder the gouernment of the Archduke her soueraigne; her husbnde John Ducanie, deceased, was an Englishman, and free of the City of London.
- Mary Russell, widow, borne in Antwerpe, in Flaunders, vnder the gouernment of the Archduke; her husbnde Simon Russell, deceased, was a free denizen.
- Peter van Vice, borne in Midleborough, in Zelande, vnder the dominion of the State in the Lawe Countreies, to whome hee is subycete, and is a merchaunte.
- Phillip Burlenmach, borne in Sedon, in Fraunce, naturalized by the Kinges Ma<sup>ties</sup> graunte and depende onely of his Maiesties fauour.

## BROADSTREET WARDE.

- John Fabre, Frenchman, borne in the provinete of [Saint]\* Guyean & towne of Turnon, who hath lived in this City of London theis five yeers past, professeing the teaching of the French tongue with M<sup>r</sup> Peter Arundell, professor in the foresaid tongue.
- John Hartau, borne in Lille, in Flaunders, vsed and dwelt in England theis thirty yeeres, and doe depend vpon noe other State, but of the Kinges Maiesty of Great Britaine.
- Nicholas Crowm, borne in Lile, in Flaunders, haueing dwelt in London theis eighteen yeers, who vseth merchandizeinge, and dependeth of noe other soueraigne but of the Kinges Maiesty of England.
- Jane Decroe, widow of Michael de Crowe, deceased, borne at Antwerpe, and hath dwelt heer in England fiftene yeeres.
- Gillian Leffoery, widow of John Leffoery, deceased, borne in Flaunders, Abraham Leffoery her sonne, borne in Englande, who doe depende on noe other prince, but on the Kings Maiestye of Englande.
- Anthony Jacobs, alias Anthonye le Sayo, widow, borne in Flaunders.

## BISHOPSGATE WARDE.

- Paule Pattow, needlemaker, borne in Flaunders, in Arlois [*sic*], and Annis my wife, borne in Turney, in Flaunders: the said Paule acknowledgeth our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his soueraigne.
- Anthony Bellmy, silkweauer, borne in Turney, in Flaunders, who dependeth vpon our soueraigne Lord King James as his soueraigne Lorde.
- Cornelius Williau, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Iudith his wife, there borne also, who dependeth vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Johannes Bowdry, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Elizabeth his wife, borne in London, who doe depend vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Phillip Dauffary, borne in Flaunders, and Sara his wife, borne in Franckford, in Jernany, who dependeth vpon our soueraigne Lord King James, inmates with the aforesaid Cornelius Willian.
- Peir Petit, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Jane his wife, also borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- David Jouelin, silkweauer, borne in Englande, and Peron his wife, borne in Flaunders, and dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

\* Struck out.

- Gailliam Fortersse, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who doth depend vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Dusarr, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who doth depend vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Elij Maurin, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Jane his wife, also thear borne, who doth depend vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Seueraigne le Crew, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Henry de Page, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Marey his wife, borne in Canterbury, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Paule Duraell,\* silkweauer, borne in Leig, [under] the Archbischopp of Cullaine, and Sara his wife, borne in Midleboroughe, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Sauler and Peter Sauler, silkweauers, both lodgers with Paule de Ruelle, and borne in Flaunders, who both depend on our soueraigne Lorde King James.
- Jehan Delbone, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Julet his wife, borne in Leige, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- James Duke, silkweauer, borne in Saint Katherines, neer London, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Charles Malladry, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Jane his wife, of Flaunders also, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Daniell Vernon, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Jaques Batsare and his wife, borne in England, who doe all depend on our soueraigne Lorde King James; Jaques Basare, an inmate dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Peter Ornice, silkweauer of tuffetafetys, borne in Antwerpe, and Hester his wife, of Anwarp, who both depend on our soueraign Lord King James.
- ✓ John Beacon, conselator to the sick of the French Congregation, borne in Normandy, and Jane his wife thear, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- James Sellinger, silkweauer, borne in London, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James onely.
- Francis Lancett, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wife, borne in Norwich, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Thomas Radulphus, silkweauer, and inmate to one Edward Dorington, borne in the Low Countries, vnder the States, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Alexander Faith, a steward to the Venice Ambassidour, borne in the Dukedome of Florence, who dependes on our soueraigne Lorde King James.
- Frauncis Cordoner, silkweauer, borne in Germany, who dependes on our soueraign Lord King James onely.
- Joseph Pettes, needlemaker, borne in Germany, who dependeth soly on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Adrian Seek, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wife, of Leige, who both depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Abell Mountaine, silkweauer, borne in Norwich, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Dowarchin, senior, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Dennis his wife, borne at Anwarp, who both depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- James Dewarchin, junior, silkweauer, borne in London, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Abraham Chaudron, borne in London, silkweauer, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Fawconer, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Isaac Lonchfeane, silkweauer, borne in England, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

---

\* Sic; see next entry, also pp. 190, 245.



- John Deuillers, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Margaret his wife, of Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Robert Bumery, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Nicholas Reignart, silkeweauer, borne in Flanders, and Hellen his wife, borne in Flaunders, who depend onely on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Furning Garret, silkeweauer, borne in Amiens, and Mary his wife, in Canterbury, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John del Chambre, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Judith his wife, of Antwerpe, who depend onely on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Eloy Towrey, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wife, of Flaunders, who depend onely on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Ambrose Turret, spinster of siluer thred, borne in Millam, and Jane his wife, of Vlusinghe.
- Aubart Bonvois, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Sara his wife, who depende onely on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jane Manch, a baker, borne in Flaunders, who hath longe dwelt in Englande, & doth depend on our soueraign Lord King James.
- Giles Chamberlein, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, & Margret his wife, thear borne also, who doth depende vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Julian de Rusier, silkeweauer, borne in London, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Isack Russell, broaker, born in Fraunce, who doth depend on our soueraign Lord King James.
- Jaqes Guyann, silkeweauer, born in Flaunders, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Albert Castle, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Charles Lemot, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, who doth depend on our soueraign Lord King James.
- John Setall, silkeweauer, borne in Canterbury, and Anne his wife, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Garret, silkeweauer, borne in the Low Countries vnder the States, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Nicholas Peacock, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, & Frances his wife there born, who do depend on our soueraign Lord King James.
- Oliuer Guilet, hatbandmaker, born in Brittan vnder the King of Fraunce, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Alman, silkeweauer, borne in Canterbury, who is alodged with one Thomas Kellfall, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jehan Dupriall, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Adrian Sourde, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jaqes de Boudry, silkeweauer, borne in Zelande, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Peter Fromeau, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Marey his wife, borne in Flaunders, who both depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Thomas Hayes, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Ann my wife, borne there, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jehan Duboe, silkeweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Sion his wife, borne there, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Michaell Allmond, silkeweauer, borne in Canterbury, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Mathew Hosemear, tailor, borne in Allmaney, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

- Abraham Bartleny, silkweauer, borne in Mety, in Lorraine, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Beniamin de la Ruelle, silkweauer, borne in Picardye, in Fraunce, and Katherine his wife, borne in Flaunders, who dependes onely on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Peter Lepper, silkweauer, borne in Gulick in Cleueland, and dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Abraham Semon, borne in London, who confesseth himself depending on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Aurely Barty, purse-maker, borne in Italy, in Luca, who dependeth on his Maiesty our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jelian Chamberlein, silkweauer, borne in Flanders, and Katherine his wife, thear borne, who depend vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Claud Dufoure, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders and Katherine his wife there borne, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Abraham vandend Borse, silkweauer, borne in Maidstone, in Kent, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Balthazer de Rake, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Daniell, tallowchaundler, borne in Flaunders, and Hellen his wife ibidem, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Maxamilian Lambert, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Anthony Feilde, silkweauer, borne in Lisle, in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jaques Rupie, silkweauer, borne in Valentine, who doth depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Loys de Creaton, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Elizabeth his wife, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Clement de Fontaine, silkweauer, borne in Roane, in Normandy, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jehan Forlorne, silkweauer, borne in Gaunte, in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Tiswane, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Sara his wife, in Antwerpe, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Sterline, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Sara his wife, of Antworpe, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John de Cane, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, a lodger with one Ambrose Holliwell, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Marre, silkweauer, borne in Norwich, a lodger with Ambrose Holliwell, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jehan Beauverly, Peir de la Pan, Jaques Libert, all of them borne vnder the Archduke, who all depende on our soueraigne Lorde King James.
- Peter Terry, silkweauer, borne in Southwark, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Frauncis Felman, borne in Franckford, Antony Delainne and Isaac Fictore, both borne vnder the States, all lodgers within Robert Euans, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jonas de la Fontaine, silkweauer, borne in London, and Jane his wife, borne in Normandy, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Samuell van Iberge, silkweauer, lodger with Jonas de la Fontaine, borne in Amsterdam, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Christofer Darsneye, borne in Germany, silkweauer, lodger in the house of Henry Haruy in Halfe Moone Alley, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Luke Deminay, borne in Antwerpe, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.



- Frauncis Trouly, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jehan Ballieu, silkweauer, borne in Antwerp, and Mary his wife, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Nicodame Drogeir, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependes on her [sic] soueraigne Lord King James, and Elizabeth his wife.
- Phillip le Page, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Nicholas Bousey, silkweauer, borne in Heywaull, vnder the Archduke, and Mary his wife, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Artus Tiroine, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Anne his wife, whoe dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Adrian Plichon, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Sibill his wife, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Peter Lampo, silkweauer, borne in Canterbury, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- James le Calliett, silkweauer, borne in Canterbury, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Elly Bruinge, silkweauer, borne in Weasall, and Katherine his wife, borne in Flaunders, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jonas Deuill, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Cornelius, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jaques Candeler and Peir Malliera, silkweauers and lodgers within Thomas Jorden, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Anthony de Lo Belle, Jehan Ferry and Isaack, lodgers within the house of John Saunderson, who all depende vpon the soueraignty of King James.
- Peter Terry, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and lodgeing with one M<sup>r</sup> Smith in Halfe Moone Alley, who dependes on our soueraigne Lorde King James.
- Hauce Degraue, silkweauer, borne in Anwerp, lodger with Widow Hall in Halfe Moone Alley, and one Nicholas, a taffety weauer, in parte of Flaunders, who dependes on the Kinges Maiesty our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Lambert, silkweauer, borne in ———, in Normandy, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Muterne Cartelow, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Katherine his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Peter le Caue, silkweauer, borne in Canterbury, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Andrew Charles, silkweauer, borne in Fraunders, and Katherine his wife, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Guillam Dedame, silkweauer, borne in Quintons, in Picardye, and Mary hys wife, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Phillip le Clark, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Jane his wife, inmates, doe depend on the soueraignty of King James.
- James Knight, thredmaker, borne in Antwerpe, who doth acknowledge to depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Roack Duforcey, joyner, borne in Flaunders, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Abraham Danger, silkweauer, borne in White Chappell, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lorde King James.
- John le Brysure, thredmaker, borne in Flaunders, who is an inmate or lodger within the said Abraham Danger, hee dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Paul Phillippes, blacksmith, borne in Emden, dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

- Joas Mace, reedmaker, borne in Gaunte, in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Debert, turner, borne in Colchester, and Elizabeth his wife, borne at Iper, in Flaunders, who doe depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Toby Benry, turnor, borne in Franckford, vnder the Emperour, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord Kinge James.
- Esayas Lower, silkweauer, borne in Antwerpe, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jaques le Beck, weauer, borne in Vellinton, in Flaunders, who lodgeth and worketh with the said Lowire, and dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Sugar, silkweaner, borne in Vallentine, in Flaunders, who lodgeth and worketh with the saide Lowire, and dependeth on our soueraigne Lorde Kinge James.
- Guilliam Lessage, hempdresser, borne in Flaunders, and Gartrad his wife, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Abraham de Loe, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Anthoinet his wife, borne in Bollonia, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Sincoll, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John de Voyce silkweauer, borne in Canterbury, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Lambert, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Noell Fancier, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Toby de Soin, silkweaner, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord Kinge James.
- Samuell Wittes, silkweauer, borne in Callis, and Judith his wife, borne in Antwerpe, who dependeth on the Kinges Majesties [*sic*] as his soueraigne Lorde and Kinge.
- Garrett Poulton, silkweauer, jorneyman and lodger with the said Wittes, borne in Hollande, who doth depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jacob Scribot, borne in Franckford, jorneyman with the said Wittes, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Dauid Billiard, silkweauer, borne in Genena, jorneyman, and lodger with the aforesaid Wittes, who depend on our soueraigne Lorde Kinge James.
- Peter Fauxoner, hempdresser, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth one our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Abraham Lenoce, silkweauer, borne in Valentine, in Flaunders, and dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Augustine Lefine, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Margaret his wife, who depend one our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Giles William, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Ann his wife, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Frauncis Arisort, silkthroster, borne in Flaunders, and Charity his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jero Legram, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Gauery, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Peter Burd, silkweauer, borne in Southwark, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Alexander le Nor, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Tulley, silke weauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.

- William Jacobson, turner, borne in Embden, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Teflin, borne in parte of Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Lawncell, twister, borne in Canterbury, and Hester his wife, who dependes on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Nicholas Michebroke, borne in Gauute, in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Phillip Bongliflneur, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Dauid Matton, silkweauer, borne in Hollande, and Peter Coppine, thredmaker, borne in Flaunders, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Cremon, silkweauer, borne in Cleueland, and Jacomaine his wife, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Derick Dounsell, silkweauer, and Haunce Vermaunde, also silkweauer, borne in Anwerpe, both journymen to Jehau Cramon, and lodger [*sic*] with John Tillman in Three Tonn Alley, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Charles le Roy, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Michaell de la Marr, borne in Canterbury, and Katherine his wife, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jane Sebrum, widow, borne in Flaunders, hath an inmate one Lyon Chattanie, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, both of them depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- George Cawny, silkweauer, borne in Turny, in Flaunders, and Hester his wife, who depende on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Claud Juliet, silkweauer, borne in Barroys, neer Barronie, and Lucy his wife, borne in Lorraine, who dependeth vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Adam Bouer, tuffetafety weauer, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wife, who dependeth vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jaques les Callit, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Margret his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Peter Robinson, silkweauer, borne in Midelborough, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Nicholas Corque, borne in Flaunders, and Jane his wife, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John le Fonce, silkweauer, borne in Fraunce, and Anne his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Godfry van Hasell, silkweauer, borne in Callyne, and Elizabeth his wife, who depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Anthony Dessablier, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, and Betermaine his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Peter Patteer, silkweauer, borne in Canterbury, and Mary his wife, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Lordell, silkweauer, borne in London, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Luke Cresin, silkweauer, Tousantes Verriente; both borne in Flaunders, and lodgers within the house of one Thomas Burbidge, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jaques de Lobell, silkweauer, borne in Valentine, in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Peir Blanchart, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jehan Mamuse, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James, lodgeth with him William Hancock.
- James Corson, silkweauer, borne in Flaunders, who dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jaques le Callett, borne in Norwich, who doth depend on our soueraigne Lord King James.

John Fortree, merchaunte, borne in Lilly, in Flaunders, saith hee is vnder the obedience King of James, haueing dwelt in the City of London fifty yeers.

John Nulles, borne in London, who saith hee is vnder the obedience of King James of Englande.

John Vanderbrugge, merchante, borne in Maidstone, in Kente, vnder the obedience of Kinge James of Englande.

John de Baker, merchaunt, borne in Gent, in Flaunders, as he saith is vnder the obedience of King James.

Leonard Sweers, merchaunt, borne in Midleborough, in Zelande, is vnder the obedience of King James of Englande.

John Minon, m<sup>r</sup>chaunt, borne in Flaunders, in Newport, as he saith, a freedenizen, and vnder the obedience of King James.

I, John le Cherch, borne in Antwerpe, merchaunt stranger, am vnder the obedience of King James.

I, Abraham Aurelius, minister of the French Congregation in London, born in London, ame vnder the obedience of our soueraigne Lord King James.

I, David Stainere, borne in Coltonia Agripina, a denizin, and a sworne subiect to our King of Englande.

James le Tour, borne in London, merchaunt straunger, whos father as hee saith was a free denizen, who is vnder the obedience of our soueraigne Lord King James.

Adam Lawrence, merchaunt, borne in London, and is vnder [the] obedience of our soueraigne Lord King James.

Abraham van Cenlen, merchaunt, borne in Norwich, in the County of Norfolke.

Joos de Neeue, borne at ———, merchaunt, partner, and dwelling with the aforesaid Adam Lawrence.

Daniel van Sheele, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the obedience of the King of Englande.

Paulus Vandeuell, painter, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the obedience of the King of Englande.

Abraham Baker, merchaunte, borne in Gent, vnder the obedience of the Archduke Albertus, and now subiect to King James of Englande.

John Libert, merchaunt, borne in Sandwich, is vnder obedience of the King of England.

Charles Libon, preacher, borne in Sandwich, and is vnder the obedience of the King of Englande.

Abigall Lifoes, borne in Flaunders, vnder King James.

Charles Hosier, dyer, borne in Fraunce, saith hee is subiect to King James.

Jane Williamson, widow, borne in Sandwich, by trade a merchaunte, vnder the obedience of King James of England, etc.

Lionell de Rensey, merchaunte, borne in Antwerp, saith hee is vnder the obedience of King James of Englande, etc.

Sherard Mallines, merchaunte, borne in Antwerpe, saith hee is vnder the obedience of King James of Englande, etc.

Adrian de Bee, a seruiture, borne in Antwerp, saith hee is subiect to the King of Englande.

Peter Massian, thredmaker, borne in Sedan, in the Duke of Bullins contry, who dependeth vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.

#### CANDLEWICK STREETE.

I, Derick Hoast, merchaunt, borne in the County of Zelande, in the Citie of Midleboroughe, made by fauour of our soueraigne a denizen, the 10th day of December in the eleauenth yeere of his Maiesties raigne of Englande. I am an house holder of my selfe, and haue noe inmates or lodgers.

I, Jaques Oddes, merchant, borne in the County of Hollande, in the City of Amsterdam, made denizen. I am an householder of my selfe, with my sister and maid seruautes.

Joas Calfe, merchaunt, borne in the County of Flaunders, in the City of Cartrick, made by fauour of our soueraigne a denizen, and householder of my selfe, and haue noe lodgers.

William Kipp, goldsmith, borne in Vtrest, hath been dweller heer aboue thirty yeers, and is no denizen; hath lodgeing with him his daughter and her husband, who was borne at Midleboroughe; a young man, a painter, who was borne at Amsterdam; a young man, a merchaunt, who was borne at Hamborow.



- I, Stephen le Goughe, merchaunte, borne in Antwerpe; I am no denizen; haue lodgeing with mee Lawrence Meacher, merchaunt, borne in Wessell, in Jernmany, and Charles Buttell, borne in Colley, in Jernmany; doe all depende vnder our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Thomas Cootells, knight, and merchaunte, a denizen, resident by the space of 39 yeers in London, borne at Antwerpe, in——, noe man lodgeing in his house; knighted by King James of England, his dependaunt.
- Henry van Houer, borne in Dorte, merchaunt, M<sup>r</sup>. John Syoy and his wife, inmates, M<sup>r</sup>. Henry Kee now beyonde sea.
- Sillis Tiesse, merchaunt, borne in the County of Zelande in the City [of] Campher, made by fauour of our soueraigne a denizen; hee is a householder, and hath noe inmates.
- James Hobell, borne in Flaunders, a denizen by fauour of his Ma<sup>y</sup>, haueing noe inmates.
- I, Francis Sayon, being borne at Bridges, in the County of Flaunders, merchaunt, and noe denizen, and lodgeing in my house, my brother James Sayon, diamond cutter, borne in the same towne or city.
- Alexander Vanende, merchaunt, borne at Mechely, in Brabant, and hath kept himselfe in this country vnder his Maiesties dominion, theis thirty two yeers, and doth endeaour to end the same.
- Peter Wiboe, borne in Pettam, in the County of Flaunders, noe denizen, haueinge beene heere 35 yeers, depending vnder the soueraignty of his most roiall Maiesty Kinge James.
- Henry Loiskins, borne in the Kingdome of Cleue, free denizen by his Maiestyes fauour, hath dwelt in London this 20 yeeres, doth keepe noe lodgers nor inmates.

## CASTLEBAINARDE.

- Robert Betram, aged about 72 yeers, borne in the City of Roane, in Normandy in Fraunce vnder the French King, a free denizen for theis 40 yeers last past, a hatbande maker; hee hath a wife and family, and two sonnes both at mans estate, borne in heer in Englande; and hee taketh next vnder God for his soueraigne prince our soueraigne Lord King James of England, etc.
- Christian Johnson, aged one and thirty yeeres, borne in the City of Antwerpe, vnder the Archduke Albertus, noe free denizen, and an imbroderer; hee hath a wife, also a Dutchman; hee hath been in Englande about 13 yeers, and doth take our soueraigne King James for his soueraigne prince.
- Theodorus Deodate, a doctor in plisick, borne in Geneua, and hath liued in England theis twenty yeers; hee hath a wife, an English woman, and doth take our soueraigne King James for his soueraigne prince, and dwelleth in the parishe of Saint Mary Magdalen, within the said Warde.

## CHEAPE WARDE.

- I, Robert de Lean, estraunger, borne at Cshete (?), in Camberzes, in the Dukedome of Cambria, vnder the allegiance of the Archduke of Austria, vseinge the profession of a merchant, but now a free denizen vnder the soueraignty of King James.
- I, Anthony Houbeton, borne a[t] Lille, in Flaunders, vnder the dominion of the Archduke of Austria, bey profession a merchaunt, and am an alien, now liueing vnder the soueraignty of King James and to him acknowledging religion.
- I, David Bonnell, borne in Norwich, being the sonn of an alien, and doe acknowledge my allegiance to King James, and am by profession a merchaunt.

## COLEMANSTREETE.

- Adrian Harmansey, widow, borne in Turny, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and saith shee doth depend on our most gracious soueraigne Lord King James.
- John le Blon, tufftaffety weauer, borne in Turny aforesaid, vnder the said Archduke of Austrey, and now dependeth as hee saith vppon our said most gracious soueraigne Lord King James.

- Anthony de Veal, laceweauer, borne in Turny aforesaid, vnder the said Archduke, and now hee dependeth as hee saith vpon our said most gracious soueraigne Lord King James.
- Michael Deschalt, broadweauer, borne in Lile, in Flaunders, vnder the Emporer Charles, and now dependeth as hee saith vnder our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Peter Doby, broad silkweauer, borne in Cambry, in the Lowe Countries, vnder the Archduke, and now dependeth as hee saith vpon our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jacob Spea, boxmaker, borne in Dipmeathen, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and now dependeth vnder our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- Elizabeth Boury, widow, borne in London, of straungers, and now dependeth as hee [*sic*] saith vnder the Kings Maiestie of Englande.
- Frauncis Roublin, tuffetafety weauer, borne in Turny aforesaid, and now dependeth as hee saith vnder our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- James Wood, merchaunt, borne at Lile, in Flaunders, at a place called Tarkaine, vnder the dominion of the King of Spaine, and now dependeth as hee saith on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Robert Terry, tuffetafety weauer, citizen of London, borne in Turney aforesaid, and now dependeth as hee saith vpon our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- Noe Bartram, tuffetafety weauer, borne in Hamnego, neer Turney aforesaid, vnder the Archduke, and now dependeth as hee saith vpon our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- Isaack Rowsell, merchaunt, borne in Sandwich, in Kent, of straungers, and dependeth as hee saith vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Franckauill, merchaunt, borne in Cambry, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and dependeth as hee saith vnder our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Harman Michael, pearl pearcer, borne in Brabant, vnder the Archduke, and dependeth as hee saith vnder our most gracious soueraigne Lord King James.
- Mary Malles, widow, a lodger in the house of the said Harman Michell, borne in Antwerp, in Brabant, vnder the Archdukes, and now dependeth on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Mary Remy, widow, borne in Monn, in Hamnego, vnder the Archduke, and now dependeth as shee saith vnder our soueraigne Lord King James.
- James Frutier, tuffafety weauer, et vxor, with the said Mary Remy, borne in Antwerpe aforesaid, and depend as they say vpon our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- Daniel Heringhooke, merchaunte, borne at Sandwich, in Kent, of straungers, and now dependeth as hee saith on our soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jane Detailier, widow, borne in Canterbury, in Englande, of straungers, and dependeth as shee saith of our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- Dauid Marishall, merchaunt, borne in London, of straungers, and now dependeth as hee saith vpon our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- Anthony le Key, jorneyman, borne in Wallon, vnder the Archduke, and now dependeth as hee saith vpon our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- Mathew Auill, weauer, borne in Sodam, in Fraunce, and dependes as hee saith vpon our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- Katherine Cowth, widow, borne at Newcastle, in Picardy, vnder the King of Fraunce, and now dependes as shee saith vpon our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- Jane Terry, widow, borne at Newcastle Turny aforesaid, and dependeth as she saith vpon our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- John Decampe, tuffetafety weauer, borne at Coutrick, in Flaunders, and dependeth as hee saith vpon our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- Martin van Rose, jorneyman, borne at Colchester, in Essex, of straungers, and dependeth as he saith vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.
- William Hoost, merchaunt, borne in Dantsick, vnder the King of Hollande, and doth depende vpon our said soueraigne Lord King James.
- Marean Barty, merchaunte, borne at Luca, in Italy, and now dependeth as shee saith vpon the gouernment thereof.



Elizabeth de la Fountaine, widow, borne in London, of straungers, and dependeth as shee saith vppon our said soueraigne Lorde King James.  
 Andrew Millmaster, merchaunt, borne in London, of strangers, and dependeth as shee [*sic*] saith vppon our soueraigne Lord King James.  
 Mathew Bolt, borne in London, by strangers, and dependeth as hee saith vppon our said soueraigne Lord King James.

## CORDWEYNOR WARDE.

Peter Bultell, borne in London, of a age of 37 yeers, merchaunt, and dependeth vnder our soueraigne Kinge James, beeing his subiect borne: hee hath neither innate nor seruant stranger.  
 Peter Debois, borne in the City of Canterbury, of the age of 42 yeers, merchaunt, beeing the sonne of James de Bois, who was made denizen in the 8 yeere of the raigne of Queene Elizabeth, and doth depend vnder our soueraigne Lord King James, being his subiect borne, and haue a seruant named John Salenson, borne at Gaunt, vnder the Archduke his dominion.  
 John Soond, borne in Norwich, beeing the age of 38 yeers, thredman, and dependeth vnder our soueraigne Lord King James beeing his subiect borne.  
 Abraham Frambrock, thredman, borne at Gaunt, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, of the age of 41 yeers, and hath dwelt in London 31 yeers, and dependeth vnder our soueraigne Lord King James.  
 Stephin Isbane, borne at Rouse, a free citizen, and Camillo Bonvennty, borne at Florence in Italy, and dependes vnder the Duke of Florence.

## CORNEHILL WARD.

Wee, Francis Vanaker, merchaunt, and Mary, my wife, haueing inhabited in the parishe of Saint Michael, Cornehill, about 28 yeers, doe acknowledge our selues to haue been borne in Belle and Lile, in Flaunders, now vnder the gouernment of Albertur the Archduke, and Francis Lodwik my seruant, also borne in Belle. But wee all acknowledge our selues to depend onely vnder the soueraignty of his Maiesty of Englande, and vnder noe other forraigne prince or state.  
 I, Paul de Lobell, apoticary, doe acknowledg to bee borne in Anwerp, now in the gouernment of the Archduke of Alberture, and haue beene brought vpp in England about 22 yeeres, and doe acknowledge myself to depende onely vnder the soueraignty of his Maiesty of Englande, and vnder noe other forraigne prince or state.  
 I, John Astaller, of the age of xxi yeers, now seruant to Paul de Lobell, was borne in Augusta, in Germany, vnder the gouernment of the Emperour.

## CRIPLEGATE WITHIN.

James King, jeweller, a Dutchmans sonne, borne in London, and doth depend vppon the Kinge of Englandes soueraignty.  
 Ezechiel Snelling, diamond cutter, borne in Augsburch, in Germany, and doth depend vpon the Kinge of Englandes soueraignty.  
 Christofer Meisener, diamond cutter, borne in Germany, and doth depende vpon the Kinge of Englandes soueraignty.  
 Jasper Meisener, diamond cutter, borne in Germany, John Paulson, diamond cutter, borne in Hanborow, Peter Lacord, born in Franckford, diamond cutter, doe all acknowledge to depend vppon the Kinge of Englandes soueraignty.  
 Michael Aete, shoemaker, borne in Holland, but is now beyond sea, John Nytingall, diamond cutter, borne in Middleboroughe, Peter Morden, diamond cutter, borne in Antwerpe; doe all acknowledge to depende vppon the Kinge of Englandes soueraignty.  
 Pasker Kinge, candlemaker, borne in Flaunders, and doth depende vppon the Kinge of Englandes soueraignty.

John Lawrence, diamond cutter, borne in Englande, but a strangers sonne, and now beyonde the seas, and doth depend vppon the King of England his soueraignty.

Christian Multon, button maker, borne in Normandy, and doth depend vppon the Kinge of Englandes soueraignty.

Ann Hamlett, a thred seller, borne in Brabunte, and doth depend on the King of Englandes soueraignty.

Baldwin Blackeles, diamond cutter, borne in Parris; Dauld Tillian, diamond cutter, borne in Parris; Reignold de la Marr, diamond cutter, borne in Fraunce. They doe all acknowledge to depend vppon the King of Englands soueraignty.

Claud Corder, borne in Callice, a diamond cutter, and doth depend vppon the King of Englande his soueraignty.

Phillip Roger, thred dier, a Dutchmans sonne, but borne in Kente, and doth depend vppon the King of Englands soueraignty.

## CRIPLEGATE WITHOUT.

Henry Blanckan, tailor, borne in Sutfen, in Gilderland, vnder Graue Morrice.

Michael Duburt, battommaker, borne in Pumpforse, in Normandy, vnder the Kinge of Fraunce, and one of the Elders of the French Church.

John Baptista Roza, goldsmith spinner, borne in Millaine, Etaliane, vnder the King of Spaine.

Michael Forhow, spinster, borne in Saint Thoma, in Artois, vnder the King of Spaine, and vnder the French Church.

Askaras Lawrenzo, gentleman, Italian, vnder the Senore of Venice.

Saere Fredrick, goldsmith, borne in Stuttene, in Germany, vnder the Emperour.

John vandon Benden, merchaunt, borne in Brussels, in Brabunt, vnder the Archduke.

Frauncis Cornelius, goldspinner, borne in Millaine, vnder the King of Spaine; hee is an Italian.

## DOWGATE WARD.

Widow Sandborne, borne at Bruges, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and a free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee her supream head and gouernour.

Garret Derick, borne in Cullen, and no free denizen, who doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Harman Dalimi, borne in the Dukdome of Gulickeland, and noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Edward Holtsweller, borne in the Dukedom of Gulickeland, and noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to be his supream head and gouernour.

John Dauson, borne in Gilderland, and noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraign Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour, and hath lodgeing in his howse theis two men next following.

Adrian van Ouerwall, borne in Flaunders, and noe free denizen, who doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Nicolas Acaere, borne in Callis, and noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Jeremy Williams, borne in Zeland, fre denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Jacob Witterongle, brewer, borne in Gaunte, in Flaunders, a free denizen, with Ann his wife, borne in Antwerpe, in Brabunt, doe both acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee their supream head and gouernour, and hath the fower persons next vndernamed in his house.

William Paggen, borne at Hensburge, in Gulickland, a free denizen, who doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Denis Houerd, borne in Hensburg, in Gulickland, noe free denizen, miller, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

John de Coster, borne at Siterd, in Gullickland, noe free denizen, a turniman, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Peter Donsell, borne at Hensburg, in Gulickland, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Peter Camp, tailor, borne in Gilderlande, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Hubbert Francklin, thred throster, borne in Mostreet, in the Bishoprick of Luke, noe free denizen, and Jeraminchia his wife, borne in Flaunders, in the towne of Gaunte, vnder the Archduke, doe both acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee their supream head and gouernour.

Peter Hartman, borne in Brissill, in Brabant, vnder the Archduke, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour; hee is a thredthroster.

James Cornet, silk throster, borne a[t] Bridges, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, houskeeper, noe freedenizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Cornel' Cornet, borne in Bridges, in Flaunders, noe free denizen, and silkthroster, house keeper, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Within Thomas Rockwood, one Francis Fermanger, borne in Antwerpe, not free denizen, [borne] in the Dominion of King Phillip, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour. secas

Also within Thomas Rockwood is Katherine Fancwilk, borne in Antwerpe, in the dominion of King Phillip, who doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee her supream head and gouernour.

Baalis Stamphouse, baker, and housekeeper, not free denizen, with Katherine his wife, doe both acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to be their supream head and gouernour.

Roger Adony, borne in Vnecke, vnder the Bishop of Calline, cowper, seruaut to M<sup>r</sup> Jaques Noe, free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Arnoes de Februe, borne in Turny, vnder the Archduke, weauer and householder, noe free denizen, with Suzanna Vannher, borne in Embrick, in Cleuelande, doe both acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee their supream head and gouernour.

John Whardendorffe, borne in the City of Cullen, merchaunt, and house keeper, free of the old Haunce, not free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Conradus van Berenbat, borne vnder the Earle van Seigne, noe fre denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Harman Rickman, borne in the City of Hambrow, in Germany, merchaunt of the old Haunce, not free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Marcus Brand, borne in Hambrow, in Germany, noe free denizen, who doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Georg Stampell, borne in the City of Hambrow, in Jermany, merchaunt of the old Haunce, not free denizen, housekeeper, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour, and hath in his house men seruantes, namely :—

John Heach, borne in the City of Hambrow, in Jermany, and now free denizen, who acknowledgeth our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.

Henry Easick, borne in Hambrow, in Germany, no free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream hed and gouernour.

- Jasper Monsdan, borne in Cleueland, merchaunt of the auld Haunc, and noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- Jasper Hein, borne in the City of Culline, imbroderer, and house keeper, no free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- John Hangerman, borne in Munister, in Westphalie, merchaunt stranger, and housekeeper, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- Isaack Askew, borne in Amsterdam, silkthroster, and housekeeper, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- John Mettes, borne in Gulick, in the Dukedome of Cleueland, tailer, and housekeeper, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour, and hath six journymen in his house, thred dyers.
- \* Peter van Cam, borne at Antwerp, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- \* Francis Rutes, borne at Hosbrooke, noe free denizen, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- \* Mates Ingelberth, borne in Turney, vnder the Archduke of Brabant, noe free denizen, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- \* Francis de Lotell, borne in Morgan, vnder the Archduke, and noe free denizen, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- \* Martin Vunan, borne in Diseldorpe, vnder the Duke of Cleueland, noe free denizen, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- \* Humer Williams, borne in Barganopson, noe free denizen, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- Roger Stephens, factor, borne vnder the Duke of Cleue, noe free denizen, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- Giles Lampe, thred dier, noe free denizen, borne in Fraunce, vnder the Duke or [sic] Guize, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head & gouernour.
- John Elias, locksmith, noe free denizen, borne vnder the Duke of Barne, in Jernany, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head & gouernour.
- Harman Johnson, locksmith, noe free denizen, borne vnder the Duke of Barne, in Jernany, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- Garret Sluce, noe free denizen, borne vnder the Duke of Cleue, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head & gouernour.
- John Buck, caruer, free denizen, borne at Roan, in Normandy, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- Peter van Mace, borne in Gaunt, and Am his wife, borne at Bridges, noe free denizens, tapeweuers, doe acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- Giles van Bruggs, merchaunt, and free denizen, borne at Hardlem, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- Jacob van Brugges, seruant, borne at Hardlem, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- John Lewes and Elizabeth his wife, thred dyers, and no free denizens, borne in Antwerpe, doe acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee their supream head and gouernour.
- Peter Oste, linnen weauer, noe free denizon, born in Cortreke, vnder the Archduke, in Flaunders, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- John Pippinge, silkma . . . to a brewer, noe free denizen, borne vnder the Bishopp of Mounster in Jernany, doth acknowledge our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouernour.
- Baltaser Lamberman, jeweller, noe free denizen, borne at Onsborrow, in Jernany, and Mary his wife, borne in Antwerpe, doe both acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee our supream head & gouernour.



Lawrence Chambers, seruant, borne at Harlame, in Hollande, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouvernour.  
 Samuell Coosens, merchaunt, borne in Midleboroughe, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouvernour.  
 Cornelius Sigrast, thred dyer, borne in Antwerp, doth acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James to bee his supream head and gouvernour.

#### DUKES PLACE.

Gabriell de Vandwiner, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Owdenere, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, hee being of the Dutch Congregacion, hath been in England this 52 yeers.  
 Daniel le Clark, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the County of Flaunders, in the City of Gaunt, vnder the Archduke, hee being of the Dutch Congregacion, hath been [sic] in Englande 13 yeers.  
 John Derickson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the County of Anderbury, vnder the Earle of Auldenboroughe, in Duteland, hath been in England 12 yeers.  
 Anthoine van Rea, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Rea, in Liffland, vnder the King of Polande, being of the Duche Congregacion, saith hee hath been in England 7 monethes.  
 Derick Helden, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Hensboroughe, in Gulickland, vnder the Duke of Gulick, hee being of the Dutch Congregacion, hath been in England 30 yers.  
 Garret Clause, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the County of Holland, vnder the Prince of Oringe, the said Garret Clause being a Protestant; hee hath been in England two yeers.  
 Erasmus Henrick, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the land of Hulst, vnder the King of Denmarke, the said Erasmus being of the Dutch Congregacion; hee hath been in England 16 yeers.  
 Barthasar Cremer, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Cullen, vnder the Bishop of Cullen, the said Balthasar being of the Dutch Church, hath been in England two yeers.  
 Albert Vtman, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the County of Bent, in Duteland, hee being of the Dutch Church, hath been in England 16 yeers.  
 Samuel Willigame, [resiant in] the Dukes Place, borne in Midleborow, in Zeland, repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 1 yer 2 m[onths].  
 Garret Dirickson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the City of Vtrick, hee repaireing to the Dutch Church, hath been in England six monethes.  
 David van Hufte, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the City of Franckford, vnder the Emperour of Germany, the said David being of the Dutch Church, hath been in England 10 monethes.  
 Simon de Roll, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Brisilles, in Brabant, vnder the Archduke, the said Simon being of the Church [sic], hath been in England nine yeers.  
 William Gisence, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Cullen, vnder the Bishop of Cullen, the said William being of the Dutch Church, hath been in England 9 m[onths].  
 Henrick Versint, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Rean, in the County of Vtrick, the said Henrick repaireing to the Dutch Church, hath been in England fower monethes.  
 Henry Milledurpe, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Erle, vnder the Duke of Baudenborough, in Duteland, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch [Church], hath been in England 3 yeers.  
 Giles Cosen, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Cortrick, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church; hee hath been in England 4 monethes.

- Arnold Artson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne at Anwerpe, vnder the Archduke, the said Arnold beeing of the Dutch Church, hath been in England 25 yeers.
- John de Pouer, resiant in the Dukes Place, saithe hee was borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archduk, and that the said John repaireth to the Dutch Congregation, hath been in England 2 monethes.
- Georg Burnis, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Antwerp, vnder the Archduk, and that the said George is of the Dutch Congregation, hath been in England fower and twenty yeers.
- Joice Vegar, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Gaunt, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and that hee is of the Dutch Congregation, hath been in England 43 yeers.
- Wessell Johnson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Greetsein, in Freezland, vnder the Earle of Emden, and that the said Weesell repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England two yeers.
- Daniell de Hannah, resident in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Kemden, in Holland, vnder the States of Holland, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 3 weekes.
- Jois Mooreman, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Bridges, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, and saith hee is of the Dutch Congregation, hath been in Englande 15 yeers.
- Elias Hodseman, resident in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in the City of Brandle-boroughe, vnder the Duke of Branden boroughe, and that the said Elias repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 1 yeere.
- Harman Speckmer, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Westfalling, vnder the graue of Teckenboroughe, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England two yeers.
- Cornelius Johnson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Dort, in Hollande, vnder the Prince of Orreng, and that the said Cornelius Johnson repaireth to the Dutch Church, and hath beene in Englande 47 yeers.
- Henry Wean, resident in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Dist, in Brabunt, vnder the Archduke, and that hee hath vsed to frequente the parish church of Saint Katherine Creechurche about theis thirty yeers in Englande.
- Lewis Loreaudine, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Letheren, in the Prouince of Ourtwaise, vnder the Archduke, and that hee repaireth to the Frenche Church, and hath beene in England theis 25 yeers.
- Lucas de Feauour, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Chasian, in Quambersey, vnder the Archduke, and that hee repaireth to the French Church, hath been in England 6 yeers.
- Jerom de Feauor, resiant in Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Bothren, in the Kingdome of Fraunce, and that hee frequenteth the French Church, hath been in England 3 monethes.
- Herman Heckers, resident in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Gulick, vnder the Duke of Gulick, and that hee frequenteth the Dutch Church, hath been in England 21 yeers.
- John Johnson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Amserdam, vnder the States, and that hee frequenteth the Dutch Church, eight monethes in England.
- Henry Price, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Donswick, vnder the King of Polande, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 2 yeers.
- Edward Johnson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Burchanghe, in Gelderlande, vnder the States of Hollande, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath beene in Englande 7 monethes.
- George Gernon, resiant in the Dukes Place, saithe that hee was borne in Frankendale, vnder the Prince Pallatine, and that he repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 2 yeers.



- Arnold de Greuer, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Arklandes, in the Dukedome of Gelder, vnder the Archduke, and that the said Arnold repaireth to the Dutch Church, and that hee hath been in England 28 yeers.
- Peter Duree, free denizen, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Lieteror, in the County of Artwaise, vnder the Archduke, and that hee repaireth to the French Church, hath been in Englande 21 yeers.
- James Speckmier, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that I was borne in Owstenbrig, vnder the Emperour of Jernany, and that the said James repaireth to the Dutch Church, and hath been in England 6 yeers.
- John Cooke, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Antwerpe, in Braben, vnder the Archduke, and that hee frequenteth the Dutch Church, and hath been in England 2 yeers.
- John Milk, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Collam, vnder the King of Polland, and that hee repaireth to the Dutche Church, hath been in England 2 monethes.
- Abraham van Bennick, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Danske, vnder the King of Poland, and that hee frequenteth the Dutch Church, hath been in England 6 weekes.
- Charles Vtenhall, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Owldenseale, vnder the States of Hollande, and that hee is of the Dutch Congregation, hath been in England 18 yeeres.
- Peter Lonckpeck, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archduke, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 7 monethes.
- Dominick van Ortwick, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Sartogoebassa, vnder the Archduke, and that hee is of the Dutch Congregacion, hath been in England 30 yeers.
- Samuell Alwin, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Antwerp, vnder the Archduke, and that hee the said Samuell is of the Dutch Congregation, hath been in England 18 yeers.
- Michaell Borgen, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Venlone, vnder the Archduke, and that hee the said Michaell repaireth to the Dutch Congregation, hath been in England eight monethes.
- Henry Vanbeunen, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Donswick, vnder the King of Polande, and that hee frequenteth the Dutch Church, hath been in Englande 9 monethes.
- John Vanbeunen, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Donswick, vnder the King of Poland, and that hee frequenteth the Dutch Church, hath been in Englande 9 monethes.
- Jaques Denter, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Midleborough, vnder the States in Zeland, and that hee repaireth to the French Church, hath been in England 6 monethes.
- John Baptist, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Antwerp, vnder the Archduke, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 25 yeers.
- John Hornick, resident in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Engleham, vnder the Prince Pallantine, and that hee repaireth to the English and Dutch Churches, hath been in England 10 yeers.
- Frauncis Vanderbrock, resident in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne at Meesen, in the West parte of Flaunders, vnder the Archduk, and that hee the said Frauncis is reader of the Dutch Church, hath been in England 42 yeers.
- Derick Wesells, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Small, in Gilderland, vnder the Prince of Oring, and that hee the said Derick is of the Dutch Congregation, and hath been in England 22 yeers.
- Garret Garretson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was born in the County of Vtrick, vnder the Prince of Orring, and that hee the said Garret Garretson is of the Dutch Congregation.

- Albert Johnson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the County of Vtrick, vnder the Prince of Oringe, and that hee doth repair to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 7 monethes.
- John Lucas, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in Rodderdam, in Holand, vnder the Prince of Oringe, and that the said John repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in England 6 monethes.
- Peter Garretson, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith that hee was borne in the City of Vtrick, vnder the Prince of Orring, that hee hath been in England 15 yeers.
- Christofer Besener, resiant in the Dukes Place, saith hee was borne in Franckford, vnder the Emperour, and that hee repaireth to the Dutch Church, hath been in Englande [*sic*].

## FARINGDON WITHIN.

- John Beaushan,\* Frenchman, borne in Parris, confesseth himself vnder the soueraignty of King James, and is the Princes seruant.
- Adrian Roquine, Frenchman, hath in his house two more, all borne in Normandy, confesseth themselves vnder his Ma<sup>ties</sup> soueraignty of England, &c.
- Daniell Fowbart, borne in Blois, in Fraunce, doth confesse himself vnder the soueraignty of King James.
- Fraunceis Bouier, Frenchman, doth confesse himself vnder the soueraignty of King James.
- Gedeon de Lawne, Frenchman, apothicary to his Ma<sup>ty</sup>, dothe acknowledg noe other King but King James.
- Peter Graurier, Frenchman, borne in Roan, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignty of King James.
- Abraham Harderet, hath two Frenchmen in his rents: Peter Deuoe, borne in Normandy, a Roman Catholique, depending vnder the King of Fraunce, and John Count, of the French Church, and vnder the same Kinge.
- Widow Hickman hath in her house five Frenchmen: one Robert Dardell, surgeon, Communicate of the Freneche Church; 2, Bartholomew Denow, tailer, a Roman Catholique; 3, Peter Boy, Communicat of the French Church; 4, John de Pessery, tailer, Communicant of the French Church; 5, John Auber, tailer, borne in Normandy, a Romishe Catholique: Dardell, Boy, and Pessery acknowledgeinge themselves and [*sic*] vnder King James his soueraignty, and Denow and Auber vnder the King of Fraunce.
- John Lamot, borne at Roan, in Normandy, acknowledgeth himself vnder King James.
- Cornelius Mellin, borne at Diepe, in Fraunce, acknowledgeth himself vnder the King of Eng-land, and is of the French Church.
- Frauncis Bargier, Frenchman, Communicate of the French Church, vnder King James; and in his house Nicholas la Merr, a Romish Catholique, vnder the King of Fraunce.
- Richard Vde hath in his house, Thomas Carlett, John Miller, and Mathias Ollery, all borne in Germany, and tailors, of the Dutch Church, and vnder the soueraignty of King James.
- Soueraigne Hall, Frenchman, hath in his house one John Roman, a Frenchman, both of them of the French Church, and vnder King James; also Peter Ferry, Frenchman, a Roman Catholique, and vnder the King of Fraunce.
- Barnaby Martinot, clockmaker, borne in Parris, a Roman Catholique.
- In Thomas Price his house: two Dutchmen, Thomas Vennon and Isaack Pegle, both of the Dutch church, and vnder King James.
- Robert Renishe, borne in Carentine, vnder the Prince of Ostria, of the Dutch Church, and vnder King James.
- Xp'ofe Lardenois, borne vnder the Archduke, of the French Church, and vnder King James.
- Daniell Forman, within M<sup>r</sup> Lardenois house, borne in Fraunce, and dependeth on the King of Fraunce as his soueraigne.
- In Robert Ashwells house: John Thomas, a Frenchman, borne in Paris, confesseth himselfe to bee vnder King James.

\* Beuston struck out.

- In M<sup>r</sup>. Jacob Hardrettes house: Daniell Cuddy, a Jerman, confesseth to bee vnder King James.  
 In M<sup>r</sup>. Allens Rentes: John Througard, Frenchman, and in Througards house, one William Gallon, Frenchman, both of them of the French Church, and vnder King James.  
 In Cornelius Mellins house: Abraham Perron, Frenchman, William Del la Verter, Frenchman, Peter Merron, Frenchman, John Monsey, William Martinot, Frenchmen, all of the French Church, and vnder the soueraignty of King James.  
 Marcus Garret, borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, and noe free denizen, picture drawer to his Maiesty, professing the Apostolick faith taught and held by the Church of England, dependeing vpon our soueraigne Lord King James.

## FARINGDON WITHOUT.

- John Kemere, a Frenchman, by trade a buttonmaker, borne in Fraunce, vnder the gouernment of the Duke of Bullyn.  
 John Saluarines, a scholler by profession, borne in Maklenburge, in Aermanio, vnder the gouernment of the Duke of Maklenburge.  
 Leonard Vanderlen, a tallow chaundler, borne at Midleboroughe, vnder the gouernment of the Archduke.  
 Leonard Vanderlen, a young man, beeing the aforesaid his aprentice, borne at the place aforesaid, vnder the gouernment aforesaid.  
 Apolonia Shoemaker, widow, a householder, borne at Turholt, in Brabant, vnder the States gouernment, hath dwelt in England 28 yeers, & hath had two children boren in the same parishe; shee acknowledge[th] the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> to bee hir soueraigne.  
 John Flessiers, by trade an imbroderer, a lodger in the house of one Thomas Bignell, vpon Ludgate Hill, borne in the Hage, in Holland, vnder the gouernment of the States, hath dwelt in England two yeers, & acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.  
 Margaret Farcot, widow, an inmate in the howse of Robert Bower, on Ludgate Hill, born in Rone, in Fraunce, hath dwelt in England about forty yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee her soueraigne.  
 Sara Samoele, widow, daughter of the said Margret, dwelling with her mother, borne in Roan aforesaid, hath dwelt in England about xxx<sup>y</sup> yeers, and acknowledge the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee her soueraigne.  
 Sampson des Granger, a householder, borne in Gobnezey, by trade merchant goldsmith, hath dwelt in England about 39 yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.  
 Edward Nicholson, a householder, by trade a tailor, a free denizen, borne vnder the Prince of Oring, and Katherine his wife, borne in Cleueland, vnder the Princ Paulsgraue, hath dwelt in England about 47 yeers, and doe aknouledge the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.  
 Hance Vandestone, a householder in Blackhorse Alley, by trade a cutler, borne in Antwerp, in Brabant, vnder the Archduk, hath dwelt in England about 20 yeers, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England to bee his soueraigne.  
 Anthony Lemozin, an inmate in the house of one Henshaw, in Hangeing Sword Alley, borne at Lemozin, in Fraunce, hath dwelt in England about 16 yeers, and married an Englishwoman; he acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.  
 Johan Cosen & Abraham Cozen, brethren, inmates in the hous of one Hoskins, by trade cloak makers, borne in Blois, in Fraunce, haue dwelt in England about xxvj<sup>y</sup> yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee their soueraigne.  
 Tristram Hermite de Histock, gent, a lodger in the house of one Thomas Sherwood, borne in Antwerp, hath dwelt in Englande about five yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.  
 Gillam Hanwick, a house holder in Shoelane, by trade a knife maker, bone in Brabant, hath dwelt in England about forty yeers, and married an English woman; he acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.

- Peter Westbury his seruaut, borne in Solme, in Germany, vnder the Duke of Brandon, hath dwelt in England about 3 yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiestie of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Richard Helsham, seruauant to Richard Amon, shoemaker, in Shoeland [*sic*], borne at Emerick, in Cleueland, hath dwelt in England about ten yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Rowland Hermes, seruaut to the said Richard Amon, borne at Ouery, vnder Graue Maurice, hath dwelt in England almost one yeer, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Peter Spetsall, seruaut to John Bushell, knifemaker, in Shoelane, borne in Zaling, vnder the Duke of Brandenlurg [*sic*], hath dwelt in England 3 yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.
- John Gray, seruaut to the said M<sup>r</sup> Bushell, borne in Arthois, vnder the Archduke, hath dwelt in England about 16 yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Frauncis Grangell, an inmate in the house of Nicholas Foster, in Shoelane, borne at Illin', in Fraunce, hath dwelt in England about seauen yeers, and acknowledgeth the King of Fraunce to bee his soueraigne.
- John Paul, a lodger in the house of John Hepworth, in Shoelane, by trade a cutler, born at Lions, in Fraunce, hath dwelt in England about fifteen yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Jaruas Darumder, a house holder, by trade a tailor, borne in Aniowe,\* in Fraunce, hath married an English woman, and hath dwelt in England about 5 yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Lewes Knight, by trade a tailor, dwelling in M<sup>r</sup> Humfries Rent in Shoelane, borne in Calhee, hath married an Englishwoman, and dwelt about 12 yeers in England, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Abraham Bushell, born in the City of Rotchell, in Fraunce, a householder; hee hath taught the French tongue in London about 22 yeers, and hath been all that time of the French Church; hee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Marcus Stone, a householder, by trade a silk dier, born in the City of Crimp, vnder the gouernment of the King of Denmark; hee hath dwelt in England about seauen yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Theodorus Vanderlaugh, gent, a lodger in the house of M<sup>r</sup> Best, borne in Freezland in the City of Leowardia, vnder the gouernment of the Graue Gulielmus van Massoe, hath dwelt in England about some 7 yeers, and acknowledge the Kings Maiesty of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Angell Dremer, a howscholder, by trade a tailor, borne at Rarmount, in Gelderland, vnder the gouernment of the Duke of Ostrea, hath dwelt in England about xiiij yeers, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Peter Forman, one of his Ma<sup>ties</sup> postes for Fraunce, born about Parris, hee beeing thear now.
- John Hill, a Dutchman, and a shoemaker by trad, borne in Barbara, vnder the gouernment of Graue Maurice.
- Thomas Mauler, a button maker; borne in Ousbrick, in Jermany, vnder the gouernment of the Emperour.
- Christofer Switcher, a grauer, borne at Swerick, in Switcherland, vnder the gouernment of —.
- Nicolas Low, a Frenchman, by trad a crossebow maker, borne in Fraunce, vnder the gouernment of the Duke of Ethenbridg.
- Du<sup>le</sup> Brukuan, a Dutchman, a seruaut vnto John Kettle, gunmaker, borne in Oldenburk, vnder the gouernment of the Duke of that place.
- Mathias Hulsbos, a Dutch phisitian, borne in Souse, a fre city in Germany, and hath been fifty and ree [*sic*] yeers in England.

\* Anwerpe struck out.



- John Colt, a scrupator [*sic*] by trade, borne in Arosse, in Artois, vnder the gouernment of the Archduke.
- Maxamilian Colt, of the same profession, borne as before.
- Peter Demorten, hardwaxmaker, borne at Nanntes, in Britany in Fraunce, vnder the King of Fraunce.
- Charles Owber, a heelmaker, borne in Saint Vallery, in the County of Pickardy, vnder the gouernment of the King of France.
- Peter Vrbin, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Prince of Auty.

#### LANGBORNE WARD.

- I, Paul Forey, borne in Anwerp, in the Archduk dominion, and free of the Entercourse, and am the Kings seruant for the entertaining the embasidours at the Kings charge, and do hould his Ma<sup>y</sup> for my soueraigne.
- I, Peter Ennis, sonn of a straunger, but borne in this parish, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledge my allegiance to King James.
- I, Walrand Lodwick, was borne at Bell, in Flaunders, vnder the dominion of the Archduke of Austridge, by profession a merchant, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraign.
- I, Jaques de Best, was borne at Briggs, in the County of Flaunders, free denizen of England, by profession a merchaunt, and subiect to the King of Great Brittain.
- I, John Vanhassell, borne in London, and made a free denizen, by profession a gouldsmith, and subiect to the King of Englande.
- I, Hubert van Hangen, borne in Antwerp, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a gilder, and doe take the Archduke for my soueraigne, and do lodg in an English house.
- I, Gillam Bush, borne in Dornes, in the Archdukes dominion, factor for strangers, and doe acknowledge my allegiance to the King of Englande.
- I, Isaack van Peen, borne in London, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledge the King of England for my soueraigne.
- I, Jaques Kint, borne in Antwerp, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.
- Phillip Seruier, born in Douay, vnder the Archduke dominion, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.
- I, William Anthony, borne in Emrick, vnder the Duchie of Brandenbroughe, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.
- Peeter Sand, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a merchaunt, and do acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.
- I, Anthony Terence, was borne in Rousselare, in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a merchaunt, and do acknowledg the King of Englande for my soueraigne.
- I, Nicholas Trapford, was borne in Antwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a tailor, and doe acknowledg the King of Englande for my soueraigne.
- I, Jaques Defres, borne in Norway, vnder the dominion of the King of Denmark, by profession a pearl perser, free denizen, and subiect to the King of England.
- I, Lieuen Baudaert, was borne in Saunt, in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominions, by profession a buttonmaker, and doe acknowledge the King of England for my soueraigne.
- Henry Powell, borne at Dulire, in the Dukedome of Gulick, in Germauy, free denizen, subiect to the King of Great Brittain.
- I, James Cole, borne in Antwerpe, free denizen, and by profession a merchaunt, and do acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.
- I, Lucas Corcellis, borne in London, free denizen, and by profession a merchaunt, doe acknowledg the King of England for any soueraigne.
- I, James de la Noy, borne in London, free denizen, by profession a merchaunt, tradeing altogether in Fraunce, doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.

- I, Arnold de Franckauill, borne in Anwerpe, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledge the King of England for my soueraigne.  
 I, Cornelius Peters, borne in Denmark, silk weaver, and subiect to the King of Denmark.  
 I, Garbrant Peterson, borne in Amsterdam, vnder the Stats dominion, lodging at M<sup>r</sup> Garretts, doe acknowledg the States of Holland for my soueraigne.  
 I, Joos Vandenbusshe, merchaunt, borne in Flaunders, haue dwelled in England fifty yeers, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.  
 I, Nicolas Lucattella, borne in London, free denizen, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledge the King of England for my soueraigne.  
 I, John Vangestle, borne in Newport, in the Archdukes dominions, logeing in an English womans house, and is subiect to the Archduke.  
 I, Paul Demetrius, borne in London, haue liued heer all my life time, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraigne.  
 I, Derick Geuers, borne in Jernany, vnder the Emperour of Jernany, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledg my allegiance to the King of England.  
 I, Henry Sauadg, borne in Towers, in Fraunce, by profession a merchaunt, and subiect to the French Kinge.  
 I, Joas Godskall, borne in Flaunders, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a merchaunt, free denizen, and doe acknowledge my allegiance to the King of England, dwelling heer xxvj yeers.  
 I, Cornelius Drake, borne vnder the States of Holland, by profession a tailor, and doe acknowledge the King of England for my soueraigne.  
 I, Garret Cosens, borne in Flaunders, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, free denizen, by profession a tailor, and doe acknowledg my allegiance to the King of Englande.  
 I, Adrian Henrickes, borne in Antwerpe, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, by profession a merchaunt, and subiect to the Archduke.  
 I, Peter Venlore, borne vnder the States of Holland, but naturalized by acte of Parliament.  
 I, Martin Cornelius, borne in Brabant, vnder the Archduke dominion, by profession a tailor, and free denizen, doe acknowledg my allegiance to the King of Englande.  
 I, Thomas Stalport, borne at Sandwich, in Kent, by profession a merchaunt, and doe acknowledg my allegiance to the Kinge of Englande.  
 I, Michael Lemman, borne in Brussels, vnder the Archdukes dominion, by profession a tailer, and doe acknowledge my selfe subiecte to the King of Englande.  
 I, Henrick Sanes, borne in Harling, in Frezlande, lodgeing at M<sup>r</sup> Pees, doe acknowledge my allegiance to the States of Hollande.  
 I, Abraham Vandeldon, borne in Antworpe, in the Provynce of Brabant, being of the Intercourse, having dwelt heere fifty yeares, by profession a merchant, & doe acknowledge the Kinge of Englande for my soueraigne.  
 \* [I, Jaques Desres, borne in Dornes, in the Archduke dominion, factor for strangers, and doe acknowledg my allegiance to the King of Englande.]

## LIMESTREET WARDE.

- Giles van de Pitt, a merchaunt, born in Flaunders, in the towne of Per, vnder the Archdukes prouince, naturalized, who is now beyond sea and cannot be spoken withall; hee hath in his house Nicolas Macley, a lodger, borne in Antwerp, vnder the same prouince, acknowledgeth himself vnder the souerainty of the King of England.  
 Thomas Ruys, a merchaunt, borne at Gorham, in Hollande, vnder the States, acknowledgeth himself vnder the souerainety of King James of Englande.  
 Andreas Johnson, borne at Dunicombe, in Gilderland, vnder the graue Morrice, a tailor, free denizen, acknowledgeth himselfe vnder the souerainety of [the] King of England.  
 Tobias van Denabell, a tailor, borne in Bargaen, by Dunkirk, vnder the Archduke of Prouince [sic], acknowledgeth himselfe vnder the souerainety of the King of England.



Thomas Allawine, a tailor, borne in Antwerp, vnder the Prince of Brabant, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignty of the King of England.

Jeromino de Soldo, an Italian, borne in Pania, in Lumbardia, vnder the King of Spaines province, keeping an ordinary, acknowledgeth himselfe vnder the soueraignty of the King of Englande.

James de Metrius, a merchaunt, English borne, but of Dutch parents; out of towne.

Abraham de Kindren, a merchaunt, English borne, but of Dutch parents; hee is now beyonde sea.

Dominick Bowers, a merchaunt, borne at Antwerp, in the province of Brabant, acknowledgeth himself, vnder the soueraignty of the King of England; hee hath in his house Martin Bowers, a merchaunt, a lodger, borne at Antwerp, in the same province, & acknowledgeth himselfe vnder the same soueraignty.

William Reaue, an apothicary, borne in Wessell, in the Dukedome of Cleues, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignty of the King of England.

John Merchaunt, shoemaker, borne at Norrig, of Dutch parents.

Peter Rosbanck, a broker for merchaunts, borne at Ipsingham, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, acknowledgeth the Kinge of England for his soueraigne.

John Jasper, a tailor, borne in Welboreck, vnder the bishop of Monster, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignty of the King of England.

John Soser, a Spanish interpreter, English borne, but of Spanish parents; out of towne.

Frauncis Mason, a scholemaster, borne in Rouen, vnder the Duke of Normandy, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignty of the King of Englande.

Arthur Beauer, a silkweauer, a Wallowne, borne in Cambriek, vnder the Archdukes province, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignty of King James.

George Hockett, a silkweauer, borne in Antwerp, a Wallon, vnder the Archduke, acknowledgeth himself vnder the soueraignty of the King of Englande.

James Cazer, cipresse weauer, Englishe born, but of French parents.

I, Marten Sheraret, broker for merchaunts by exchaung, borne in Bridges, in Flaunders, now vnder the Archduke, haueing dwelt in England about 50 yeers, and a free denizen 38 yeers and upwardes, doe acknowledg myself vnder the soueraignty of the King of England.

Levinus \* Munck, gentleman, borne at Brabant, in Flaunders, naturalized by Act of Parliament p[re]f[er]re[n]s Regis Jacobi, acknowledgeth himself vnder the King of Englandes soueraignty, and hee is clerk of his Ma<sup>ties</sup> Signet.

Eliazer Pont, a silkthroster, borne at Hunkett, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, acknowledgeth himselfe vnder the soueraignty of King James.

#### PORTSOKEN.

Peter Damark, weauer, borne at Valenchan, a Wallowne, dweller heer 30 yeers, and Elizabeth his wife, borne at Middleboroughe, in Zeland, a dweller heer 40 yeers, Protestants, and doe acknowledg the Kings Maiestie of England for their soueraigne.

Mary Lamar, widow, borne at Valenchan aforesaid, a dweller heer 30 yeers; shee dwelleth within the said Peter Damarle[sic], a Protestant, & acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England for her soueraigne.

Abraham Wallraue, weauer, borne in Amsterdam, in Hollande, a dweller heer 14 yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiestie of England for his soueraigne.

John de Hay, weauer, borne at Hanno, within the Archdukes gouernment, dweller heer 11 yeers, and Suzan his wife, borne at Lilde, in Hollande, dweller heer 17 yeers Protestants, and they doe acknowledge for their soueraigne the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of Englande.

Abraham Carion, weauer, borne in Bohemia, in Picardye, a dweller heer 9 yeers, Protestants, and acknowledgeth for his soueraigne the King of Englande.

\* Henry struck out,

- Anthony Cowlon, weauer, borne at Landressey, in Hainalt, dweller heer 3 yeers, seruant and lodger at Carions, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne.
- Katherine Dawson, widow, borne at Amions, in Fraunce, neer Parris, a dweller heer 40 yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England for her soueraigne.
- Katherine Vanneter, widow, borne at Coosell, in Flaunders, dweller heer 33 yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England to bee her soueraigne.
- Jaques Lens, aris maker, borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, a dweller heer eight yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England for his soueraigne.
- Margret, the wife of John Prim, borne at Abassa, in Flaunders, dweller heer 37 yeers, a Protestaunt, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of Englande for her soueraigne.
- Allart Thomas, tailor, lodger at John Peirces, in Hounsdtich, borne at Emden, dweller heer a year and a half, a Protestant, and aknuowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne.
- Peter Trauo, button maker, borne at Burgoine, neer Paris, dweller heer 30 yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> for his soueraigne.
- Margret Cabbilio, widow, borne in Gaunt, in Flaunders, and John her sonne, thredldiers, borne at Amsterdam, in Holland, and dwellers heer 15 yeers, Protestants, and doe aknowledg themselves subiects vnto the Kings most excellent Maiestye of England.
- Thomas Sencicus, thredtwister, borne in Antwerpe, a dweller heer 35 yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Henry Edwards, tailor, borne at Sutweene, in Gelderland, dweller heer 16 yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Jane, the wife of James Mahew, weauer, borne in Denam, a Wallrone, a dweller heer 18 yeers, a Protestant, and shee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee her soueraigne.
- Captain Daniell Vear, borne at Naples of English parents, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England for to bee his soueraigne.
- Bartholomew Aker, weauer, seruant and lodger with Tobias Belueth, in Harrow Ally, born in Arras, in Artois, a dweller heer 38 yeers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England for his soueraigne, of the French church.
- Mary Peacock, widow, born at Dunkard, a dweller heer 30 yeers, a Protestant, and shee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> for her soueraigne, of the French church.
- Phillip Vandeplat, weauer, borne at Cugan, in Brabant, and Ann his wife, borne at Brussels in Brabant, dwellers heer 28 yeers, Protestants, and they doe acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of Englande for their soueraigne, of the Dutch church.
- David Victor, weauer, lodger at the said Vandeplats, borne a[t] Vtrick, in Hollande, a dweller heer 16 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, of the Dutch church.
- Peter Woddaman, weauer, borne at Eridges, in Flaunders, a dweller heer 25 yeers, and Mary his wife, born at Ostend, a dweller heer 20 yeers, a Protestant, and doe acknowledg the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England to bee their soueraigne, of the Dutch church.
- Haune Vanbarn, weauer, born in Danswick, vnder the Duke of Branderbroughe; hee lodgeth at Winifred Bannisters in Harrow Alley, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, of the Dutch church.
- Jacob Valley, silk throster, borne at Ipper, in Flaunders, a dweller heer 36 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England for his soueraigne, of the Dutch church.
- Garret Magenes, coachman, borne at Castell Jorden, in Ireland, a dweller heer 20 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England for his soueraigne, of the English church.
- Hendrick Smelt, silktwister, borne at Heeundeborne, neer Hambrough, a dweller heer seauen yeers, a lodger with Jacob Bence, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Majesty for his soueraigne, of the Dutch church.
- Peter Lamoine, starchmaker, born at Saint Denis Lagard, in Normandy, a dweller heer 8 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, of the French church.

- Valentine Willio, weauer, borne at Valenchan, neer Cambry, and Maudlin his wife, borne at Antwerp, dweller heer almost 40 yeers, Protestants, and do acknowledg the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England for his [*sic*] soueraigne, of the French church.
- Nicholas Walsteer, weauer, born at Antwerp, dweller heer 16\* yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, of the Dutch church.
- John Bonner, gardener, borne at Mountilly, in the prouinc of Fraunce, dweller heer ——— yeers, a lodger at Bartholomew Danielles, a tipler, in the Minori Street, the Queenes gardiner.
- James Fawconer, gardiner, borne at the place aforesaid, and lodger with the said Danielles.
- Anne Loridam, widow, borne at Gaunt, in Flaunders, dweller heer 53 yeers, a Protestant, and shee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> for her soueraigne, & is of the Dutch church.
- I, John Panost, weauer, borne at Cortrick, in Flaunders, dweller heer nineteene yeers, Protestant of the Dutch church; I acknowledg the Kings Maiesty to bee my soueraigne, of the Dutch church.
- John Winers, Wallon, borne at Antwerpe, in Brabant, dweller heer eight yeers, Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, & is of the Dutch church.
- Tobias Winers, weauer, borne at Vtrick, in Holland, dweller heer 30 yeers, seruant and lodger with John Winers aforesaid, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> for his his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.
- Samuell Barwick, weauer, borne at Duran, in the Guilikerland, dweller heer half a yeer, seruant & lodger with the said Winers, and hee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England for his soueraigne, & is of the Dutch church.
- Jacob Bence, silktwister, borne at Laiden, in Holland, and dweller heer 6 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne.
- Abraham Johnson, weauer, borne at Vtrick, in Holland, dweller heer two yeers, seruant & lodger with the said John Winers, a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> for his soueraigne, of the Dutch church.
- Eleanor Sell,† borne at Amsterdam, in Holland, seruant and lodger with the said John Winers, dweller heer 12 yeers, and a Protestant, and acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty for her soueraigne, of the Dutch church.
- Stephen Dennishee, silk throster, borne at Sausser, in Fraunce, neer Lions, a dweller heer five yeers, a Protestaunt, & acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, of the French church.
- Alice Timberman, sometimes [*sic*] the wife of Harman Timberman, born at Denonery, betwixt Holland and Zeland, dweller heer 26 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> for her good soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.
- John Westhouse, cutler, born at Zoolin, neer vnto Coillen, in Berrilandes, dweller heer 4 yeers a Protestant, & doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.
- Peter Damar, silktwister, borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, dweller heer 7 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England for his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.
- John Nicholas, flaxman, borne at Ashwheeler, in Guillikerland, dweller heer forty yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England for his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.
- Wellaninka Vangard, widow, born at Brussels, in Brabant, dweller heer 30 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England for hir soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.
- Evert Emerson, silktwister, lodger at James Couelles, borne at the Counters, neer to Amsterdam, dweller heer one yeer, a Protestant, and hee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England for his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.

\* Or 10?

† Seauer struck out.



- John Hinde, dier, borne at Monne, a Wollon, a dweller heer 4 yeers, and Katherine his wife, borne at Aie, a Wallon, dweller heer 4 yeers, Protestants, and doe acknowledge the Kings Maiesty of England for his [*sic*] soueraigne, of the French church.
- Janakin Newenhouse, widow, borne at Outerwood, in Flaunders, dweller heer fifty yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for her soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.
- Peter Hobert, weauer, born at Rines, in Britain, dweller heer 27 yeers, a Protestant, & acknowledged the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, and is of the French church.
- Bartholomew Flusheir, a limber, born at the Hage, in Holland, dweller heer 16 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledge the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, and is of the English church.
- William Anthony, tailor, borne at Hurlam, in Hollande, dweller heer eight yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, of the Dutch church.
- Peter Casteel, weauer, borne at Turquin, in Flaunders, dweller heer 40 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, and is of the French church.
- John Hill, tailer, borne at Deuntry, in Guilderland, dweller heer 16 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraign, and is of the Dutch church.
- Cornelius van Weight, weauer, borne at Daliste, in Hollande, dweller heer ten yeers, and Margaret his wife, born at Hensbury, in the Guilekerland, dweller heer seauen yeers, Protestants, and doe acknowledge the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England for their soueraign, & are of the Dutch church.
- Fraencis Depree, weauer, borne at Leedes, in Germany, dweller heer 15 yeers, and Edith his wife, borne thear, a dweller heer 7 yeers, Protestants, doe acknowledge the Kings Maiesty of England for their soueraigne, and are of the French church.
- Christofer Depester, alias Bates, weauer, borne at Gaunt, in Flaunders, dweller heer 48 yeers, & Suzan his wife, borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, dweller heer 35 yeers, Protestants, and acknowledg the Kings Maiestie for their soueraigne.
- John Reiginold, weauer, borne in Garrisie, dweller heer 35 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledge the Kings Maiestie of England for their soueraign, & is of the English church.
- Katherine Cronnell, widow of John Cronnell, borne at Bonnell, in Guelderland, dweller heer eight yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for her soueraign, and is of the Dutch chnrch.
- John Vanbarr, weauer, borne at Shattow, [in] Chambrasey, vppon the borders of Fraunce, a dweller heer ten yeers, Protestant, & doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, and is of the French church.
- John Delatt, weauer, born at Valenchain, a Wallon, dweller heer 18 yeers, Protestant, & doth acknowledg the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England for his soueraigne, & is of the French church.
- Michael Cambreen, weauer, borne at Turwine, in Flaunders, dweller heer 42 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, and is of the French church.
- Martina Laffanie, widow, borne in Artois, in Brabant, 48 yeers heer a dweller in England, a Protestant, and shee acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England for her soueraigne, and is of the French church.
- Cornelius van Eason, blacksmith, borne at Antwerp, a dweller heer 44 yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England for his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.
- Dauid Garlaine, weauer, borne in Margeis, neer Bulloin, in Fraunce, dweller heer 24 yeers, and Katherine his wife, borne at Franckfort, in Germany, dweller heer 23 yeers, Protestants, and doe acknowledge the Kings Maiesty for their soueraigne, and are of the French church.
- Abraham Garlaine, weauer, borne thear, and came hither at one instant, and Anne his wife, borne at Carnowe, neer Mountnell, in Fraunce, dweller heer 25 yeers, Protestants, and doe acknowledge the Kings Maiesty of England for their soueraigne, and are of the French church.

- John Depreell, thred dyer, born in Gaunt, in Flaunders, and Margaret his wife, borne thear, dwellers heer 34 yeers, Protestants, and they doe acknowledg our soueraigne Lord King James for their soueraigne, and is [*sic*] of the Dutch church.
- John Deboe, weauer, borne at Harseer, in Flaunders, dweller heer three yeers, seruant and lodger at John Couey, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.
- John Coney, weauer, borne at Pigbowre, in Argois, within the Dutch gouernment, dweller heer thirteen yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg[ge] the Kings Maiesty of England for his soneraigne, and is of the French church.
- Adrian Fawcon, weauer, borne at Aboipoymes, in Artois, within the Archdukes gouernment, dweller heer eleauen yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty of England for his soneraigne, & is of the French church.
- John Trewell, weauer, born at Cambrie, within the Archdukes gouernment, dweller heer sixteene yeers, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty for his soueraigne, and is of the French church.
- Martin Trewell, weauer, born at the said place, dweller heer 3 yeers with John Trewell, a Protestant, and doth acknowledg the Kings Maiesty for his soneraign, and is of the French church.
- Jeramine King, widow, borne at Ipper, in Flaunders, dweller heer 60 yeers; [s]hee is a Protestant, and shee doth acknowledg the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England for her soueraigne, and is of the Dutch church.
- John Goddard, clockmaker, lodger & seruant with Isack Simes, in Hounsditch, borne at Paris, in Fraunce, dweller heer 3 yeres, a Papist, yet hee hath taken the Oath of Allegiance to the Kings Supremacy, and doth acknowledg the King for his soueraigne dureing his abode in England, & is of the Romish church.

#### QUENEHITH WARD.

- Reginold Drall, of the Parish of the [*sic*] Trinity, in the Ward aforesaid, of the age of 65 yeers, was borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, and hath remained in the said Parische of Trinity by the space of 36 yeeres, beeing by trade a goldsmith; and Suzan his wife, beinge 63 yeeres of age and vpwardes: & they haue 2 children, beeing both borne in the Parish aforesaid, the one of them beeing named Garret Drall, beeing of the age of 26 yeers, who is now a trauailer beyonde the seas, the other of them beeing a daughter named Hester, married to one Sauadg, a clothworker, beeing a freeman of this City; beeing vnder the soueraignty of the King of England.
- The said Reginold [*sic*] hath with him one Nicolas Jacob, his kinsman, who was borne at Barganophane, in Brabant, beeing 30 yeers of age; his wives name is Mary, who was borne in England; & they haue thear remained about a yeer, and hee vseth the trade of a goldsmith, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Also thear is a singleman named Abraham Walperry, lodg[er]ing in Widow Goordes house, in Trinity Parische aforesaid, aged 20 yeers, who was borne at Middleborow, & worketh at the trade of a silkthroster, who doth acknowledge the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> for his soueraigne.
- Also thear is in the Parish of Saint Marey Magdalen, in the aforesaid Ward, a widow woman named Mary Luton, borne at Bridges, in Flaunders, beeing 67 yeers of age, and hath thear remained in the aforesaid Parish with her late husbnde 36 yeers or thereabouts, who doth acknowledg the King of England for her soueraigne.

#### TOWER WARDE.

- I, Dauid Carpreau, merchaunt, and free denizen, housholder, aged about lx yeeres, borne at Townney, in Trurny, of the dominion of the Archduke, haue lined in England about theis xxxvij yeers, & vnder the soueraignty of England doe intend to live and depende.
- I, Derick de Slewsen, tailor, and free denizen, householder, aged about lvj<sup>ty</sup> yeers borne in Emrick, in Cleueland, vnder the dominion of the Duke of Cleue, haue lived in England 34 yeers, & vnder the soueraignty of England doe intende to liue.

- I, Jacob Herwin, merchaunt, and free denizen, householder, aged about xxxij years, borne at Breme, in Neither Saxony, of the dominion of the Emperour of Jernany, haue liued in England about 14 years, and vnder the soueraignty of England doth intende to liue and depend.
- I, Frederick Shulenbrook, merchant, aged about 19 years, borne at Amsterdam, in Holland, vnder the dominion of the States of the Vnite[d] Prouinces, where I inhabite, & from whence I came to visite my friends about 6 weekes past, & after 2 weeks intend to return. I lodg at Jacob Herewins house, & depende vnder the gouernment of the said States.
- I, Paul Gauey, seruant with Jacob Herewin, aged about 30 years, borne at Laidon, in Hollande, vnder the dominion of the States of the Vnited Prouinces; I haue dwelt heer about 9 years, and intend within this fortnight to passe for Holland, but know not whether I shall return hither againe, while I am heer I submitt my selfe to the gouernment of England, and when I liue in Holland must liue vnder that gouernment.
- John Henckin, apprentice with Jacob Herewin, aged about 16 years, born in Broom, in Neither Saxon, vnder [the] dominion of the Emperour, haue liued in England about 2 yeeres, and I doe acknowledge the soueraignty of Englande.
- I, Stephano Grady, merchaunt, aged about six and twenty years, borne at Rayonsa, in Dolmasia, vnder the State of the same, haue liued heer in England about 3 years, a householder, and I acknowledge the soueraignty of England while I liue heere.
- I, Thomas Simoni, merchaunt, & housholder, aged about 38 years, borne in Florence, in Italy, vnder the dominion of the Duke of Florene, haue liued in England about 15 years, & vnder the soueraignty of England do intend to liue & depend.
- I, Cornelius Cammion,\* merchaunt straunger, householder, aged about lx yeers, borne in Luca, a frestate in Italy, haue liued in England about xliij<sup>y</sup> yeers, and vnder the soueraignty of the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England doe intend to liue and depend.
- I, Andreas Bonne, merchaunt, and free denizen, & householder, aged about 1 yeers, borne in Courtra,† in Flaunders, in the dominion of the Archduke, haue liued heer in England about 44 yeers, and vnder the soueraignty of the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England doe intend to liue and depend.
- I, Jacques de Reasue, merchaunt, householder, aged about lx yeers, borne in Bargan Heregn, in Henaut, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, haue liued heer in England about 36 yeers, & vnder the soueraignty of the Kings Maiesty of England doe intend to liue and depend.
- I, John Lorio, merchaunt straunger, free denizen, householder, aged about 1 yeers, borne at Digeon, in High Burgeon, in the Kingdome of Fraunce, haue liued heer in England about xxx<sup>y</sup> yeers, and vnder the soueraignty of the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England doe intend to liue and depend.
- I, Jacques Lenfant, cutler, householder, aged about 53 yeers, borne in Amicus,‡ in Picardy, in the Kingdome of Fraunce, haue liued heer in England about 24 yeers, and vnder the soueraignty of the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England doe intend to liue and depend.
- I, Baldwin Hamens, Doctor of Phisick, admitted by the Colledg of the Phisicians of London, householder, aged about 1 yeers, borne at Bruges, in the County of Flaunders, haue liued heer in England about xx<sup>y</sup> yeers, and vnder the soueraignty of the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England doe intend to liue and depend.
- I, Raphell Furetti, merchaunt, logeing with Sir Stephen Grady,§ aged about 20 yeers, borne at Rayonsa, in Dalmatia, a free state, haue liued heer in England about two yeers, of the Catholiqu religion, and I acknowledge the soueraignty of England while I liue heer.
- I, Clement le Roy Cooke, householder, aged about 40 yeers, borne at Pois, in Normandye, neer Paris, in the Kingdome of Fraunce, haue liued heer about 3 monethes in Englande, of the Catholique Roman religion, and I acknowledge the soueraignty of England, and vnder it to liue and depend.

\* Originally Cammor.

† Originally Comera.

‡ Sic; Amiens?

§ Gridge struck out.

aged 1592 not  
to Coll. Phys.  
1610 (1610)  
paper for Tarn Spedof  
p. 1700 the date 614



- I, Stephen Keepe, merchaunt, seruant with Sir John Keepe, my brother, aged about 21 yeers, borne at Corlen in the Rhen, a freestate, haue liued heer in Englande about 6 yeers, of the religion of the Church of Englande, and I acknowledg the soueraignty of the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England, and vnder it doe intend to liue and depend.
- I, certify also for my brother Sir John Keepe, now sick in bedd, to bee a merchaunt, aged about 37 yeers, borne at Corlen on the Rhine, a freestate, hath liued in England about 13 yeers, of the religeon of the Church of England, and doth acknowledge the soueraignty of the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England while I liue heer.
- I, Henry Vilson, silkweauer, householder, aged about 28 yeers, borne at Lion, in Lioninis, vnder the dominion of the King of Fraunce, haue liued heer in England about 5 yeers, of the Catholique Roman religion, and I acknowledg the soueraignty of the Kings Maiesty of England while I liue heer.
- I, Jaques de Master, sugar refiner, householder, aged about 43 yeers, borne at Antwerp, in Brabant, vnder the dominions of the Archduke, haue liued heer in Englande about 18 yeers, of the religion of the Church of England, and I acknowledge the soueraignty of the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England.
- I, Simon Pott, interpreter for noblemen, householder, aged about 42 yeers, borne at St<sup>e</sup> Peter Broke, in Flaunders, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, haue liued heer in England about 11 yeers, of the religion of the Church of England, & I acknowledge the soueraignty of the Kings Maiesty of Englande.
- I, Ciprian Gabry, merchaunt straunger, housholder, aged about 61 yeers, born at Antwerp, in Brabant, vnder the dominion of the Archduke, haue liued heer in England about 36 yeers, of the religion of the Church of England, and I acknowledg mee a subiect vnder the Kings Ma<sup>y</sup> of England.
- Peter Johnson, merchaunt sraunger, householder, aged about 52 yeers, borne at Corlen, in Cleueland, vnder the dominion of the Duke of Cleue, hat[h] liued heer in England about 2 year[s], of the religion of the Church of England; hee is subiect to the King of England; this is had by the resolution of his wife, hee beeing gone vp the riuer of Rhene to buy Renish wine.
- Samuell Fortry, merchant stranger, housholder, aged about 52 yeers, borne in Deire, in the Kingdome of Fraunce, hath liued heer in England about 14 yeers, of the religion of the Church of England; hee doth acknowledg the soueraignty of the Kinge of England.
- I, Charles Simore, embroderer, householder, aged 45 yeers, borne at Brien, in Champaine, vnder the dominion of the King of Fraunce, hath liued heer in England about 15 yeers, of the religion of the Church of England, and I acknowledg the soueraignty of the King of England.

## VINTRIE WARDE.

- Michael Feauer, borne in Henoe, within the King of Spaine his dominion, by profession a silkweauer.
- John Loo, borne in Gaant, within the King of Spaine his dominion, by profession a cutter of stones for jewelles.
- Georg King, born at Ecklo, within the Earl of Flaunders his dominion, by profession a tallowchaundler.
- Peter Duen, borne of Dutch parents in the Parishe of Cheechurch, in London, by profession a seller of thred,

## WOALBROOK WARDE.

- John Paine, borne in Chroached Friers, London, the sonne of John Paine, of Flaunders, vnder the soueraignty of the Archduke, beeing a tallowchaundler.
- Thomas Delacombe, borne in Norwich, in the County of Norfolk, weauer of London, and the sonne of Thomas Delacombe of Flaunders, vnder the soueraignty of the Archduke.
- Peter de Buskar, stranger, borne in Flaunders, vnder the soueraignty of the Archduke, a merchaunt tradeing beyond seas.

- Peter Ricault, merchaunt straunger, born in Antwerpe, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke.
- John Pollard, merchaunt, born in Colchester, in the County of Essex, sonne of Frauncis Pollard, of Flaunders, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduk.
- Peter Deuaux, alias de Fox, merchaunt straunger, borne in Flaunders, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke.
- Cornelius de Follingworth, stranger, born in Flaunders, a tailor, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke.
- John de Waters, merchaunt stranger, borne in Flaunders, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke.
- Peter Simon, borne in Blackfriars, trading beyond seas, sonne of Peter Simon, borne in Roan, vnder the soueraignety of the French King.
- Lewes Bouer, merchaunt straunger, borne in Flaunders, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke.
- Peter Vansernerbece, merchaunt stranger, borne in Flaunders lodgeth there.
- Esawe de Watines, servant there, borne in Holland, vnder the soueraignety of the States.
- Mark Calloone, a tuffetatieta weauer, borne in Southampton, sonne of Lewes Calloone, of Flanders, vnder the soueraignety of the Archduke.

## BROADSTREET.

- John de Caine, merchaunt, borne in Henoughe, in Ath, vnder the gouernment of the Archduke; hee saith hee is a free denizen of England, and acknowledgeth himselfe the subiect of the King of England, & of none other prince.
- Peter D'Caine, merchaunt, sonn of the said John D'Caine, borne in London, dwelling in the house with his father, and houldeth himself to bee a subiect to the King of England.
- John Lamot, borne in Colchester, vseing merchaundizeing, beeing free of the Company of Weauers in London, and doth acknowledge no other soueraigne then the King of England.
- Daniell Blanck, notary, borne in London, and doth acknowledg noe other soueraigne but the King of England.
- Paul Tipottes, publicke notary, borne in Diste, in Brabant, & dwelleth in the house with Daniell le Blanck, and acknowledgeth no other soueraigne but the King of England.
- Joachim Mathew, publick notary, borne in Bradoth, in Brabant, and doth acknowledg for his soueraigne the King of England.
- Nathaniell Mitchell, the sonn of a straunger, was borne in Norwich, and is a merchaunt by profession, and lieth in the house of the said Joachim Mathew, who acknowledgeth noe other soueraigne but the King of England.
- John Gibson, solicitor of the law, the sonne of a stranger, born in London, and acknowledgeth noe other soueraigne but the King of Englande.
- Charles Demetrius, publique notary, borne in the City of London, whose parents were Netherlanders, who acknowledg noe other soueraigne then the King of England.
- Mary Trion, the widow of Peter Trion, deceased, borne in Sandwich, in Kent, acknowledge the King of England to bee her soueraigne.
- I, Samuell Trion, Knight, sonne of the same Peter, the said Sir Samuell beeing borne in London, but his said father was borne a straunger, acknowledgeth the Kings Maiesty of England to bee his soueraigne.
- Peter le Mare, gent<sup>r</sup>, sonne of Dauid le Mare, borne in Antwerpe; the said Peter le Mare, born in London.
- I, Katherine Sperinck, free denizen of England, widow of Cornelius Sperinck, deceased, in his life time notary publick, dwelling in London, was borne in the City of Brissells, in the kingdome of Brabant, then raining Phillip the Second, King of Spaine, and do liue heer vnder the protection of the Kings most sacred Ma<sup>ty</sup> in true lyolty and obedience.
- I, Carolus Srinck [*sic*], notary publique, the sonne of the said Cornelius, deceased, and Katherine, was borne in London, and doe acknowledg the King of England to bee my soueraigne & noe other.

Raph de la Boe, borne in Middleburgh, in the Zeland, free denizen, dwelled in London for the space of ten yeers, and acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England to bee his soueraigne & noe other. David Papillion, borne in the City of Parris, in Fraunce, free denizen, hath dwelt in London their [*sic*] thirty yeers.

Raphaell Thoris, doctor of phisick, borne in Ballew, in Flaunders, doth liue heer vnder the protection of the Kings most sacred Ma<sup>ty</sup> in true loyalty and obedience.

I, John Emans, notary publique, borne at Saint Katherine, neer London, the sonne of John Emans, borne in Gelder, doe acknowledg the King of England for my soueraign, and noe other; my father was a denizen before I was borne.

Mary Worlich, the wife of Simon Worlich, Esquier, born at Braba, in Brabant.

Mary Luce, merchaunt strangers [*sic*], borne in Antwerp, in the Dukedome of Brabant, and liueth in London vnder the obedience of the Kings most gracious Ma<sup>ty</sup>.

Victor Chaunterell, borne in the City of Paris, in Fraunce, now liueth heer in London vnder the protection of the King of Great Britaine, unto whome he acknowledgeth subieccion.

Lewes le Candele, borne at Saint Omer, in the dominions of the Archduke, doeth acknowledg the King of England for his soueraigne.

John van a Beel, merchaunt, borne in Norwich, but of Dutch parents.

Edward de Bouiere, born in Canterbury of his parents beeing straungers.

Nathaniell Mary, preacher to the French Congregation in London, borne in Beaumont ny Leister Towne, in Leicester, acknowledgeth the Kings Ma<sup>ty</sup> of England for his soueraigne.

Simeon Ruyting, borne at Norwich, of strangers to his parents; hee is preacher to the Dutch congregation.

John King, preacher to the Dutch Congregation; hee was borne in London, but his parents were straungers.

Charles Hugelbert, a broker for merchaunts, borne in Flaunders, in the City of Gaunt.

Jacob Trach, gunner, born in Gallen, in Germany.

Jacob van Leiswelt, loking glasse maker, borne in the City of Antwerp, vnder the Archdukes dominion.

Luthar de Rowbay, tuffetaffeta weauer, borne at Turny, in the Archdukes dominions.

Nicolas Duskame, tuffetaffeta weauer, borne neer Lile, vnder the Archduke.

John Quemt, tuffetaffeta weauer, borne in Turny, in the Archdukes dominion.

Harman Bewchart, diamond cutter, borne in Antwerpe, at Brabant.

Angelo Barcaluso, glassemaker, borne in the City of Venice vnder the Duke.

Anthony Washoff, tailor, born in the City of Ruffe, neer the Riuer of Ryne, in Germany, vnder the State of the Emperour.

Barnarden Glassemaker, borne in the same City of Venice, vnder the Duke.

Frauncis Rosse, glassemaker, borne in Venice, vnder the Duke.

Frauncis Booteso, glassemaker, borne in the same City of Venice, vnder the Duke.

[Total :] 837.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 99, NO. 22.

**Return,** 16 September, 1618, by the Constables of Newington, of the Strangers residing within their district.

SURREY.

Decimo sexto Septembris, Anno Domini 1618. } A View taken of all Strangers, aswell howshoulders as inmates and lodgers, within the Parische of Newington and liberties thereof.

Newington: Catherine Niss, borne in y<sup>e</sup> Cuntry of Luckland, nowe the wife of Richeard Gubbins, howshoulder, victualer.

She came an infant into England, and knowes not vnder whose gouernment she was borne.

[Signed:] C. Nys.

*Walworth* : Nulla.

*Blackmanstreet* : Jacob Alburtt and William Tompson, borne in the Towne of Horne, within the Souerignety of the Prince of Oringe. Lodgers in the house of Samuell Thomer and Beniamine Thomer.

Signum T William Tompson. Jacop Elbers.

Sophire Raymen, widdow, and surrurgion, borne in Hartocumbus, vnder the Ducke of Brabann.

[Signed:] Soffyya Remen.

*Kentstreet* : Ellice Flawsonn, borne att Scenhaven, vnder the Kinge of Demmarke, of poore and meane condition. A lettice maker.

[Signed:] Elias Klaauson.

Leavan Raymatt, borne att Vtricke, vnder the States. A pinn maker.

The X marke of Leavan Raymatt.

#### Viewers.

Hen : Pett

Rychard Whyt

Richard Barons, Constabel

Floraune Barnard, Const.

Edmond Howard	} Chure wardenes.
Richard Finall	
William Clerke	
Christopher Philips	

#### STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 99, No. 23.

**Return,** 16 September, 1618, by the Constables of St. Saviours, Southwark, of the Strangers residing within their district.

#### *St. Saviors in Southwarke.*

A Note of the names of the Strangeres remayning and dwelling in the Parishe of St. Saviour, within the Borough of Southwarke, taken the xvj<sup>th</sup> daye of September Anno Domini 1618, by the Constables and others of the same Parishe, whose names are vnder written as followeth, viz<sup>t</sup> :

In primis, Souerane Grape, borne in Aukin, in High Dutchland, a sugerbaker, whoe hath dwelt in Horshead Allye three yeares, and Marie his wife, borne vnder the dominion of the Duke of Brounswick, in High Germanye; they are pore folkes.

The marke of the said Marie X.

Item, William Moleine, a Frenchman, borne at Bullen, vnder the dominion of the French King, a dier by trade, of pore estate, dwelling in the Close, continuance there 24 yeares; also Maudlin his wife, a Frenchwoman, borne in Bullen aforesaid.

The marke of the said X Maudlin.

Item, Noe Bloome, a Wallen, borne at Hiden, in the Lowe Countries; he saith he knoweth not whoe is gouernour, because he came thence when he was a child, a silkweaver by trade, of pore estate, dwelling in the Close, of continuance there 15 yeares.

Noe X Bloomes marke.

Item, Mathewe Buens, borne in Harlam, in Holland, vnder the States gouernment, by trade a silkdier, dwelling in the Close, of 14 yeares continuance.

Item, John Orenbe, his servant, borne in Cullen, in High Germanie.

[Signed:] By my Matheus Buens.

John Orenbe X his marke.

Item, Daniell Tiberkin, borne at Franckford, in High Germanye, a dier by trade, dwelling in the Close, of 30 yeares continuance.

Item, Peter Coege, his son in lawe, borne at Liell, in Flaunders, vnder the Archduke, a dier by trade, of 14 yeares continuance.

Item, Rowland Vaneke, borne in Gronningerland, vnder the dominion of the States of Holland, a dier, partner with M<sup>r</sup>. Tibberkin, 13 yeares continuance.



Item, Jacob Delene, borne in Wezell, in Cleueland, nere Holland, vnder the dominion of the Duke of Cleue, servant to M<sup>r</sup>. Tibberkin.

Item, Nicholas Lowys, borne at Sherbuck, in Normandie, vnder the French King, servant also to M<sup>r</sup>. Tibberkin.

[Signed:] Pierre Coge. Jacob de Nielles. The marke of Nicholas X Lowys.

Item, Croft Castell alias Cassals, borne at Quillick, being a Dukedome nere Germanye, a silk-weaver by trade, dwelling in Pepper Alleye, 30 yeares continuance.

Item, John James and Harman James, being brotheres and twinnes, borne in the Dukedome aforesaid, servantes to the said Croft Castell.

[Signed:] By my Kraft Kassals.

Harman Jacobs. Jan Jacobs.

John Wattes. John Marshall. Nicholas Wybaud, Cunstabell.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 99, No. 24.

**Return,** 17 September, 1618, by the Constables of S<sup>t</sup>. Thomas's, Southwark, of the Strangers residing within their district.

*S<sup>t</sup>. Thomas Parish in Southwarke.*

A Not taken of all the Straungers as well Maisters as Servantes, as also Inmates and Lodgers with deuydid howses, in the Parish of S<sup>t</sup>. Thomas in Southwarke, in the Countye of Surry, the 17<sup>th</sup> daie of September, 1618.

Strangers masters.

1. Inprimis, Mary de Smith, borne in Anwarp, vnder the Convincke of the Kinge of Spaine, semster, of the Duch Congregation.
2. Wassill Benedicktus, borne in Stratin, of the Lythers Congregation, by proffession a tofttaffitie weaves [*sic*], a jornaman.
3. Hance Welder, borne in Jarmin, in Land Salon [*sic*], in Mürkeron, by proffesion a mason and a jornaman.
4. Hance Mitchsmith, in Jarmin borne, in the Land of Salon, in Mardin, a mason, a covenant servant.
5. Andrews Washman, borne in Hie Jarmin, vnder the Prince of Bromesber, by proffesion an imbrotherer, a maister.
6. Jessee de Ford, borne att Mosey Henno, vnder the Kinge off Spaine, silckweaver, a maister, and one of the French Congregation.
7. Mary Harris, by traid a silckweavers wyffe, borne in Hie Jarmin, one of the Duch Congregation. Hir X marke Mary Harris.
8. Richard Yernzin and John Yernzin, the 2 sonnes of Mary Harris, borne both of them in Amsterdam.
9. James Sherown, a master, and hee borne in Everin, in Fraunce, by trad a come maker; Collett Sherown, his wyffe, shee borne in Fraunce, in Pubrevell; both of the French Congregation.
10. Nicholas Bellow and his wyffe, both born att Welington, in Fraunce, by trad a silckwer [*sic*] and a maister, both pentioners to the French Congregation. The mark of X Nicholas Bellow.
11. Michael Lovell, by trad a silckwever, a jornaman, both hee and his wyfe borne att Wellinton, in Fraunce, both of the French Church. The marke of X Michael Lovell.
12. John Dowdell, silckwever, a maister, borne in Dunkirke, in Flaunders, of the Duch Congregation. The marke of X John Dowdell.
13. Audrian Medler and Ellin Medler his wyfe; he was borne in Anger, in Flaunders, he a silckwever; [she was] borne in Gittringbancke, in Brabon, hir profession is a baker; both of the Duch Church. The marke of X Audrian Medler.

14. Christofer Bushe, silkwever and jornaman, borne in Spere, in the Paulgraues contree, one of the Lvthers Church. His marke X Chr' Bushe.
15. John Fawse, silkweaver and master, borne in Shema, a Walloun, on of the French Congregation. The marke of X John Fawse.
16. Francis Ente, borne in Newkirke, in Flaunders, vnder the Kinge of Spaine, of y<sup>e</sup> Duch Church, a silk weauers wyfe. Hir marke X Francis Ente.
17. Francis Ente and Kathrin Ente; theise 2 children, borne in Walton, in Flaunders.
18. Tirre de la Heaye, silkweaner, a maister, borne att Turne, vnder King Henrie the Eighte, of the Frenche Congregation. The marke of X Tirre de la Hey.
19. Nicholas de Pry, and Jane de Pry, cossin, both borne in S<sup>t</sup>. Toman, vnder the Kinge of Spaine; his trad a silkweaver, a maister, and shee a servant; hee of the Duch Church, and shee of the French. His name Nicolas du Preu.
20. Hector Mante, borne in Fraunce, of the French Church, and one of the East Indians Company. Ann Manto, his wyfe, borne in Turney, in Flaunders, vnder the Kinge of Spaine, tustaffite weaver, of thee French Church. [Signed:] Anne Main.
21. Steuen Toffin, borne in Turney, a tustaffite [*sic*] weaver, a servant.
22. Nicholas Browne, tustaffite weaver, borne in Turney, of the French Church. The marke of X Nicholas Browne.  
Steuven Toffin and Nicholas Browne bee both servantes to Hector Mante and to his wyffe.
23. Gilliam Dewys and Barberey his wyfe, silkweaver, a maister, hee and his wyfe both borne in Anwarp, both of the French Congregation.
24. John Dewise, younger, silkwever, a maister, borne in Anwarpe, and one off the French Congregation.
25. John Steuenes was borne in Vanbrandanbridge Ratigni, servante and jornaman to William Dewyse, silk wever, of the French Church.
26. William Tuson, [born in] Ameeesort, onder (sel<sup>d</sup>) vnder the grave Morris, by trade a silkwever, and servant and jornaman to William Dewyse, of thee French Church.
27. Joyce Lambartson, silkwever, borne in Oytrick, in Ammerforth, vnder the grave Morris, servant and jornaman to John Dewyse, of the Duch Congregation. The marke of X Joyce Lambertson.
28. Garratt Vangleson, borne in Gillam, being Bushoprick vnder the Emperour, jornaman to John Dewyse, silkwever, of the Duch Church. The marke of X Garratt Vangleson.
29. Charles de Man and his wyfe Edie de Man, both borne att Bressill, in Brabant, hee by profession a tayler, and shee is a Duch Baker, of the Duch Church both.

A Not of all the Landlordes with theire howses devydid in our Parish as followethe :—  
Inprimis M<sup>r</sup> Cooke a house devydid in to xiiij<sup>ten</sup> tenements.

John Kemster, come maker, a house devydid.

William Francklin, curre, a house devydid.

Richard Pritte, sawyer, a house devydid.

Widow Stringfeild, a house devydid.

M<sup>r</sup>. Nene, a house dev[yd]id into vj tenements.

The names of all the Inmates in our Parish with the names of the Landlordes belonging to the same, as followeth :—

Landlordes.	Inmates.
Richard Pritte.	Richard Addyson, joyner.
Widow Hunte.	Thomas Holmes, taler.
William Francklin.	William Rundill, poyntmaker.
Widow Buckminster.	George Rodway, curre.
M <sup>r</sup> . Whitte.	William Keene.
Widow Stringfeild.	William Seamer, silkwever.
Robard Egilstone.	Richard Baker, combe maker.



The names of all the Lodgers and the Landlordes.

Landlordes.

John Hasill.  
Edward Jackson.  
Samuell Hubbard.  
James Kempe.  
Christopher Parker.  
John Pire.  
John Mason.  
Pearce Flood.  
Bartholmew Michaell.

Lodgers.

Richard Walker.  
William Plumridg.  
M<sup>rs</sup> Compton and hir sonn.  
Michaell Wetherborne.  
Mizaack ———.  
John Saunders.  
John Tilman.  
William Robardes.  
{ Leonard Bagley.  
{ John Galmatt.

[Signed:] John Venshell.  
Thomas Savage.  
Raphe Pace.  
John Jones.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 99, NO. 42.

**Return,** 18 September, 1618, by the Constables of St' George's, Southwark, of the Straungers residing within their district.

SURRY.

*Saint Georges Parishe in Southwarke, 1618.*

A true informacion and viewe made by the Constables and others whose names are appointed to ioyne with them, what Straungers are nowe resident in the same Parishe, with their state and condicion, and vnder what prince they depend vpon.

Inprimis, wee finde dwellinge in the Streete Side on Anthony Favell, straunger, borne in the Cittie Arros, within the Kingdome of Spaine, and dependes vpon the Soueraignetic and Kingdome of England, by trade a haberdasher of small wares, and of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. [Signed:] Anthoine Fauel.

Wee alsoe finde dwellinge in the Streete Side on John Younge, borne in the village of Ventee, in y<sup>e</sup> Country of Lalewe, neere Flaunders, within the Kingdome of Spaine, and dependes vpon the Soueraignetic of the Kingdome of England, by trade a hempe dresser, and of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. [Signed:] Jan le Jeune.

Wee alsoe finde lodgers in his saide house on John Brewer, which worketh iourniworke, a straunger, borne in Artwaies within the Kingdome of Spaine, and dependes vpon the soueraignetic of the Kingdome of England, by trade a hempe dresser, and of honest conuersacion as wee conceive, and as his master and mistris reportes of him. John X Brewers his marke.

Alsoe wee finde in y<sup>e</sup> same howse there lodgeth on Martyn de Manne, borne att [*sic*] in the Cittie in Ameore in y<sup>e</sup> Kingdome of Spaine, and dependes vpon the soueraignetic of the Kingdome of England, by trade a hempe dresser, and newe come. Martyn de X Manne his marke.

Alsoe wee finde in the same howse there lodgeth on James Masure, straunger, borne in Lill, within the Kingdom of Spaine, and dependes [upon] the soueraignetic of the Kingdome of England, by trade a hempe dresser, and new come. [Signed:] Jacqnas X Masure.

Alsoe wee finde in Mayepoll Alley there lodgeth in the howse of W<sup>m</sup>. Glover on Anthony Nattoo, straunger, who worketh with M<sup>r</sup>. Younge, hempe dresser, borne att Monserinhowe within the Kingdome of Spaine, and depends vpon the soueraignetic and Kingdome of England, of honest conuersacion as his M<sup>r</sup>. reporteth of him, and hath dwelt with his M<sup>r</sup>. this 11 yeres. Anthony X Nattoo his marke.

- Alsoe there dwelleth in the streete side on Peter Brocke,\* a cutler by trade, borne att Berissland, in Germany, vnder the gouernment of the Duke of Cleve, and dependes vpon the soueraignetie of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion, att this presente att Bathe.
- Alsoe there lodgeth in his house on John Brocke, his kinsman, and of the same trade and borne att the place aforesaid, and dependes vpon the same Kingdome, a iourniman to his vackle. John X Brock his marke.
- Alsoe there lodgeth in the house of Nicholas Downening, victualler, on Emanuell Dolvero, borne at Brasill, in America, by trade a marchaunt, and on [that] dependes vpon the soueraignetie and Kingdome of England, late prisoner in the Kinges Benche. [Signed:] Manoel Doluer<sup>a</sup>.
- Alsoe in y<sup>e</sup> Mynte wee finde there dwelleth on Hance Smith<sup>e</sup>,\* cutler, borne att Berissland, in Germany, vnder the Government of the Duke of Cleve, and dependes vpon the soueraignetie of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion. Haunce H Smith his marke.
- Alsoe in y<sup>e</sup> Mynte wee finde on Cornelius van de Hooffe, straunger, borne att Guilicke, within the Dukedome of Cleve, by trade a silkeweaver, on that dependes vpon the soneraignety of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. [Signed:] Corneles van d'Hof.
- Alsoe in the Mynte wee finde on Arnold Meare, straunger, borne in Colan within the Empery of Germany, by trade a silkeweaver, on that dependes vpon the soueraignetie of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. Arnold X Meare his marke.
- Alsoe in Blackmanstreete wee finde that dwelleth there on John Isacrocke, straunger, borne att Titts, within the Dukedome of Cleve, by trade a leather dresser, on that dependes vpon the Soueraignetie of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. [Signed:] Jann Eissenkraitt (?)
- Alsoe in y<sup>e</sup> same streete wee find one Abraham van Gilder, straunger, borne att Antwerpe within the province of the Archduke of Brabant, lodgeth in the house of Hugh Beeston, victualler, by trade a silkeweaver, and dependes vpon the soueraignetie of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. [Signed:] Abraham van Ghelederen.
- Alsoe in Longe Lane wee find on Gillam Fawkeneere, straunger, borne att Antwerpe, within the province of the Archduke of Brabant, dwelleth there, by trade a packe threed maker, and dependes vpon the soueraignetie of the Kingdome of England, a man of honest conuersacion as wee conceive. Gillam X Fawkener his marke.
- |                     |               |               |
|---------------------|---------------|---------------|
| [Signed:] Wi: Adams | } Constables. | John Tailer.  |
| George H Howe       |               | Robert Shawe. |
| William Smith.      |               |               |
- [Endorsed:] S<sup>t</sup> Georges certificate; d[elivere]d September the xviii<sup>th</sup> 1618.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 99, No. 43.

**Return**, [18 September], 1618, by the Constables of S<sup>t</sup> Olave's, Southwark, of the Strangers resident within their district.

SURR: S<sup>t</sup>. OLAVES IN SOUTHWARKE, 1618.

A booke of all the Strangers names in the Parishes of S<sup>t</sup> Olaves in Southwarke, parsell of the Ward of Bridg Without.

\* "Deuizen" in margin.

*Skynners Alley.*

He is an Englishman. Andreece Hallicoate, his sarvant Robert Laranee, by trade a tape wever, bornne in Raterdame, byne here vj yers, a covenant sarvant. The marke X of Robert Laranee.

*The Streett Syd.*

A man of honest conversation. Gyllyam Spease, by trade a joyunner, bornne in Gullicke, vnder the Duche of Cleave, and Jannacay Yacopes, bornne in Holland; he hath byn here in England 13 yers and his wyfe 38 yeres; and on servant Lewcks Alberts, borne in Ouer Rissone, in Freesland, byn in England 3 yeres. [Signed:] Wilbort Spirs. Lucas Albert.

*Church Yard Alley.*

A man of honest conversation. John Palmer, by trade a joyunner, bornne in Anwarp, in Brabant, byn here xviii<sup>th</sup> yeres. [Signed:] John Palmer.

*Walnuttree Lane.*

A man of honest life and conversation. Nychols Dorrom, by trade a joyunner, bornne in Senvallery, vnder the King of Frances his dominion, byne in England 12 yeres. [Signed:] Nicollas Deron.

*In Smythes Alley.*

Her X mark. Marry Algood, lodging lodged [*sic*] at Henry Allens, a thrid man; shee waste bornne in the Lowe Contrys, vnder the Arch Duckes Dominion, a very old wonman, byne here 44 yers.

A free denison. John Grewell, by trade a joyunner, bornne in Valkenborowe, vnder the Arch Duche, byn in England 40 yeres. [Signed:] Jhon Gruwell.

*In Glene Alley.*

Hance Lobengstone, by trade a joyunner, bornne in Hie Jarmanie, byne here 11 yers.

Her husband is an Englishman. Mary de Flam, the wyfe of Sammewell Tutdamonday, shewe maker, bornne in Vallensen, in Artoyce, vnder the Arch Duckes Dominion, byne here in England 30 yeres. Mary her M marke.

Borne in Canterbury. John Dewssertt, by trade a silkewever, bornne in ——..

Peren' Norman, the wyfe of Ezeas Pontey, by trad a silke wever, bornne in St<sup>r</sup> Malters, vnder the King of France, byn here 36 yeres. Peren Norman her X marke.

John Flypoe, by trade a silkewever, bornne in ——..

Innatt. Arnold Nycholas, by trade sylkewever, bornne in Assey, in Jarmaney, byne in England 4 yeres, and Jayne his wyfe, bornne in Turnney; shee hath byne here 50 yers. Jacken Lenney borne in Tornney, byne here 30 yeres. Aret Clues her X mark.

Anthony Orssine, by trade a taffetey wever, bornne in Vallensyan, in Hennigoe, byn here 25 yeres in England. [Signed:] Anthonne Arsin.

A man of honest life and conversation. Allerd Linssell, by trade a taffetey wever, bornne in Turnney, in Flandres, and his wyffe, byn here 31 yeres. [Signed:] Alarde L.

Innatt. Adrian Ostome, by trade a silkewever, bornne in Turnney, byn in England this 15 yeres. [Signed:] Adrien Oston.

Gyllyam Bush, by trade a tafatey wever, bornne in Vutricke, a bishopricke nere Holland, byn here 20 yeres. [Signed:] Willem Bosch.

John Wyiland, by trade a joyunner, borne in Gullicke, in Flanders, vnder the Arch Duche, and Mary his wyfe, bornne in Flanders, byn here 40 yeres. Her X marke.

- Petter Papper, by trade a browne backer, bornde in Tornney, vnder the Arch Ducke, byn in England 15 yeres, and Margrett his wyfe, bornde in Flanders byn here 40 yeres. His **P & P** marke.
- John Decoster, by trade a threed twister, bornde in Gantt, vnder the Arch Ducke, 33 yeres byn here; Mary his wyfe, bornde in Brissells, in Brabant, byn here 33 yeres. [Signed:] Jan de Coster.
- John Tewboe, by trade a silke wever, borne in Rysell, in Flanders, byne in England, 14 yeres. [Signed:] John Tieubau.
- Danuell Syx, a skole master, bornde in Anwarp, byne here 22 yeres. [Signed:] Daniel Six.
- Jarmayne Demollen, by trade a taffatey wever, bornde in Tornney, byne in England 32 yeres. His **X** marke.
- Borne in  
Norewitch. John Casshewe, by trade a taffatey wever, borne in ———.
- Joyes Vandale, a silke wynder, bornde in Owen Orden, in Flanders, byne here 43 yeres. Her **X** marke.
- Her  
marke. M John Bofkyne, by trade a silkewever, bornde in Cleve Land in Gullick, byne here 45 yeres, and Margrett his wyfe borne in Owenner in Flanders, shee hath byn here 50 yeres. His **X** marke.
- Addom Bowtone, joyunner, borne in Gant, byne here 39 yeres.
- Issacke Come, by trade a ———, borne in ———.
- Gyllyam Mayewe, by trade a taffatey wever, bornde in Turnney, byn here 16 yeres.
- A man of  
honest life  
and conver-  
sation. Abraham Bloyer, by trade a tafetey wever, bornde in Antwarp, byn here 30 yeres, and Hester, his wyfe, bornde in Antwarp, byne here 30 yeres. [Signed:] Abraham Bloiart.
- Theoder Bryll, bornde in Jarmeney, vnder the Palsgrave, by trade a dyer, byne here 17 yeres. [Signed:] Theodore Breull.
- A man of  
very good  
conversation. John de Wattyne, by trade a taffatey wever, bornde in Tornney, byne in England 18 yeres, Peren Bowen his wyfe, bornde in Tornney, byne here 14 yeres, and Madlyne his mother, bornde there alsoe. [Signed:] Jan De Watines.
- Marry Lemare,\* by trade a French skolmistres,† bornde in Antwarp, byn here 40 yeres. [Signed:] Marie le Maire.
- Petter Blocke, bornde in Turnney, byne in England 4 yeres, and his wyfe, by trade a tafatey wever; 2 children bornde in Tornney. His marke **X**.
- Kath[e]r[en] Deflem, by trade a silkewynder, bornde in Vallenchia, 30 yeres byne here; Jayne‡ Flypoe, bornde in Flanders, byn here 30 yeres; Arogon Coccobett, bornde in Tornney, byne here viij yeres. Jayne **X** her marke. Arogon **X** her marke.
- Ennor Dowrey, by trade a silke wever, bornde in by [sic] Turnney, byne here viij yeres and a halfe, and Barbrey his wyfe, bornde in Anett, in the Low Countreys, byn here vj yeres. [Signed:] Enerai Dure.
- Kathner [sic] Lewbrack, by trade a spinster, bornde in the land Fangulecke, byne 5 (?) yeres in England. Her **X** marke.

*The Street Syd.*

- Bartholmew Powell, by trade a joyunner, bornde in the land Fangulycke, byn here 45 yeres, and Ellen his wyfe, bornde vnder the government [of] the land of Lueke, shee hath byne here 45 yeres. [Signed:] Bartholomeus Pauwell.
- Godfree Cloyss, by trade a gonne smyth, bornde in Swole beyond Amsterdam, byn here 50 yeres. [Signed:] Godfre Clos (?).

\* "Arthuer Ruttey" struck out.

† "Silkewever" struck out.

‡ "Mary" struck out.



*In Tenter Alley.*

Anness Deger, wyddowe, boranne in Tornney, in Flandars, byn here 50 yeres, a French skolmistres. Her **X** marke.

Barnnerd Jonsone, by trade a shewmaker, boranne in ———.

John Golver, by trade a silke dyer, boranne in Lence, in Artoyse, byne here xvij \* yeres, and Mary his wyfe, borne here. [Signed:] Jean Galuer.

Borne in Nor-  
wich. John Gardner, by trade a joynner, boranne in Norwich, yett of the French Con-  
grigation.

Nychols Wattine, by trade a silke wever, boranne in Turnney, and Judeth his wyfe, boranne there tow, byn here vij yeres, and one of the children boranne there alsoe.

Danuell Mayewe, by trad a taffatey wever, boranne in Tornney, byn here 9 yeres, and Margrett his wyfe, boranne in Turnney alsoe. [Signed:] Daniel Mahieu.

Borne in  
Barckshire. Ellisebth [sic] Demollen, wyddow, silke wynder by trade, boranne in ———.

*In the Mays.*

[In the con-  
try.]† Thom[as] Tiboles, by trade a smyth, boranne in Brabant, byn in England 17 yeres. His **X** marke.

Jesper Gaberey, sylke wynder, boranne in Turnney, and Ellen his wyfe, boranne in the Wayte, 2 chyldren boranne in Holland, byne in England 4 monthes. [Signed:] Gaspar Gabry.

[He is in the  
contrey.]† Martyne Pollen, by trade a dyer, boranne in [France]† a towne called the Waye, nere vnto Turnney, in the Arch Duckes Dominion. [Signed:] Martin Poulain.

John Bonnett, by trade a wool comer, boranne in Montt, and Marry his wyfe, boranne there to, byne here 3 yeres. His [her]† **X** marke.

Petter Dussant, by trade a gardner, boranne in Newcarke, in Flanders, byne here 36 yeres, and Kathaern his wyfe, borne in Antwarp. His **X** marke.

Danuell Vampey, by trade a silkewever, boranne in Antwarp, vnder the Arch Duckes Dominyon, byn here 36 yeres, and Marry his wyfe, boranne in Antwarp. His **X** marke.

Stephen Egbirtt [Bailey, wyddow],† by trade a silke, wever, boranne in Embdone, in Jarmannie, byn here 15 yeres [and Sarra his wyfe, bor . . .]† His **X** marke.

Cornellis Vanhale, by trade a silke wever, boranne in Vallence, byne in England 10 yeres. [Signed:] Conus(?).

Petter Vannette, by trade a silke wever, boranne in Accon, in Jarmanie, byn her 14 yeres, Susan his wyfe, boranne in Antwarpe, byn here 33 yeres, and Tannikyne Batland, boranne in Bridges, in Flanders, byne here 36 yeres. There **X** marke.

Petter Pettersone, boranne in Antwarp, byne here 20 yeres, by trade a taffaty wever, and Marry his wyfe, boranne in Gullicke, byne here 24 yeres. [Signed:] Peeter Peeters.

Hey Deane, by trade a dyer, boranne in Hie Jarmanie, byn here 4 yeres, and Wyddylynnay hes wyfe, borne in Fenlow, in Gelderland. Hey Dene **X** his marke.

Edwrd Wayborne, by trade a dyer, boranne in Gruning, in Freesland, byne here 15 yeres, and his wyfe, borne in Antwarp, vnder the Arch Ducke, shee hath byne here 7 yeres. Edwrd. **E W** Wayborne his marke.

Thobyas Jonsone, his wyfe Jossynkyne, by trade a dyer, boranne in Rufflay, in Flanders, byn here 20 yeres. [Signed:] Tynten.

A dennesone. Nychols Ryce, by trade a joynner but now he is a stiller of aquivittae, boranne in Berry, vnder the Deweke of Clefe, byn here 60 yers. His **N R** marke.

[Abraham Coussell, by trade],† ———, borne in ———

\* Or "xxij."

† Struck out.

- A donnesone. Petter Vass, by trade a letherdreser, bornne in Segerowe, vnder the Duche of Cleefe, byne here 27 yeres. [Signed:] Peter Vaerst.
- Jossyas Ost, by trade a tape wever, bornne in Gantt, vnder the Arch Duche, Synchae his wyfe, bornne in Harribey, vnder the Arch Duche, byne here in England 36 yers. [Signed:] By my Jos Hoste.
- Larance Hendricke, by trade a silkewever, bornne in the land Fangvllieke, byn in England 20 (?) yers, and Wm. Sings, a boy, borne in Gullike, in Hie Dutch land. [Signed:] Lance Hendrick.
- James [John]\* Sparren, by trade silke wever, bornne in the land fan Lewecke, byn here 19 yeres, and Joane [Pertte]\* his wyfe, bornne in Brabantt, byne here 42 yeres. His X marke. Her X marke.
- Wm. Snelling his wyfe Mary, [by trade],\* bornne in Swanover, in Holland, byn in England one yere. [Signed:] Mary.
- Alexander Clemment, one of the Dutch poast, bornne in ———; he is now in the Lowe Contrey.
- Petter van Mere, by trade a tape wever, bornne in the land Fangulieke, byne in England 11 yers. His X mark.
- John Roogosse [Rookynes],\* by trade a gallie pott maker, bornne in Midlborowe, byn here 2 yeres, one child bornne there to, Madlyen the wyfe of the sayd John. His X marke. Her X marke.
- Nycholas Dewtoe, by trade a silkewever, bornne in Paryes, byne here 8 yeaes. His X marke.
- Chrystyan Lowest, borne in Dollett, in Holland, galli pott maker, 5 weekes byn her. Hey Jonsone, bo[r]ne in Dellet, byn here halfe a yere. [Signed] X Arien [sic] Jansen.
- Arnold Allers, by trade a lether dresser, bornne in land Fangulick, vnder the Duche of Cleefe, byne here 17 yeres, and Garette Bagen, a hird sarvant, bornne there to, byn here 4 yeres. [Signed:] Art. Aelers.
- Gossone Smyth, by trade a shewmaker, but is now a bowe string maker, bornne in Sithart, vnder the Duche of Cleefe, byne in England 50 yers. The marke X of Gossen Smyth.
- James Bollen, by trade a dyere, bornne in Darnickle, vnder the Arch Duche Dominion, byne here 16 yeres, and Jayne his wyfe, bornne in Hye Jarmany, shee hath byn here 30 yeres; James Dellahaye, borne in in [sic] Lyle, in Flanders, byne here 3 yeres. [Signed:] Jaques Bollen. Jacque Hes (?).
- John Harman, by trade a lining wever, borne in Brill, in Holand, byn in England 16 yeres.
- Jacob Huefman, by trade a silkewever, bornne in Gelder Land, by[n] here 20 yere. ——— Watters, wyddow, a dyere nurse, bornne in Hollond, byn in England 25 yeres. The marke X of Wyddo Watters.
- [Petter Decane, by trade a dyer, borne in ———.]\*
- Roger Addonney, aqevitt stiller by trade, borne in the land Vanguleecke, byne in England 50 yers. His R A marke.
- And Anthony Morell, borne in Bylloy, nere Artoyse, byn here one yere and a halfe, by trade a cooper. Anthony X Morell his marke.
- Petter Pettersone, by trad an ores wever, bornne in Flanders, byne here 30 yers, and Annes his wyfe, bornne in Brabant, in Antwarp. Her X marke.
- Margrett the wyfe of William Cooke, silke wever, bornne in Tornney, in Flanders, byne here 20 yeres. This is X her marke.
- Warsew Bare, by trade a taffatywever, bornne in Tornney, in Flanders, and his wyfe there to, by[n] here 5 yers, and Symond Demollen and Anes his wyfe, bornne in Tornney, byne here 5 yeres. X the marke of Sym'd. The marke of X Bars wyfe.



- Both in  
one house.
- Jullyan Decane, by trade a dyer [joynner],\* borne in Tornney [Hennoy],\* in Flanders, byne here 50 yeres. [Signed:] Per me Julin du Quesne.
- Nyches Demollen, silkweaver, borne in Turnneny, in Flanders, byn here almost one yere, and Julyan Samber his wyfe, borne there to. The mark X of him.
- Samewell Vinsent, by trade a dyer, borne in Londone, b[u]t hee hath a servant Jams Decane, borne in Callis, in France, byne in England 2 yeres. [Signed:] Jacques du Quesne.
- Petter Lepperer, by trade a dyer, borne in A'muanter, in Flanders, vnder the government of the Cont Egrmont, byn in England 15 yers. [Signed:] Per mee Piter Le Pipre.
- Daved Harttman, by trade a dyer, borne in Bronswycke, in Jarmanny, byn here 12 yers. [Signed:] Daniel Herman.
- Hendricke Harttieman, by trade a coopper, borne in Bronswycke, in Jarmanny, byn here 8 yers. Henyd<sup>r</sup> X Hartiman.
- Edwrd Tice, by trade a shewemaker, and doth keep a vituling house, borne at Weeke, nere Vutricke, in Holland, byn in England 58 yeres. The marke X of him.
- Borne in  
England.
- James Marshall, by trade a vallewier maker; he hath a sarvant his name is Hance Bolee, borne in Hambrowe, vnder the State of the King of Denmarke, byne in England 2 yeres. The marke X of him.
- Chrystyan Whelhames, galley pott maker and aquivtay styller, borne in Pallsgrasland, and his wyfe, and Mary Miller, his wyfes syster, both borne in Daventry, in Gelderland, they haue byne [here] the one 26 yers and her syster 10 yers. [Signed:] Christian Wilhelm. Marya Molnere (?).
- Petter Jonsons, borne in Delph, byn here 5 weekes. His X marke.
- Harnan Jespers, joynner, lodged at Thomas Ledams, borne at West Falan, vnder the Erldome of Comton, byn here a leuen yers. His H marke.
- Cloyddios Symonds, by trade a silke dyer, borne in Paryes, in France, byn in England 12 yers. [Signed:] Claudius Symons.
- The marke X of Ryche<sup>r</sup> Daves, Constable.
- Peter Veerst, Constable.
- Charles Harte, Constable.
- Roger Harrie Younge, Constable.

## STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 99, NO. 44.

**Return,** [18 September, 1618,] by the Constables of the Liberty of the Clink, of the Strangers resident within their district.

## LIBERTIE OF THE CLINCKE.

By vertue of a warrant to vs directed wee haue made search and enquiry within the Liberty of the Clinck what Strangers are enhabiting and lodging within the same Liberty, and doe fynde theis persons herevnder named, viz<sup>t</sup>:

Nicholas Closson, lookingglassmaker, borne at Amsterdam, vnder his Exelency, and frequenteth the Parrish Church of S<sup>t</sup> Saviours, in Southwark, and doth comonly keepe 4 servantes, Englishmen. The mark of Nicholas X Closson.

\* Struck out.

- John de Frees, tuff taffety weaver, borne in the City of Myhell, in Brabant, vnder Duke Albertus, and frequenteth the Dutch Church; his dwelling is in Rochester House, whereof M<sup>r</sup> Fynch is landlord. [Signed:] Jan de Vries.
- Peter Barnar, professor of phissick, dwelling in Rochester House, borne in Germany, and frequenteth the Dutch Church.
- Peter Fox, basketmaker, borne in Sneak, in West Freezland, vnder Prince Morris, and is of the Dutch Church, and hath byn 50 yeaes in England, aged 78 yeaes. The mark of Peter X Fox.
- Christofer Hayninges, basketmaker, borne at Applingdam, in Freezland, vnder Prince Morris, and is of the Dutch Church, aged 21, and worketh neare Maide Lane vnder Henry Adrianon of Eastcheap, in London. X
- Peter Maule, basketmaker, borne at Areklus, in Gelderland, vnder Prince Morris, and is of the Dutch Church, and aged 42, and hath byn in England 22 yeaes. [Signed:] Peter Moll.
- Peter Wamus, basketmaker, borne at Anwarpe, vnder Duke Albertus, and is of the Dutch Church, and worketh vnder M<sup>r</sup> Wheatley, dwelling in Eastcheap. [Signed:] Pieter Weemas.
- Leife Highway, basketmaker, borne neare Gaunt, vnder the Arch Duke, of 3 yeaes being in the Liberty, and vseth the Dutch Church, and dwelleth in Rose Alley, M<sup>r</sup> Edw. Hatton being his Landlord. The mark of Leif X Highway.
- Peter Walloone, basketmaker, aged 20 yeaes, borne in Dort, in Holland, vnder Prince Morric, of the Dutch Church, and worketh in Mosses Alley, vnder W<sup>m</sup>. Paxston, of Breadstreet, in London. The mark of Peter X Walloone.
- John Frances, aged 26 yeaes, borne at Harlam, in Holland, vnder Prince Morris, of the Dutch Church, and is a tapeweaver, and worketh with Widdow Revell,\* neare the Bancksyde. [Signed:] Jan Franses.
- † Pieter Mecup, borne in Ostend, in Flanders, vnder Grave Morris, lived in England about xv yeres, he is of the Dutch Church, a bricklayer by his occupation. Pieter Mecup X his marke.
- Bartholmew Glasse, aged 22 yeaes, borne at Sighy, in Saxony, vnder the Duke of Saxon, by profession a joyner, of the Dutch Church, and worketh at Richard Watfordes, on the Banckside. X BK
- Nicholas Flowyn, aged 26 yeaes, borne at Anwerpe, married to a woman borne there, vnder the Duke Albertus, by trad a carpenter, and of the Dutch Church, and worketh at M<sup>r</sup> Watfords. [Signed:] Niklaes Flouwyn.

[Signed:] Roger Cole.  
The mark of W<sup>m</sup>. X Benfeild.  
Edwarde Griffin.  
Willi' Kenten.  
Mihell M F Francis.  
Phillip Filcockes.

[On a separate leaf:—]

#### THE CLINCK LIBERTY.

- † Garatt Haragoodes, a basketmaker, comminge from Gisborne, vnder the Kinge of Spaine, and frequenteth the Dutch Church, and hath dwelt here 7 yeaes. [Signed:] Gheeraert Heerregodts.

\* Or *Pevell*?

† This entry is in a different hand to the rest, and is entered at the bottom of a page.

‡ This entry is in the same hand as that of "Pieter Mecup".

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 99, No. 45.

**Return**, [18 September, 1618,] by the Constables of the Parish Garden, of the Strangers resident within their district.

Vincentius Sayon, Brugensis Flandriae, nunc temporis sub Dominio Archidusis Austriae, et a senatu Londinensi admissus ensarius in bursa Londinensi.—  
[Signed:] Vincentius Sayon.

Item, ther is on M<sup>r</sup> Syon, a Dutchman, that hath of leat taken a howsse and a gardue plote in this Liberty of Parrish Garden, and her dwelleth, and we hau caused hym to certifye with his owne hand wher he wase born, and of condition and proffession he is of, as appearth her above written; and other stranger we have none inhabiting amongst vs.

[Signed:]

The marke of X me Jhon Keylock.

William George.

Henry X Renovells.

William Wells. Parishgardin Libertie.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 99, No. 46.

**Return**, 18 September, 1618, by the Constables of Bermondsey, of the Strangers residing within their district.

BARMONDSEY, IN COMITATU SURRY.

A true presentment of all the Strangers within the Parish of St<sup>e</sup> Marie Magdalens, in Barmondsey in the Countie of Surry, as well householders as servants.

Judith Rutter, woolkommer; her servants:

Wolkomers. { John Crackeno, a Wallon, borne in Bequoy, vnder the Archduke. The marck of Jhon X Crackeno.

Lowe Luddow, a Wallon, vnder the Archduke, his cheife abode in the City of Canterburie, in Kent. [Signed:] Louy Ledou.

Peter Peatine, a Wallon, vnder the Arch-duke, his cheefe abode in the City of Norwich. The marck of Peeter X Peatine.

Jacob Summers, silkweaver; his servantes:

Stephen Smith, } borne in Andwerpe, vnder the Arch-duk. The mark of Steeven Mathew Smith, } X Smith; the marke of X Mathew Smith.

*Householders.*

Anthony Hanser, or Johnson, borne in Andwerpe, vnder the Arch-duke, a blacksmith. The marck of Antonie X Jhonson.

Jaques de Cro, a Wallon, borne in Torney, vnder the Archduke, a stuff weaver. The marck of X James de Cro.

Phillip Loton, a Wallon, vnder the Arch-duk, silkeweaver. The marck of X Phillip Loton.

Cornelis Tice, borne in Dunhage, in Holland, vnder the States, a tayler. The marck of Cornelis X Tyce.

John Macko, borne in Valençon, in Hartois, under the Arck-duke, hempe dresser. [Signed:] By me John Mauko.

Pinmakers. { John Johnson, borne in Clanfathermarke, in Cleueland, vnder the Duke of Cleuee. [Signed:] Janson Vandruhem.

Lawrence Trouell, borne in Mastrick, in Brabant, vnder the Arch-duke. The marck of Laurence X Troueell.

John Hardwin, borne in Meayn, in Flanders, vnder the Arch-duke, merchant.  
[Signed:] By my Jan Herdewyen.

Cornelis Beard, borne in Ardoy, in Flanders, vnder the Arch-duke, whitster.  
[Signed:] By my Cornelis Baert.

Peter Kempe, borne in Andverpe, vnder the Archduke, hempe dresser. [Signed:]  
Peeter Kempe.

John Huke, borne at Leyden, in Holland, vnder Graue Maurice, silkweaver  
[Signed:] Jaen Houch.

James de Greate, borne in Colyne, vnder Byshopp of Colyne, silkweaver. [Signed:]  
Jaques le Grand.

James de Great his seruants:

Silke-  
weavers. { Michaell Voydters, borne in Julia or Gulick, vnder the Duke of Julia. The  
marck of Michill X Voydters.  
Jacob Kettil-house, borne in Julia or Gulick, vnder the said sovereignty. The  
marck of James X Kittilhowse.  
John Hendrick, borne in Colyne, vnder the Byshoppe of Colyne. The marck of  
John I H Hendrick.

Vincent Barnard, borne in Loraine, in Fraunce, vnder the Duke of Loraine, silke-  
weaver. [Signed:] Vincant Bernard.

His seruants:

Hendricke Slideron, borne in Julia or Gulick, vnder the Duke of Julia, silkweaver.  
[Signed:] Hinderick Sleytrieme.

Peter Trocter, borne in Denmarke, vnder the Kinge of Denmark, silkweaver. The  
march of Peeter X Troecter.

Cornelis George, borne in Julia or Gulick, vnder the Duke of Julia, householder,  
silkweaver. [Signed:] Cornelis Joris.

Peeter Rubbins, born in Holland, in Harlame, vnder the States, silkweaver.  
[Signed:] Pieter Rubbens.

We whose names are herevnder written do certify that the persons before named  
at the tyme of our search, according to the warrant directed to vs, were all  
dwelling in our sayd Parish. In witness whereof, we have hereto sett our  
hands, at Barmondsey, this 18<sup>th</sup> day of September, 1618.

[Signed:] Thomas Willames.

Thomas Miller.

Thomas James.

#### STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I. VOL. 99, No. 47.

**Return,** [18 September, 1618], by the Constables of the Parish of Lambeth, of the  
Strangers residing within their district.

#### LAMBETH, IN COMITATU SURRIE.

*Strangers borne, inhabiting within this Parishe.*

M<sup>r</sup>. Hans Livins, innholder, borne at Luarden, in West Fresland, which is vnder the government  
of the States, nowe absent and in the Lowe Countries.

Nicholas Hendricke, a marryed man, and servaunt to M<sup>r</sup>. Hans Livins, borne in Brabant, vnder  
the government of the Archduke. He is nowe beyond the Seas.

Phillipp Phillippes, a marryed man, and servaunt to M<sup>r</sup>. Livins, borne in West Fresland, in the  
towne of Harlingan, vnder the government of the States. His wyfe and children are  
beyond the Seas.

Garliffe Livans, singleman, borne in Luarden, in West Fresland, vnder the government of the States. [Signed:] Gerlet Livans.

Garret van Hee, gardiner, borne in Gaunte, vnder the government of the Archduke. He is a free denisine of this Countrey.

Gloade Gillett, by profession a glassmaker, borne in Highe Burgondie, vnder the government of the King of France. The marke of Gloade Gillett.

S<sup>r</sup> Nowell Caren, Lord Ambassador for the States of the Vnited Provinces, inhabitinge with his familye in this Parishe.

[Signed:] Henrye Barnes

William Gould

George Snellinge

George Creswell

The marke of Peter P Goteley } Constables.

### LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, $\frac{14}{27}^{\frac{2}{5}}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 April, 19 James I. (1621) of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621). Much faded; see p. 276.

#### THE HUNDRED OF OSULSTON.

##### THE TOWER DIVISION.

##### *S<sup>r</sup> Katharines.*

##### [Strangers, in goods.]

[Bartho]lomew Vancombrough	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
... . . . . Vandenore	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
[Nicholas] Jacobson	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
... . . . . er	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
[Fran]cis [Alla]rd	...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Av	...	...	...	...	...	[j] li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Michell Aronte	...	...	...	...	...	[j li.]	...	v s. iiij d.

##### Strangers, by the poll.

William Vandam [and hi]s wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Lambert Johnson and hi[s] wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Elizabeth (?), the wife of Richard S . . y	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
John	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Mathew, and Katherine his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Susan, the wife of Henry Harman	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.

##### *Eastesmithfeild.*

##### Strangers, in goodes.

Peter Leonard	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	[vli. vj s. viij d.]
Hans van Brookeaver	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Abraham Harwyn	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Henry Barnes	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	[ij li. xiiij s. iiij d.]
Jacob Hundred	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Christofer Pynne	...	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Anthony Pistor(?)	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Abraham Lawes	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.



Abraham Miller	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Joos Marygame	...	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
James Allawyn	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
George Shutt	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Peter Godseall	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Charles van Payne	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.

## Strangers, by the poll.

Harman Johnson, and his wife, and Whipkin her daughter	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	ij s.
Peter Vanlore	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Harman Longe	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
John Androes and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Harman Rowland	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Nicholas Spoltman	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Gyles de Grove and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Peter van Effen and his wief	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
John Sonnyvell and his wief	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
James Rennalt	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Peter Hawen	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Dauid Derickson	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Lucas Cavens (?) and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Francis Delache and hys daughter	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Jacob Shophowse	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
John Keser	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
William Albertes and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Garrett Clith . . son (?)	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
William Ha . . . kes and his wief	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Isaac James and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
John Sea . . .	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
— Johnson, vid'	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Thomas Evers	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Harman Harmonson	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Josias Bullwyn	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
John Mollway	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Rowland Hubberd and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Richard (?) Oye [or Gye?] and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
William Storkes and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Barbara Leonard	}	servantes to Peter Leonard	...	...	...	...	—	...	v s. iiij d.
Peter Woolfe			...	...	...	...	—	...	
John Cumminge			...	...	...	...	—	...	
Symon Keser			...	...	...	...	—	...	
Peter Lovemberge			...	...	...	...	—	...	
Mary Bro[v]ler	}	servantes to James Desamson (?)	...	...	...	...	—	...	ij s. viij d.
John Marsvecke			...	...	...	...	—	...	
Leonard Leonardes			...	...	...	...	—	...	
William Decoster			...	...	...	...	—	...	
Peter Bakar			...	...	...	...	—	...	
Peter de Floroe (?)	}	servantes to William Parsons	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Charles (?) Wyer			...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Ha . . . Kettlebewte			...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Cornelius Hurseers (?), servant to William Parsons	...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.



*Hollivell Streete.*

## Strangers, by goodes.

Adrian Neese, vid'	...	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	xvj d.
Godfrey de Vit	...	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	xvj d.
John Haulowe	...	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	xvj d.

*In Hollivellhouse.*

## Strangers, by the pole.

Samuel Merrill and his wife, and Anthony Penoon their servant	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	ij s.
Peter Coquell and John Gardiner	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Phillip Burgeaw, vid', Garret van Awke and Anthony Plum, lodgers in her howse	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	ij s.
Abraham de Hare and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.

*In Hollivell Streete.*

## Strangers, by the pole.

James de Plu and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Peter Bookee	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vijj d.
Thomas Rodulphus	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vijj d.

*In Godderdes Rentes.*

## Strangeres, by the pole.

John Remee	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vijj d.
John Meeres and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Jonathan Sturney and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.

*Hackney.*

## Strangers ; goodes.

John Salladyne	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vijj d.
----------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-----------------

*Spitlefeildes and Peticoate Lane.*

## Strangers, in goodes.

Our Phillip Jacob	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. vijj d.
Waldron Deyntere	...	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	xvj s.
Joseph Deswarte	...	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	xvj s.
Noah Festere	...	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	xvj s.
Toby Sentory	...	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	xvj s.

## Strangers, by the pole.

James Collier, and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Marrin Wood	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vijj d.
Aff' Peter Grove, his wife, and his sonne	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	ij s. Aff'.
Aff' Nowell Cokley and his sonne	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Mathew Husmere	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vijj d.
Jacob Farew	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vijj d.
James Frier	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vijj d.
Lazarus Blanch	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vijj d.
Daniel Foxe	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vijj d.

	James Dice, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Mathew Graman, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	John Grombelow, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Cornelius Wratt, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Ellis Merrowe, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	James Mallowe	...	...	...	...	—	...	viii d.
	Rowland Decamber, and two children	...	...	...	...	—	...	ij s.
	John Ray, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Nicholas Page, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Peter Hubbert	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
Aff'	Claudius Smith	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
Aff'	John Verneale	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
Aff'	John Dreamer, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Maxmilian Muse	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
	Samuel Bullose, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	John Brefoe	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
	Judeon Faucon, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Andrew Devillers, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	John Twale, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Monday Prevooke, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Peter Deplashe, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Peter Dorne	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
	Henry Edwardes	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
	Furmyne Cārye	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
	Ely Troy, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	John Depone, and his wife, and Henry Serve	...	...	...	...	—	...	ij s.
	Daniel Depree, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	John Lambert and Lewes Saddle	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Xp'ofor Depree, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	James Rowland	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
	Nicholas Everson	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
	Jacob Goodine	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
	George Lambert, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Phillip Feild	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
	James Feild	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
	John Patten	...	...	...	...	—	...	vii d.
	John Martin, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Jeromy Flemen, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	John Shambo, his wife, and two children	...	...	...	...	—	...	ij s. viii d.

*Ratcliffe.*

## Strangers; goodes.

John van East	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viii d.
Godfrey Kagle	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
Peter Castile	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viii d.

## CHAUNCERY LANE DIVISION.

*Holborne end.*

## Stranger, in fee.

Aff'	James Bealiew, gent'	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xl s. Aff'.
------	----------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-------------

*Drurylane.*

## Strangers; goods.

Reignold Fountayne, gent'	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Leonard Michalyne, gent'	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.

*Queenestreete.*

## Stranger; goods.

Lewes Richardes, gent'	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
------------------------	-----	-----	-----	----------	-----	--------

## Strangers, by the pole.

Epiphanius Evesham	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Gyles Rudd	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

*Prince Street.*

## [Strangers, in goods.]

Baptiest	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
her	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.

*Cheswicke.*

## A stranger, in goods.

Sir Stephen Lesare, K <sup>t</sup>	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	--------	-----	----------

*Clarkenwell.*

## A stranger, in goods.

John Confesse	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s viij d.
---------------	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	----------------

*Stoke Newington.*

## A stranger; goods.

Ciprian Gabriell	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
------------------	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-----------------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{308}$ .

(Membrane 3.)

**Certificate**, 2 May, 19 James I. 1621, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerp and other places in the Low Countries, from the payment of the first Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621), pursuant to Letters Patent dated 21 April, 19 James I. (1621). Partly decayed.

Robert de la Barre, the Widowe [Gabrie], in the *Warde of Algate*. Jacob Bewley, Francis Penitere, Michaell Vandebrooke, Walraue [Lodowick], Lewis van Dam, Peter van Paine, in the *Warde of Billingsgate*. John Fortree, Adrian [Hendrick], Lionell Derency, in the *Warde of Bishopsgate*. John Lucey, Charles Huggobert, Nicholas Croen, [David] Marshall, in the *Warde of Broadestreete*. Sir Thomas Cooteeles, knight, Francis Sion, Widowe [Wiboe], Alexander van Enden, William Abeales, Laurence Musheeres, in the *Warde of Candlewickstreete*. [John de] Fra[nckv]illa, in the *Warde of Colemanstreete*. Hendrick Vanderhoven, in the *Warde of Dowgate*. Lewes van Hoobrooke, in the *Warde of Bridge*. Abraham Vandelden, Philipp [Surrerij], Jaques de Kent, Peter Soane, Peter van Payne, Abraham van de Cotter, in the *Warde of Langborne*. Thomas Rowse, Dominico Bowens, in the *Warde of Lymestreete*. Francis van Acre, in the [Warde of] *Cornehill*. John van Benden, in the *Warde of Criplegate*. Peter Richault, in the *Warde of Walbrooke*. Stephen le Couch, in the *Warde of Bassieshawe*.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{508}$ .

**Memorandum**, 20 June, 19 James I. (1621), that Abraham des Deux villes and David Otgeer made oath before the Barons of the Exchequer that they were jointly taxed and assessed for payment of the first Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621), "at lx s. in goodes, as natives amongst the inhabitants of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Stevens in the Ward of Cheape, and hath made payment of viij s. according to the said rate of lx s." They were also assessed in the same parish and Ward "at xx li. in goodes, as straungers borne," but say they were born in England. They were assessed as "Abraham la Rouse of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Swithins, Walbrook, and Jos. Otgheere, of the parish of S<sup>t</sup> Buttolphes, Allgate". *Signed*: Jo. Denham.

Memorandum, that Roger Hughes, one of the Sub-Collectors for the first payment of the second Subsidy [*sic*] mentioned above, made oath that "David Owtgeare and Abraham de Duis"\* were assessed as strangers in the Ward of Cheape, at the rate of xx li. as mentioned in the above affidavit. *Signed*: Jo. Denham.

Certificate signed by John Regius, Minister of the London Belgic Church, Charles Lilbaert, Harendol Rosisey (?), and John Luce, that Abraham des Deux villes was baptised there 16 January 1591[-2] and David Otgeer 26 November, 1592.

LAY SUBSIDY, LONDON,  $\frac{146}{463}$ .

**Indenture**, 26 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## ALDERSGATE WARD.

*Saint Annes Parish.*

## Straingers.

Paule Vanherbert	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
John Richault	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s.

*Saint John Zacharyes.*

## Straingers.

Peter Bartlet	...	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	x s.
Frauncis Derrickson	...	...	...	...	...	vij li.	...	xxvj s. [vij d.]
Peter Beard	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s.
Peter Clarke	...	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	x s.
Hilliard Vanderheden †	...	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	x s.
James Flower	...	...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	x s.

*Saint Buttolphes.*

## Straingers.

Giles Bishopp	...	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xijj s.
Henry Coseter †	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{483}$ .

**Indenture**, 26 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## BREADSTREETE WARD.

\* *Sic*; see p. 246.† *Vander Heydon* on p. 181; *Vanderhoven*, 283.‡ *Scussetres* on p. 181; *Squisiter*, 263.

*S<sup>c</sup> Margaret Moyseyes.*

## Strangers.

Frederick Vandezant ...	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Haunce Horner ...	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{1447}{1482}$ .

(Membranes 3, 4).

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621). In very bad condition.

## WALBROOKE WARDE.

*Saint Mary W[olmoth].*

## Strangers.\*

Peter de Fox ...	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. [iiij d.]
Peter Richault ...	...	...	...	...	...	lx li.	...	x li.
Marke Caloone ...	...	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xx s.
Widdow de la Mall ...	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Daniel Herringhooke ...	...	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	v li.
Peter de Busker ...	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
John de Pane ...	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
Thomas de la Tomb ...	...	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	l s.
Lewes Bovey ...	...	...	...	...	...	[xv li.]	...	[l s.]
Peter Leonards (?) ...	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{1447}{1484}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted James I. (1621).

## BRIDGE WARD.

*S<sup>c</sup> Magnus.*

## Strangers.

Arnold Lulls ...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	x s.
Peter Bishopp, seruaunt to the said Arnold Lulls, per pol...	...	...	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.

*S<sup>c</sup> Bennett Gracechurch.*

## Strangers.

Elizabeth, the wife of Phillipp Burlemachi † per pol	...	...	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.
Peter Requisence, servant to the said Phillipp, per pol	...	...	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.
Jane Bore, servant to the said Phillipp, per pol	...	...	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.
Anthoine Calendryn, servaunt to the said Phillipp, per pol	...	...	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.
Paule Ganne, servaunt to the said Phillipp, per pol	...	...	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.

*S<sup>c</sup> Michael and S<sup>c</sup> Leonards.*

## Strangers.

Xp'ofor Lewis and John Lewis, partners	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
† Lewis van Hoobrooke	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.

## Stranger.

Sara Ducane ...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	x s.
-----------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	----------	-----	------

\* There are three other similar headings for the other parishes, but the names are illegible; about eleven entries.

† Englishman.

‡ "Pr[ivy] S[eal]" written under this entry.

*Alhallowes and S<sup>c</sup>. Martins.*

## Strangers.

William Vandam	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
Abraham Strippe	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xx s.
Marie Russell	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s.
[Strangers.]							
..... servant to the said William, per poll	...	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.
Mary Akers, servaunt to the said William, per pol	...	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.
Mary, wife of Abraham Stripp, per pol	...	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.
Sara Garrett, servaunt to the said Abraham, per pol	...	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDY, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{485}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## CORNEHILL WARDE.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Peters S<sup>c</sup>. Michaelles, S<sup>c</sup>. Xp'ofers.*

## Stranger.

Francis Vanacre (Pr[ivy] S[eal])*	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	[v li.]
-----------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------	-----	---------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{485}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## BILLINGSGATE WARDE.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Mary Athill.*

## Strangers.

William Bayard	...	...	...	...	[v li.]	...	xvj s. viij d.
Samuell de Fisher	...	...	...	...	1 li.	...	[viij li. vj s. viij d.]
Seagar Corsellis	...	...	...	...	1 li.	...	[viij li. vj s. viij d.]
Josias Weasell	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	[iiij s. iiij d.]
<i>S<sup>c</sup>. Buttolphes.</i>							
Pr <sup>s</sup> . Jacob Bewley	...	...	...	...	xl li.	...	vj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Giles de Butt	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
Pr <sup>s</sup> . Michael Vandebrooke	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Michael Vand Pitt	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Pr <sup>s</sup> . Francis Penitree	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Joas Copenburgh, senior	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.
Pr <sup>s</sup> . Peter Vanpaine	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Peter Bull	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
John de Vulfe	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.

*S<sup>c</sup>. George and S<sup>c</sup>. Margaret.*

## Strangers.

Onr. Abraham Beck	...	...	...	...	1 li.	...	[viij li. vj s. viij d.]
Daniell Vanhasuell	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	[1 s.]
Pr <sup>s</sup> . Walraue Ladowicke	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. [viij d.]
Balwin Mathewes	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
Pr <sup>s</sup> . Lewes Vandam	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	[vj s. viij d.]
Peter Jacobson	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	[xxxiiij s. iiij d.]
Phillipp Jacobson	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	[iiij li. vj s. viij d.]



*S<sup>c</sup> Margaret Pa[tens].*

Stranger.

Lucas Jacob ... .. xx li. ... iij li. vj s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{1}{157}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

DOWGATE.

*Greate and Little Alhallowes, S<sup>c</sup>. Lawrence Pountnies, and S<sup>c</sup> Jn<sup>e</sup> Parishes.*

Strangers.

Aug <sup>t</sup> nat <sup>r</sup>	Daniell Stott	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	v li.
	William Pagden, Peter Leonardes; partners	...	...	...	xl li.	...	vj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Cornelius Cornett	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xx s.
	John Langerman	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	John de Dorper	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Roger Scholler	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	John Mettes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xiiij s. iiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Giles Lampley	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xiiij s. iiij d.
	Henrick Houerner	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Cert <sup>r</sup>	Nicholas Weblin, senior	}	...	...	xxx li.	...	v li.
Ang <sup>t</sup>	Nicholas Weblin, junior						
Aff <sup>r</sup>	John Elias	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Peter Mason	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	John de Buck	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xiiij s. iiij d.
Pr <sup>r</sup> Senle	Hendrick Vanderhouen	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	v li.
	Giles Vanbrooke	...	...	...	xx li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.
	Widowe Leuenes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Baltus Louerman	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	x s.
	Peter Oaste	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Samuell Cozens	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	John Vanderheudorgh	...	...	...	xx li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.
Mercant <sup>r</sup> Hansae	Harman Rickman	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
	George Stampele	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
	John Heathe	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
	Jasper Mouen	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	x s.
	John Dawson, et vxor	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Samuell de Boyes	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Abraham de Boyes	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
	Vincent Vandeclydon	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
	John Erbien	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Giles Vanbrookhon	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Jacob Johnson	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
	James Cornett, et vxor	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
	Baltazer Stamphouse, et vxor	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Michael Greene	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
	Isaac Askewe, et vxor	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Jacob le Mott and Peter	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
	Jasper Hinde and William Williamson	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.
	Garrett Sluce	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
	Daniell de Montfilian, et vxor	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viij d.

	John Pippen ...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Anthonye Kuy and Jacob Drayton	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Marke Bruiton *	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Gomer Wilson	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
Servien <sup>t</sup> Mercat <sup>r</sup> de le Stilyd.	{ Rymman van Buckun	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
	{ John de la Rowe	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
	{ Milsane van Anwerp	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
	{ Edward Voaken	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Harman Seban	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
	John Balsar	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{488}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

BASSIESHAWE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup>. Michaell Bassieshawe.*

Stranger.

Pr<sup>s</sup>. Stephen le Couch ... .. xl s. ... .. vj s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{488}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621) of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

BROADESTREATE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup>. Peters.*

Stranger.

terr<sup>r</sup> Charles Huggobert ... .. iiij li. ... .. x s.

*Alhallowes.*

Strangers.

† Abraham de Putt	...	...	...	xx li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.
Harman Brookam	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
Jasper Lichfeild	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
James Fratier	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.

Strangers.

Frauncis Rosse, per pol	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.
Nicholas de [sic] Quesne, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	[x s.]

*S<sup>t</sup>. Bartholomewes.*

Strangers.

Aff <sup>r</sup> John de Cane	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	v li.
Aff <sup>r</sup> Peter de Cane †	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.

Strangers.

Joachim Mathewe, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	x s.
Aff <sup>r</sup> John du Quesne, † per pol	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.
Katherine du Quesne, per pol	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.
Jane Dorsart, per pol	...	...	...	00.	...	iiij d.

\* Or Brinton.

† "Di" paid 1, 13, 4 paid Anchor . . . . (?) written over this entry.

‡ *Peter du Quesne* is entered among the English names.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Mildreds.*

## Strangers.

John Harto	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Widdowe le Fever	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{450}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## LANGBORNE WARDE.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Mary Wolnoth.*

## Strangers.

Paul Furrey	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
James Probertes	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Nicholas Acons.*

## Strangers.

James de Best	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
Isaack van Payne (inde allocand' xliij s. viij d.)*	...	...	...	...	xxv li.	...	iiij li. iiij s. iiij d.
Pr <sup>s</sup> . Phillip Surrerej and Jaques de Kent	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.
Pr <sup>s</sup> . Peter Soane	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
Am <sup>d</sup> . Peter Evans (alias Ewins inde allocand' v s.)*	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	x s.
Peter van Payne	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
Susan de Best and Christian, a maid servant, Garrett Jacobs, at William de Bestes	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	j s.
John van Hassell	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
Mary Surrerej, at Ph: Surreres [ <i>sic</i> ]	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
Katherine de Kent, at de Kentes house	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.

*Alhollowes and S<sup>c</sup>. Bennet Gracechurch.*

## Strangers.

[Pr] <sup>s</sup> . Abraham Vandelden	...	...	...	...	Cxx li.	...	xxx li.
James Cole	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	v li.
Lewis Lamere	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
Jaques de Frees	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
Henry Powles	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
Pr <sup>s</sup> . Abraham van de Cotter (alias Van Cointe)*	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Dionis Backechurch.*

## Strangers.

Am <sup>s</sup> . Mathias Bushe, Elizabeth Bushe, Adrian Bush, at M <sup>r</sup> . Erners	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	j s.†
Am <sup>s</sup> . Arnold Franckerfeld, at Peter Sawyers	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
Michael Leman, and his wife	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
Cornelius Drake, and his wife	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
Am <sup>s</sup> . Nicholas Trapfoote, and his wife	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
Garrett Cossens, and his wife	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
Peter Fountaine	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.

\* Inserted.

† "Inde sol' p Math; Bushe iiij d." inserted.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{492}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621). Portions lost; see p. 291.

## CRIPLEGATE WARDE.

[*S<sup>c</sup> Alban's.s.*]

Strangers.

Christopher Messener	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
John Laurance	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Mary Strutling	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Agnes Hamlett, an old Dutch woman	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
James King, and Elizabeth his wife, and 3 strangers	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xx d.

[

Strangers.

Furrey . . . (?) and his wife, and one child	...	...	per pole.	...	xij d.
--	-----	-----	-----------	-----	--------

*S<sup>c</sup> Alphage and S<sup>c</sup> Olaues.*

Straungers.

Nicholas de Tellway, and his wife	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Christopher Sensoun and [his wife ?]	...	...	per pole.	...	[viiij d.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{492}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621) of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## CORDWAYNERSTREET WARD.

*S<sup>c</sup> Johns.\**

Strangers.

Michael Castelee	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	l s.†
Peter Bowteell	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	v li.†
Abell Allen	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{492}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621) of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## BISHOPSGATE WARDE.

*Alhallowes Parish.*

Stranger.

John Fortree	...	...	...	...	C li.	...	xvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
--------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	--------------------------

*S<sup>c</sup> Peters.*

[Stranger.]

Pr S.	Adrian Hendrick	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. [iiij d.]
-------	-----------------	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	----------------------

\* It is not clear whether these strangers belong to this parish or to the whole Ward.

† "Anglic' nat' idco exon' de xxv s."

‡ "Anglican' nat' idco exon' de l s."

*S<sup>c</sup>. Hellens.*

## Strangers.

	David Stanere ... ..	x li.	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
	Joabe Neave ... ..	x li.	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
Pr <sup>r</sup> S.	Widowe Demetrius ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	John Meynon ... ..	x li.	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
	Paule Vandervelt, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Jehan Delange ... ..	per poll.	iiij d.
	Widowe Atkinson ... ..	per poll.	iiij d.
	Harman Stoppart, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Ethelburge.*

## Strangers.

Angl <sup>r</sup> nat <sup>r</sup>	David de Clarke ... ..	v li.	xvj s. viij d.*
	Jaques Osey, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Abraham Baselleure, et vxor, 3 children ... ..	per poll.	xx d.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Buttolphes.*

## Strangers.

	James Gwyon ... ..	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	John Balliew ... ..	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Luke Deminay ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Debusie ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Maximiliam Lambert ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Andrewe Mayeur ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	John Letall ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Peter Freeman ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	John Dupreall ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Garrett Johnson ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Charles le Mott ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Marke Mansey ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Luther de Roby ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	John de Warshin ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	John de Warshin, junior ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Charles Seagars ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Ambrose Turnett ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Francis Cardoner ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Alexander Fourth ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Peter Vime ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	James Curson ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	John Lordall ... ..	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Paule de Larena ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Adam Bowen ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	George Caronn ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Charles le Roy ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	John Teffin ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Mylkebate ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
Angl <sup>r</sup> nat <sup>r</sup>	John Lansall† ... ..	xl s.	vj s. viij d.
	Gwillam le Sage ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Toby Bourey ... ..	xx s.	iiij s. iiij d.
	Esaias Lawyer ... ..	v li.	xvj s. viij d.

\* "Exon<sup>r</sup> de viij s. iiij d."† "Anglican<sup>r</sup> nat<sup>r</sup> ideo exo<sup>r</sup> de iij s. iiij d." inserted here.

	Widowe German	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
	William Dedam	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
AR	John Bridges	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
	Sampson de Sara	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	John Massell, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Kerry Kerry	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Peeter Petit,* & 1 childe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Ann Bellamy	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Guilliam Fountaine	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Joceline Godare	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Jaques Trigant, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Phillipp Lordane	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Jehan Terlame, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Abraham Trehome	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
AR	Peter Franckvile	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Paule Vanderfelden	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	John Bieuerley	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Martin Troulie	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	John Curten	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Jonas Fountaine	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Jehan Seagars	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Baltazar Derake	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Jasques Lescalliet	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Phillipp le Page	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Adrian Plisonn, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Artus Tyroyn, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Abell Souall	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
AR	Suzan Souall	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Guillam Grise, et vxor, & 2 children	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Nicodeme Derogie, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Francois Troulie	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Kateline Braunge	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	John Cornelius	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Jonas Devilliers, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
AR	John Montioy, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Mary Curten	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Clement Fountaine	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Loys de Creaton, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jaques Rupppe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Mary Morris, widowe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Aurelie Bartie	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Anthony Faald	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Glaund Dufour	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Abraham Vandenboise	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Abraham Lemmon	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Beniamin Deruelle, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jehan March, et vxor, with a childe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xij d.
	Oliuer Gillett, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Adrian Sourde, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Nicolas Peacocke, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Severeyne Legrade, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jaques Lescalliet, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

\* "Et vxor" struck out.



	Widowe Cricknell	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Margarett Lecoecke	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Aff <sup>*</sup>	Daniell Leuenberge, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>*</sup>	Abell Mountaine	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Nicolas Cocque, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Abraham Chaldron, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>*</sup>	Jaques Lebran	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	David Voysonn, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John le Cambre, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Garrett Mullines	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Jehan Devilliers, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>*</sup>	Isacke Spoonebane	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Able Castle, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Materne Carlelleun, et vxor, 2 children	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Jaques Debesone, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jehan Debeauquesne, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Guilliam Derniere, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Peeter Blanchart, et vxor, with one childe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xij d.
	Daniell Campion, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>*</sup>	Harry Lepage	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Jehan Delbone, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Peeter Lescallaet	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	John Dusarr	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Aff <sup>*</sup>	Jaques Leduck	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Robert Matton, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Paule Deruelle, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Anthony Bellamy, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff <sup>*</sup>	Katherin Levre, widowe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Cornelius Williau	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Symeon Capp, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Francis Trevan, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	David Joueline, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jehan Frietere, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Guilliam Foiterresse, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Abell Larre	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Aff <sup>*</sup>	Paule Pattou, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jehan le Cambre	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Anthony Desalte, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Godfry Vanhayes, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Widowe Stemer (?) *	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Peeter Robline	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	....., & 3 children	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Jehan Trl	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Alexander Host (?)	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Giles (?) le Caute,† et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[viiij d.]
	Jero (?) Legrame	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Jehan Gantry	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Giles Williau, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Abraham Levooe	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Peeter Faltimes (?)	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Audrey Heyrault, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Marie Derobie	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

\* Or Cremur?

† Or Le Carte.

Phillipp le Clerke	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiiij d.
Roole Duforey	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiiij d.
Joas Mace	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiiij d.
Andre Ledrap, et vxor, with 5 children	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s. iiiij d.
Euseby Marchant, et vxor, and 6 children	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s. viiij d.
Baldwin Mollort, et vxor, and 5 children	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	ij s. iiiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{408}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621) of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## CHEAPE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup>. Mary Bowe.*

James Owder, merchant stranger ... x li. ... xxxiiij s. iiiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup>. Pancras.\**

Strangers.

Angl<sup>t</sup> David Outgeare and Abraham de Dios † ... xx li. ... iiij li. vj s. viiij d.  
Widowe Hubland and her sonne ... v li. ... xvj s. viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{408}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## FARRINGDON EXTRA.

*S<sup>t</sup>. Bartholomewes the Greate.*

Jacob Pecket, straunger ... iiij li. ... x s.

*S<sup>t</sup>. Andrews.*

Stranger.

Doctor Mathias ... x li. ... xxxiiij s. iiiij d.

Nicholas Loe, stranger ... iiij li. ... x s.

*S<sup>t</sup>. Bartholomewes the Lesse.*

† Leonard Vallett, a Frenchman ... vj li. ... xx s.

*S<sup>t</sup>. Dunstanes.*

Van Keepe ... v li. ... x[vj s viiij d.]  
Balthazar Darbee ... v li. ... xv[j s. viiij d.]

\* It is not clear whether these strangers belong to this parish or to the whole Ward.

† Entered twice; the first struck out, and *equitur postea* written over.

† See page 236.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{100}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## ALGATE WARDE.

*S<sup>c</sup> Katherin Creechurche Pariske.*

## Straungers.

John Lodowick	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Lewes Capella	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Frederick Beek	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Jacob de Bee	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
The wife of Lewes Capell	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
The wife of Daniell Brame	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
James Masson and his wife	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
Widow Dangerill	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
Gillam Winnus, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
Widow de Wayne	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.

*S<sup>c</sup> Katherin Coleman.*

## Straungers.

Aff'	Widow Gabree	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.
Aff'	Mary van Acre	...	...	...	...	viij li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	John Johnson	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	The wife of Francisco Soprani, Katherine and Ledia, her daughters	...	...	...	...	pèr pole.	...	xij d.
Aff'	Widowe Henrecus and George Henrecus	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Leonard Cousterman, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	John More, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Jacob Deprey, Johannes, Elias, and Ester	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Abraham Desarte, et vxor, and Christian Raines	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xij d.
	The wife of John Johnson, and Mary Winkerbett	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	The wife of George Margett	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Sinkyn Bowder	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Anthony Tryon, et vxor, and Prudence Hobell	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xij d.
	Cornelius Garratt, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.

*S<sup>c</sup> Andrew Vndershaft.*

## Straungers.

	James Godscall	...	...	...	...	lxxx li.	...	xxvj li. vj s. viij d.
Angl'	Jasper Tyan *	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.
	Stephen de Grade	...	...	...	...	lx li.	...	x li.
	The wife of Raphe Dasson	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	The wife of Peter Vandall	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	The wife of Cornelius Godfrey †	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Elizabeth Williams and Jacob, in James Godskalls house	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Mary Ost, in Jasper Tyans house	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.

\* "Anglican' nat' inde allocand'—xxxiiij s. iiij d." inserted here.

† "Cornelius Godfrey, in lands, x li. ... xxvj s. viij d.," Englishman.

*St. Olaves in Hartstreet.*

## Straungers.

P.S.	Robert de la Barre	...	...	...	...	Cxx li.	...	xx li.
	Robert Howell	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Widowe Pinto de Britto	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxx iij s. iij d.
	Paule de Marco	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
	John Sawley	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iij s. iij d.
	John Francisco Soprani	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	iij li. vj s. viij d.
Aff	Margarett Bannart, in Nicholas Vacondarys house	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iij d.
	Nicholas Vacondary	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iij s. iij d.
Aff	Nicholas Goodwyn	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iij d.
	Peter Bishett, and his wife	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	The wife of John Sawley	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iij d.
	Martin Troshott and his wife	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	The wife of Robert Howell, and Peter Debores	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	The wife of Robert de la Barre, and Mary their servant	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Vinceney John Brackett and Mary Florey, servantes to Paule Marco	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
	Rebecca Harmon and Elizabeth Raven	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viij d.
Aff	Katherin Gest	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iij d.
	The wife of Nicholas Michell	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iij d.

*The Dukes Place.*

## Straungers.

	Frauncis Landerbrooke	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	David Clinckenbrook	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Joice Outgoer	...	...	...	...	iij li.	...	x s.
	Dominick van Outwick	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Peter Derry	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Aff	Arnold Adson	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Lewes Lorrydance	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Arnold de Grove	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iij s. iij d.
	Daniell de Croke	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iij s. iij d.
	John Baptisto	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iij s. iij d.
Aff	Peter de Riva	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iij s. iij d.
	Harman Hekers	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iij s. iij d.
Aff	Joyce Outerasse	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Charles Stenhoven	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iij s. iij d.
	Simon de Roll	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Arnold Atson	...	...	...	...	iij li.	...	xij s. iij d.
Aff	Daniell de Crooke	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iij s. iij d.
	John Poyson	...	...	...	...	iij li.	...	x s.
Aff	Frauncis Vanderbrooke	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Aff	Arnold Att *	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iij s. iij d.
	Joyce Moreman	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iij d.
	Henrick Weane	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iij d.
	Margarett Levosse	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iij d.
	The wife of Lewes Lereden [sic]	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iij d.
	Derick Helden	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iij d.
	John King	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iij d.
	The wife of Thomas Gittens †	...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iij d.

\* *Sic*; Atson on p. 249.

† "Thomas Gittens, iij li. ... v s.," an Englishman.

	Peter Gannette	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	The wife of Nowell Frombolt	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Henry Mydeldurd, servant	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	The wife of Arnold de Grove	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Daniell Shambolt	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	The wife of Frauncis Vaudebrooke	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Peter a Potter	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	John Passin	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	The wife of Richard Stockes	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Joyce Cock	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	The wife of Daniell Decroke, and Haunce their servant	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.
	The wife of Arnolde Atson, and Nicholas his servant	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.
	The wife of George Crokingborough	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Joyce Prouinger	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Hance Hendrick, John Henowe, Cornelius Peter, and	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
	Nicholas Cowper, in Marshes * house	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	John Sundred, in Richard Prossers house	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Joyce Vtger	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Judyth Austin, the wife of William Austin	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	John Deffeuer, and his wife	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Erasmus Henrick, and his wife	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.†
	The wife of Harman Hekers	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Jone Segars	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Elizabeth Outman	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	John Harmson	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	John Baptist	...	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Garrett Garretson, and Jacob	...	...	...	per pole.	...	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{300}$ .

Indentures, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## PORTSOKEN WARD.

## Straingers.

	Peter Waddamont	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
	Jacob Valley	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
	Derricke Wassell	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	x s.
Aff'	James Innocent	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	x s.
	John Decane (alias Desquiens) †	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
	Widdowe le Roy	...	...	...	...	...	...
	John Winners	...	...	...	...	...	...
	Stephen de Mushee	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
	Balthazer Fanshiere	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
	Xp'ofe de Pester	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vij s. viij d.
	Ann Loridon	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vij s. viij d.
	Claudius Dare	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vij s. viij d.
Aff'	Adrian Faucone	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
	Margerett Cabellar	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Aff'	Claude Lemar	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.

\* Thomas Marsh, Englishman.

† "Inde in aff' q' vxor mort,'" inserted here.

‡ Inserted; also "Exon' de viij s. iiij d., sup aff' qd' est Anglican' nat' et ideo non onerand' vt alien'.

	Peter la Moyné ...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ijj s. iiij d.
*	..... Lamoyne ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Maudlin R[ay]neere ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Nicolas Walskeere, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Valentine Willio, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	John Theodore, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
Aff'	Derrieke Williams ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Aff'	John Price ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Aff'	Claudius Lebland, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Durocher, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Jane Neuenhouse ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Peter Parratt, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Symon Charles, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Morrewe, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Balthazer Mushroome, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Frauneis Depree, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Graee Drowney ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Peter Deboyes, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Frauneis Noeland, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Dauid Garline, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Katherine Cornhill, vidua ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Aff'	Abraham Garline, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Ellen Daniell, vidua ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
	Joyce Deprill, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	John Covy, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
	Peter Barnard, et vxor ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.

## QUEENEHITH WARD.

*Saint Michaell, S<sup>c</sup>. Mary Somerset, Saint Peters, S<sup>c</sup>. Olaves Parishes; S<sup>c</sup>. Nicholas Coleabby, Trinitie and Mildredes Precinct.*

Strangers, and strangers seruantes.

Reginald Drayle ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Nicholas Jacob ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Balthasar Ahnon ...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

## LYMESTREETE WARDE.

*S Andrew Vndershafte.*

Straungers.

	Martin Garrett ...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	x s.
Pr' S.	Thomas Rowse ...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxxvj s. viij d.
Pr' S.	Dominico Bowens ...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	l s.
	William Reeve ...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
	Jeronimo de Saldo ...	...	...	...	ijj li.	...	x s.
Aff'	John Marchaunt ...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
	Anthony Vietor ...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ijj s. iiij d.
	Cornelius Manternatch ...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ijj s. iiij d.
	Eleazar Pont ...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ijj s. iiij d.
	John Jasper ...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ijj s. iiij d.
	Mary de Rowe, widowe ...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ijj s. iiij d.
	In the house of Giles van de Pitt†: Sara his wife, Nicholas Maquelyn, Jane Supine, Jasper Fourm- storse, and Jane van de Pitt ...	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xx d.

\* The names of *John How* and *Allen: Serrien?* [*Sermon* or *Sennon?*], and about twelve others are lost here. See Certificate of non-payment on p. 253; also p. 287.

† "Giles van de Pitt, lx li. ... v li." an Englishman.



Tobias vanden Abeale ...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
Frauncis Mason ...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
In the house of Anthony Victor:	Sara his wife ...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
In the house of Fraunces Oldnoll:	Elizabeth his wife	per pole.	...	iiij d.

## COLEMANSTREETE [WARD].

*S<sup>c</sup> Stevens, and S<sup>c</sup> Olaves, and S<sup>c</sup> Margarettes Parishes.*

## Strangers.

	Isaac Russell ...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij. d.
	Wdoywe Terrey ...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij. d.
	Michaell de la Cally ...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	William Hooste ...	...	l li.	...	viij li. vj s. viij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Sir Daniell de Lyn ...	...	C li.	...	xvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Cert <sup>r</sup>	Xp'ofor Fredderickce ...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Mathew Bolt ...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Jacob Speede ...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Pr <sup>r</sup> Seale	John de Franckvilla ...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Peter Dobee ...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	Jacob Fratree ...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Aff <sup>r</sup>	John de Campe ...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Roberte Terrey ...	...	xv li.	...	l s.
	Arnold de Perry ...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Harmon Michaell, and Sarah his wife	...	per poll.	...	[viij d.]
	Abraham Devellene ...	...	per poll.	...	[iiij d.]
	Michaell Deskalliett ...	...	per poll.	...	[iiij d.]
	Anthony Devale and Ellin his wife ...	...	per poll.	...	[viij d.]

[About twenty entries lost here; see p. 286.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{501}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621) of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## TOWER WARDE.

*S<sup>c</sup> Dunstanes, All S<sup>c</sup> Barking, S<sup>c</sup> Olaves, All S<sup>c</sup> Stainings.*

## Strangers.

Jaques Glorier ...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Jaques Durham ...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
John Glorye ...	...	iiij li.	...	x s.
Cornelius Conies ...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
Doctor Hamers ...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
James Lefant ...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
John Keepe ...	...	xxx li.	...	v li.
Jaques Domestree ...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Andreas Boueree ...	...	xx li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.
Jaques Herwin ...	...	xx li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.
Margrett, Jaques de Maesters [ <i>sic, i.e., Domestree's wife</i> ]	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Clowdekin Bergraue, his maid seruante	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
John Steyninge, lodger	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Sara, Baldwin Hamers his wife	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Suzan Oyles, his maid seruante	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.

Daniell and Stephen Keepe	...	...	...	per poll.	...	iiij d.
Carlott, wife, and Anne, daughter of Jaques Durham	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viiij d.
*	...	...	...	...	...	...

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{302}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## CANDLEWICKSTREET WARD.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Mary Abchurch.*

## Strangers.

Jaques Oyles	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	v li.
Derick Oste	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	v li.
James Hobell	...	...	...	xv li.	...	l s.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Martyn Orgars.*

## Strangers.

Pr. S.	Sir Thomas Cooteeles, knight	...	...	CCC li.	...	l li.
	Charles Vultees	...	...	xxx li.	...	v li.
Pr. S.	Laurence Musheeres	...	...	xx li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.
Pr. S.	Francis Sion	...	...	iiij li.	...	x s.
	Henry Liskins	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
	Joos van Calf	...	...	xxx li.	...	v li.
Pr. S.	Alexander van Enden	...	...	xxx li.	...	v li.
	Nicholas Winterbeck	...	...	x li.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
Pr. S.	Widdow Wiboe	...	...	xx li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.
	William Anthonye	...	...	iiij li.	...	x s.
Pr. S.	William Abeales	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Abraham Rutinge	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Cornelius Dericks	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	John Howbell	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Judeth Oyells	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Abraham Borseller	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Joyes Hill	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Abraham Burche	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Harman Franckell	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.
	Margarett Hill	...	...	per pole.	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{304}$ .

**Indenture**, 27 September, 19 James I. (1621), of the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## VINTRIE WARDE.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Thomas Apostle, S<sup>c</sup>. Michaell, Trynitie, and S<sup>c</sup>. Johnes Parische.*

## Strangers.†

Adm <sup>r</sup>	Peter Harman	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
	Widowe Kinge	...	...	iiij li.	...	xiiij s. iiij d.
	Michaell Fever	...	...	per poole.	...	iiij d.

\* Three or four entries lost here; see p. 290.

† This title may not refer to these parishes, but to the whole Ward.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{508}$ .

(Membrane 4.)

**Certificate**, 3 October, 19 James I. (1621), by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerp and other places in the Low Countries, from the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1621), pursuant to Letters Patent dated 21 April, 19 James I. (1621). Partly decayed.

Widowe Gabree and Robert de la Barre in the *Warde of [Algate]*. Francis Peniteere, Michael van de Brock, Walraue Lodowick, Lewis van Dam, Peter van Paine, [and Jacob Bewley], in the *Warde of Billingsgate*. John de Lucie, David Marshall, Nicholas Croen, and Charles [Huggobert, in the *Ward of*] *Broadestreete*. Steven le Couch, in the *Warde of Bassieshaw*. John Fortree, Adrian [Hendrick, and Widow Demetrijus, in the *Warde of Bishopsgate*. Sir Thomas Cooteles, Knight, Francis Sion, Widowe Wiboe, [Alexander van Enden] and William Abeales, and *Laurence Mulsheers*,\* in the *Warde of Candlewickstreete*. Lewes van Hoo brooke, in the *Warde of [Bridge]*. John van Bejnden, in the *Warde of Cripple gate*. Francis van Acre in the *Warde of Cornehill*. [John de Frank] villa in the *Warde of Colemanstreete*. Hendrick Vanderhoven, in the *Warde of Dowgate*. [Abra]ham van de Cotter, in the *Warde of Farringdon Within*. Thomas Rowse, and Dominico Bowens, [in the *Ward of Lime St*] *reete*. Abraham Vandelden, Philipp Surrerij, Jaques de Kent, Peter Soane, and Peter van [Payne in the *Ward of*] *Langhborne*. Peter Richault and Peter de Buster, in the *Warde of Walbrooke*.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{508}$ .

**Certificate**, 30 October, 19 James I. (1621), by the Commissioners of levying the first payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621), that the following persons within the *Ward of Portsoken*, had no goods or chattels.

*Parochia Sancti Buttolphi extra Algate.*

Jacobus Innocent, alien', in bonis	...	...	...	...	lx s.	...	x s.
Adrianus Faucone, alien', in bonis	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Clawde Lemar, alien', in bonis	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Johnannes How, alien', in bonis	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Allex' Seruien',† alien', et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
Johnannes Theodor, alien', et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
Dericke Williams, alien'	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
Johnannes Price, alien'	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.
Claudius Lebland, alien', et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
Elen' Daniell, vidua	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{186}{107}$ .

**Indenture**, 15 February, 19 James I. (1622), of the second payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1620).

## VILLA ET BURGUS DE SOWTHWARK.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Saviours Parish.**The Closse.*

Daniell Tiberkin, alien	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li. goodes	...	viiij s.
Croft Castle, alien	...	...	...	...	...	j li. goodes	...	ij s.

\* Interlined.

† Qu., *Sermon* or *Sennon* ?

Polles.									
Mathew Beane ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xij d.
Lewis Mills ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	vij d.
Noah Browne ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Charles Odey ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
<i>S<sup>tes</sup> Alley.</i>									
Sara Mason ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Elizabeth Wolley ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Peter Gash ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
<i>Clinck Libertie.</i>									
Estrangers.									
Marcus Stone ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	iiij s.
Nicholas Closon ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Deffreze ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
<i>Parissgarden Libertie.</i>									
Vincent Sayon, alien ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	vj s.
<i>S<sup>c</sup>. Georges Parish.</i>									
<i>Polles in the Minte.</i>									
Elizabeth, the wife of Robert Bigmore; in their howse									
Jonakin Vandeport ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	vij d.
John Smyth and his wife ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	vij d.
Peter Ruler ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Cornelius Vanderhow, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	vij d.
William Conrade ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Anthoine Favell, et vxor ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	vij d.
Georg Wells, in Long Lane ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Charles Smyth, in y <sup>e</sup> same ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
William Franckney, in y <sup>e</sup> same ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Jacomore, the wife of Thomas Snow, in Kentstreete ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Peter Brock, alien ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	vj s.
Peter Balse, his servant ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Joanes, alien ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	iiij s.
John Presser, and Anthoine Mothowe his servant ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	vij d.
Arnold Mayre, alien ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j li. goodes.	...	ij s.
<i>S<sup>c</sup>. Thomas Parish.</i>									
Estrangers.									
Guilliam Dewise ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	iiij s.
[Do]ctor Demount ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	iiij s.
Polles.									
Hances Weller & John Findunberie, in M <sup>r</sup> Cures howse ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	vij d.
Sara Deforme, in Edward Izaacksons howse ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Stevens, in M <sup>r</sup> Phifes * tenementes ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Andrewes Cuckques, et vxor, in M <sup>r</sup> Cookes rentes... ..	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	vij d.
John Nightingall, in M <sup>r</sup> Armesteades † howse ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
James Delobell, in Nicholas Carters howse ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Decoster, et vxor, in John Battins howse ...	...	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	vij d.

\* William Phife, Englishman.

† Thomas Armestead, Englishman.

Mary, the wife of Phillip H[arr]is, and his sonne	...	ij	polls.	...	viiij	d.
Thonet Bellow, in y <sup>e</sup> Ten[emen]tes, widdow	...	j	poll.	...	iiij	d.
John Dowdell, in y <sup>e</sup> Ten <sup>tes</sup>	...	j	poll.	...	iiij	d.
Frances Enter, and Katherine her daughter, in M <sup>r</sup> Cures garden howse	...	ij	polls.	...	viiij	d.
Peter Dekerrnoy, in John Renshall thelders howse	...	j	poll.	...	iiij	d.
Ellen de Medler, in John Renshall the youngers tenement	...	j	poll.	...	iiij	d.
John Dewise	...	j	poll.	...	iiij	d.
Charles Demane, et vxor	...	ij	polls.	...	viiij	d.
Stephen Toffin and John Peeper, in the yard where Richard King the smyth dwelleth	...	ij	polls.	...	viiij	d.
Gerrard James and Garrard Bencolt, in Richard Kinges howse	...	ij	polls.	...	viiij	d.
Mary de Smyth, in y <sup>t</sup> yard	...	j	poll.	...	iiij	d.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Olaues Parish.**Estrangers.**[The Waterside.]\**

Christian Wilhelme	...	...	...	...	...	viiij	s.
Wilbert Speece	...	...	...	...	...	iiij	s.
John Wagner	...	...	...	...	...	ij	s.
Peter Delapeeper	...	...	...	...	...	iiiij	s.
Roger Adney	...	...	...	...	...	iiij	s.
Jacob Hufman	...	...	...	...	...	iiij	s.
Arnold Allard	...	...	...	...	...	iiij	s.
Josias Host	...	...	...	...	...	iiij	s.
Peter Vaust	...	...	...	...	...	iiij	s.

*Landside.*

James Bowland	...	...	...	...	...	iiiij	s.
Egbard Waybrand and Rowand van Eke	...	...	...	...	...	iiiij	s.
James Hancock	...	...	...	...	...	ij	s.
Abraham Bloyer	...	...	...	...	...	iiiij	s.
Martin Pullyn	...	...	...	...	...	iiij	s.
Godfrey Close	...	...	...	...	...	iiij	s.
Bartholomew Powell	...	...	...	...	...	iiij	s.
Theodore Brill	...	...	...	...	...	ij	s.
Allard Linsell	...	...	...	...	...	iiiij	s.
Harman Jesper	...	...	...	...	...	ij	s.
Widdow Host	...	...	...	...	...	iiij	s.

*Polles.*

Adam Jorden and Mary Miller, servantess to Xp <sup>i</sup> ian Wilhelme	...	ij	polls.	...	viiij	d.
John Henrick and John Lawrence, servantess to William Speece	...	ij	polls.	...	viiij	d.
John Tuckin, seruaut to M <sup>rs</sup> . Mishawe	...	j	poll.	...	iiij	d.
John Verrey and Peter Bland, servantess to James Marshall	...	ij	polls.	...	viiij	d.
James Oake, servant to Vince, at Battlebridg staires	...	j	poll.	...	iiij	d.
Francis Peeper, servant to Peter le Peeper, in Millane	...	j	poll.	...	iiij	d.
John Cracknutt, et vxor, and one Noeman	...	iiij	polls.	...	xij	d.
Marsew Ober, et vxor, and twoe more there	...	iiiij	polls.	...	xvj	d.
Francis Williams his wife	...	j	poll.	...	iiij	d.
Peter Peterson, et vxor	...	ij	polls.	...	viiij	d.

\* See p. 264.

Henry Christian, servant to Roger Adney ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Lambert Cleyck, Jacob Rickells, and Henry Kinge, servantes to Jacob Hufeman ... ..	iiij polls.	...	xij d.
John Harman, at y <sup>e</sup> Green Bank ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Abraham van Curbis, at Arnold Allardes, on y <sup>e</sup> Greene Bank	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Goosen Smyth there ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Luce Ball, vxor Richardi Ball, in Barmondsey Streete ...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Johnson, in Shodthams ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Peter van Meere ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Dauid van Meere, his sonne ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Abraham Collyns ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
James Perryn, et vxor, James Durian and Abigall Bell	iiij polls.	...	xvj d.
Adam Johnson, et vxor ... ..	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
Peter Edwardes ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Beale, servant to Josias Host, at Horsidowne ...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Jacob Sythens, at Robert Warners ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Jacob Drase, servant to Peter Vause ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Andrewe Alegoose, et vxor, in Skynners Alley ... ..	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
Barnard Willmot, servant to Harman Jesper ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John West, at Staffiordes y <sup>e</sup> smyth, in S <sup>t</sup> . Olaues Streete	j poll.	...	iiij d.
William Mynawse, servant to Jane Simpson, in Churchyard Alley ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Nicholas Durham, in Wallnuttree Alley ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Greenewell, in Smythys Alley ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Hance Lebington, in y <sup>e</sup> Burgony ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.

*Gleane Alley.*

Samuell Tolamondo, et vxor ... ..	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
Mary le Meere, widow ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Shram ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Henry Osyer and Miles Martine, servantes to Theodore Brill ... ..	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
John Buskyn ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Adam Bolton, et vxor, and Katherine, theire servant	iiij polls.	...	xij d.
Gilliam Mahew ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Jerome Mallowes, et vxor ... ..	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
Daniell Luling (?), at Widdow Scottes ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Tibo, et vxor, and James Droy, theire servant	iiij polls.	...	xij d.
Evered Durow, et vxor ... ..	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
Daniell Mayhew, et vxor, and his mother ... ..	iiij polls.	...	xij d.
Peter Peeper, et vxor ... ..	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
Widdow Streete ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Jacob Henrick ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Jussey Defford ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
John Wydall, et vxor ... ..	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
Anthoine Arsme ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Jacobyn Bushey ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Arnold Nichola, et vxor ... ..	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
Peter White, et vxor ... ..	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
Belthazer Hover ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Nicholas Lewis ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.

*Streetside.*

Ingle Jacob, servant to Bartholomew Powell ... ..	j poll.	...	iiij d.
---	---------	-----	---------



*Tenter Alley.*

John Galver	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Nicholas de Watten, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	viiij d.

*The Maze.*

Hance Pulse, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
Jaques de la Hoy, Powell du Peere, & Margaret du Gard,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
servantes to James Bowland	...	...	...	...	iiij polls.	...	xij d.
The wife of Tobias Johnson	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Phillip, the servant of Rowand van Eke	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Peter Peterson, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
Isack Poloine, sonne to Martin Poloine, and Arnold Johnson,	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
servant to Martin Poloine	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
John Henock	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Thomas Tybbates	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Mary Pee, in the Maze Court	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Peter van Vtten, et vxor	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	viiij d.
Tomakyn Bowkland	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Cornelius van Heele	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.
Stephen Egbert	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{186}{408}$ .

**Indenture**, 8 March, 19 James I., 1621[-2], of the second payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1620).

## BRIXTON HUNDRED.

*Barmondsey.*

Cornelius George, alien', in goods	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	vj s.
------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	----------	-----	-------

## Aliens, per pole.

Peter Kemp, et vxor, alien'	...	viiij d.	Suzanna Fox, alien'	...	...	...	iiij d.
John Hardwyn, et vxor, alien'	...	viiij d.	John Mucco,* et vxor, alien'	...	...	...	viiij d.
Suzanna Morels, vidua, alien'	...	iiij d.	Anthony Johnson, et vxor, alien'	...	...	...	viiij d.
Precilla Strongmault, vidua, alien'	...	iiij d.	Jacob de Croix, et vxor, alien'	...	...	...	viiij d.
James de Great, alien'	...	iiij d.	Vincent Barnard, et vxor, alien'	...	...	...	viiij d.

*Newington.**Blackmanstrete.*

## Aliens.

Abraham Fromgilder, et vxor, alien', per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Sophia Rayman, vidua, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.

*Lambeith.**Archbushops Libertie.*

Hance Levins, alien', in goods	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	viiij s.
--------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	----------	-----	----------

*Lambeith Deane.*

## Aliens, per pole.

Thomas Stalpart, et vxor, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Garlife Leavans, et vxor, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Nicholas Hendrick, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.

\* Or Mucco.

*Streatham.**Aliens.*

Peter de Vos, alien', in goodes	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	vj s.
Wyniet Hawkins, and his wief, per pole	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

*Putney.*

John Calendryna, alien', in goodes	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	iiij li.
------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------	-----	----------

*Rowhampton.*

David Papillio, alien', in lands	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xxvj s. viiij d.
----------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	------------------

*Penge.**Aliens.*

Peter de Coleway, et vxor, alien, per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Lawrence Anderson, alien', per pole	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.

*Barnes.*

John Ducaine, alien', in goods	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	viiij s.
His two servants, alien', per pole	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

## STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 128, No. 46.

11 March, 1622.

**A Note** of all such Allien Straungers, Frenche and Dutch, which worcke and vse the Cutlers trade in and about London, Westminster, Strand, Sowthwarek, and East Smythfeilde.

Peter Brocke, denison, a m<sup>r</sup> of longe tyme.  
 Peter Balse, no denisen, a servaunt.  
 Oudenall Cratch, no denizen, a servaunt.  
 Gregory Evers, no denizeine, yet worketh as a m<sup>r</sup> a longe tyme, beinge olde and poore.  
 George Scate, a denizeine and a m<sup>r</sup>.  
 John Prestwood, no denizein, a servaunt.  
 Lambert Peeterson, no denizeine, a servaunt.  
 Widowe Lambert, a denizeine a longe tyme.  
 William Ballse, no denizeine, a servaunt.  
 Mathewe Margren, a Frenche man, no denizein, a m<sup>r</sup>.  
 John Pawll, a Frencheman, a denizeine, a m<sup>r</sup>.  
 Anthony Bone, alias Gilberdson, no denizeine, a servaunt.  
 John Hauce, a denizeine, a m<sup>r</sup> of longe tyme.  
 George Cherretree, no denizeine, a m<sup>r</sup> of longe tyme.  
 Baltasar Pheiglar, no denizeine, a servaunt.  
 Angle Bret Euans, no denizeine, a servaunt.  
 James Melshar, denizeine, a servaunt.  
 Adam Fasloven, no denizeine, a servaunt.  
 Peter Spetsey, denizeine, a m<sup>r</sup> of late tyme.  
 Peter Garret, denizeine, a m<sup>r</sup> of longe tyme.  
 Hauce Spright, denizeine, a m<sup>r</sup> of longe tyme.  
 John West, no denizeine, a m<sup>r</sup> of late tyme.  
 Clem Semper, no denizeine, a servaunt.  
 John Johnson, no denizeine, a servaunt.  
 Jacob Shephard, no denizeine, a servaunt.  
 Andrewe Frystell, no denizeine, a m<sup>r</sup>.

Henry Lyskens, denizeine, havinge sword blades sent him by merchauntes from beyonde the seas to sell by grosse as all other merchauntes do or sholde, he selleth them by dozeine and half dozeine, and in smaller number by retayle, to the great hurte and damage of the Company in generall, and some other particuler persons who buy of the saide swordes blades of others, and beinge freemen doe retayle the same, who by his retaylinge in that manner ar much hyndered.

[Endorsed:] [A] note of Aliens and Straungers vsinge and exercisinge the Art of Cutlarie in London, Westminster, Strond, Sowthwarek, and East Smythfeild, this xj<sup>th</sup> of Marche, 1621.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 128, No. 47.

*The names of the Strangers Cutlers.*

Germanie.	Peter Spitzer, S <sup>t</sup> Andrewes in Holborne, ——— Lane.
Germanie.	Clement Slampeare, S <sup>t</sup> Andrewes in Holborne.
	James Lanfan, Alhallowes Berking.
	John Dowson, Alhallowes Great, in Thamestreet.
	Jacob Shophonsey, Butt: without Algate.
Germanie.	Jonas Melcher, S <sup>t</sup> Brides.
	William Vananwiek, S <sup>t</sup> Brides.
	Andrew Fastilo, S <sup>t</sup> Brides.
	Peter Garrett, S <sup>t</sup> Brides.
	——— Stonehouse, S <sup>t</sup> Brides.
	Peter ———, Blackfryers.
	John Leonard, Blackfryers.
	——— Brennias, Blackfryers.
	Leonard Vandenboan [Blackfryers] * S <sup>t</sup> Giles in the Feilds.
Germanie.	Gyles Rudd, S <sup>t</sup> Giles in the Feildes.
	John Smith, S <sup>t</sup> George, Southwarke.
Hath been with me but will advise.	} Peter Brock, S <sup>t</sup> George, Southwarke.
	Peter Balse, S <sup>t</sup> George, Southwarke.
Germany.	George Cheritree, Margarets, Westminster.
	John West, Olaues, Southwar[ke].
	Anthoine Gilderton, Thomas Apostle[s], So]uthwarke.
	Richard Lean, Stepney, in Ratcliff H]amlet.
	Oudenall Cratch.
	Gregory Evers, in Estsmythfeild, very pore.
	George Seate.
	John Prestwood, in S <sup>t</sup> Olives, by the Church.
	Widow Lambert, by S <sup>t</sup> Kathrens Dock.
English born.	Lambert Peterson, att M <sup>r</sup> Jenkes, vpon Tower Dock.
	William Balse, is with Lambert, att M <sup>r</sup> Jenkes.
Vscth not the trade, but is ye Kinges servaunt, a messenger	} Mathew Margren, in Blackfryers, the Kings servant.
	John Pawll.
	John Haunse.
	Baltazar Pheigler.
	Angle Brett Evans.
	Adam Fasloven.

\* Struck out.

Haunse Spright, by Fleet Lane.  
 John Johnson, nere the pumpe in Estsmythfeild.  
 Henry Liskens.

These to come at ten of the clock on Munday morning next.

[*Endorsed* :] Cutlers.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{308}$ .

(Membrane 2.)

**Certificate**, 16 March, 19 James I. (1622), by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerp and other places in the Low Countries, from the second payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621), pursuant to Letters Patent dated 21 April, 19 James I. (1621). Partly decayed.

The Widowe Gabrie and Robert de la Barre, in the *Warde of Algate*. [Mic]haell Vanderbrook, Walraue Lodowick, Lewis van Dam, Peter van Pane, and Jacob Bewley, in the *Warde of Billingsgate*. [John For]tree, Adrian Hendrick, and Widowe Demetres, in the *Warde of Bishopsgate*. John de Lucie, Charles [Huggobert, Nicholas Croen,] and David Mereshall, in the *Warde of Broadestreete*. Stephen le Couche in the *Warde of Bassieshawe*. [Lewes van] Hoobrok in the *Warde of Bridge*. John de Franckvilla in the *Warde of Colmanstreete*. [Francis van Acre] in the *Warde of Cornehill*. Sir Thomas Cooteeles, Knight, Widowe Wiboe, Laurence Musheers, Alexander van Enden, [and William Abeeles,]\* in the *Warde of Candlewick*. John van Benden, in the *Warde of Criplegate*. Hendrick [Vanderhoven], in the *Warde of Dowgate*. Abraham Vandelden, Jaques de Kent, Peter Soane, and Peter van Pane, in the *Warde of [Langbourn]*. Thomas Rowse and Dominico Bowsen, in the *Warde of Lymestreete*. Peter Richault [and Peter de Bustere],† in the *Warde of Walbrooke*.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 128, No. 60.

**Return**, 19 March, 1621-2, by the Masters and Wardens of the Joiners, Ceilers and Carvers Company of all Strangers using their trades within the Borough of Southwark.

De-cimo nono die Martij Anno Domini 1621, annoque regni Regis Jacobi Anglie decimo nono, et Scotie quinquagesimo quinto.

A Reporte made by the Maister and Wardens of the Company of Joyners, Ceelers, and Carvers, within the City of London, of all the Straingers borne, inhabitinge and dwellinge within the City of London and liberties thereof, and within the Boroughe of Southwarke (soe neere as theye can be collected), which doe vse the Arte or mistery of joyninge, ceelinge, and carvinge, aswell the maisters as the servantes, by whome the said Corporacion doe receive greate detriment and losse by meanes of their private and seacrett workinge.

SOUTHWARKE.

*The Masters.*  
 Harman Jaspers  
 Wilbert Spere

*The Servantes.*

Lucas Sculke  
 John Henrickson  
 Barne Wildrick  
 Charles ———  
 Anthony Myros

Nicholas Derram  
 John Grvell  
 Bartell Poule  
 John Lovingstone  
 John Wilaud

\* Or *Abeales*, see pp. 253, 268. *Francis Sion* may be lost here, but he is not mentioned on pp. 268 *seq.*  
 † See p. 253. *De Busker* on pp. 268, 272; *Busker* on 273.

*The Dukes Place.*

Peter Garlyson  
Joyce Oger

Mathyas Mvrys  
Havnce Kuller }  
Nicholas Wolters }  
Hance Langman

Derrick Hebden  
Erasmus Henryekson

Francis Vanaburse with John Richmon  
John Barnes }  
Haunce Jlerick }

Simon Derreall

John Buck  
Thomas Longe  
John Glorio

Francis Myros with James Simson.

Thomas Miller, alias Maller, of the Parische of S<sup>r</sup> Androwes in Holborne, Dutchman, by profession an instrument maker, and noe denizen (as him selfe repeatethe), keepethe a howse and servantes.

[*Signed :*] William Gostou, Maister.  
Rychard Bowtoun }  
Roberte Linton } Wardens.

[*Endorsed :*] To the right worshipful S<sup>r</sup> Robert Heathe, Knight.  
For the Company of Joyners in London.

## STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 128, No. 60 (I).

*Joyners.*

Erasmus Hendrick, Dukes Place.

Joce Vtgar, the same.

Symon de Ryall, Kath : Creechurch.

Newington Green. Samuel Vanhan, Kath : Creechurch, a siluersmith.

Salomon de Shemps, Kath : Creechurch, noe trader, a merchant.

Derrick Holding, Kath : Creechurch.

Haunce Langman, Kath : Creechurch.

Harmon Hendrick, Kath : Creechurch.

Daniell Gallere, Leonards, Shorditch.

John Glorye, Olaues, Hart Street.

Harman Jasper, the same.

William Nininghurst, the same.

John Greenwell, the same.

John Lovington, the same.

Adam Boulton, the same, poor and left the trade.

John Willaud, the same.

Bartholomew Powell, the same.

Wilbert Speece, the same, workes with my Lord of Northumberland.

John Hendrick, the same.

Thomas de Longs, Trinity Mynories.

[*Signed :*] Peter Ganatho.

[*Endorsed :*] Joiners.

Munday in y<sup>e</sup> afternoon.

Charles Yrman,\* a baker, in Southwark.

\* Or ye man.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{505}$ .

**Indenture**, 16 April, 20 James I. (1622) of the second payment of the second Subsidy granted 18 James I. (1621).

## FARINGDON EXTRA WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup>. Dunstanes Parishe.*

Stranger.

Van Kleepe ... .. v li. ... x s.

*St. Andrewes Parishe.*

Stranger.

Nicholas Lee ... .. ii] li. ... v] s.

*Little St. Bartholomewes.*

Stranger.

Doctor Mathias      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...      x li.      ...      xx s.

Stranger.

Leonard Vallett      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...      vj li.      ...      xij s.

The said Vallett hath six boyes alyans, per pol	...	...	00.	...	ij s.
---	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{508}$ 

(Membrane 1.)

"**A Certificate** from the Custome Howse to Sr Anthonie Thernes," etc. [This title is taken from the endorsement. See also pp. 271-2.]

These are to certify all men whome it may concerne that Anthony  
Thernes, of the halfe Hundred of Bacontree, in the County of  
Essex, is a Marchant of the Entercourse, as formerly by other  
certificates wee haue certified to you. Dated the xxvj<sup>th</sup> day of  
April 1622.

[Signed:] "Jo. Wolstenholme, Collector," and others.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{978}$ .

**Certificate**, 5 June, 20 James I. (1622), by a Sub-Collector for levying the second payment of the second Subsidy [granted 18 James I. 1621,] that the following persons no goods or chattels within the limits of his collection.

CIUITAS WESTMONASTERIUM CUM LIBERTATIBUS EIUSDEM.

*Parochia Beate Margarete Westmonasterium.*

Hilbraub [*sic*] Croope, alien', in S<sup>t</sup> Stephens Alley, in  
parochia predicta ... .. iiiij d.

*Parochia Sancti Martini in Campis.*

Emelien' Cossett, alien'	...	...	...	...	...	iiiij d.
--------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	----------

Monsieur St Antwaine, de le Mewes	...	...	...	lxxs.
-----------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-------

Francisco Halbert, alien'	...	...	...	...	nil.	quia sol.
---------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	------	-----------

Lodovico Dennee, al' ... .. iii] d.

Bartholomeo Mesure, al', de St Marie Strond	...	...	iiiij d.
---	-----	-----	----------



## STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 131, No. 104.

**List** of householders residing within S<sup>t</sup> Martin's-le-Grand. [June 1622?].

The householders being estraingers within the Libertie of S<sup>t</sup> Martins Lee Graund,  
London.

Martin Druett : <i>Freshout?</i>	Andryan Deblangye
Alexander Willson	John Desharfe
Jacob Poyster	John Seelye
Jeames Mytchell	Garrat Vanderbq <sup>t</sup>
John Brande	Gregory Princell
Anthony Emeryck	*[Edward Tedder]
Lodwyck Tuse	Peter Fuckall
Nycholas Blome	Hansse Cornelis
John Coultryse	Conrat Rainoldes
Elyatt Vanderheade	John Jeames
Matthias Gylbert	Wyddowe Mynnes
Audryan Vandermer	Roger Swarston
John Pookes	Alexander Murrye
Hemy Tyon	Nycholas Deport
Jeames Detue	Gyles Seres
Frauncis Deryckson	Jeames Smythe
Audryan Princell	Cornelis Cloiepis
Garrat Vanbedber	William Peterson
Gyllam Pullin	Elsabeth Vyatt
Anthony Delysseley	Wynkin Poyster
*[Nycholas Murrye (?)]	Roberte Younge
Nycholas Bomersye	Gyllam Tyon
*[Gregorye Barker]	Gabriell Harrye
Bona Venture Tylle	Arnolde Murrye
Alexander Williamson	Wyddowe Rosinck
Harmon de Weman	Wydowe Xp <sup>i</sup> ian
Jessper Fredryck	Gyles Vangalin

[Endorsed :] S<sup>t</sup> Martins lee Graund, London.

## STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, JAMES I., VOL. 139, No. 59.

**Petition** of Zacharias Ruyting, candlemaker. [March 1623?]

To the Right Worshipful Sir Robert Heathe, Knight, the Kinges Majestes Soliciter.

The humble petition of Zacharias Ruyting, candlemaker, of London.

In all dutie sheweth vnto your good worship that being borne in this Kingdome although of Dutche parentes, and being married vnto a free mans widdow, with many smale children, therefore my humble suite is that you would comiserate my poore estate, and I refer my selfe vnto your Worships favor.

And I, my wyfe, and poore children as in dutie bounde shall for euer.

*Tallowchaundlers.*

Peter Beard	Pascall King
Abraham Miller	Susann King
Jacob Purkete. Old, not bound.	Barth' Vancrunbrug

\* Struck out.

Zachary Writing, and Isaack  
Robert Wilson  
Daniell Robertes  
Samuell Clerk; born in England, not bound,  
not of y<sup>e</sup> Dutch Congregation]  
Leonard vander Linder  
John van Pean

John \* Clementes  
† [John van Peyn, in Bush Lane, S<sup>t</sup> Th: Hos.  
... born in England and his father born  
in Sandwich]  
Daniel Clementes, in S<sup>t</sup> Georges Lane, near  
Pudding Lane

### LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{1447}{1537}$ .

**Certificate**, 27 February, 21 James I. (1624), by the Commissioners for levying the payment of the second Subsidy, that the following persons within the *Ward of Farringdon Without* had no goods or chattels in the Ward.

<i>S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchres.</i>				
Johannes Delyne, alien	...	...	...	vj li. ... xxxij s.
<i>S<sup>t</sup> Andrewes in Holborne.</i>				
Doctor de Quinter, alien	...	...	...	C li. ... xxvj s. viij d.
<i>Parochia Sancti Sepulchr<sup>i</sup>.</i>				
Doctor Mathias, alien	...	...	...	C s. ... xxvj s. viij d.
Johannes de Creet (?), alien	...	...	...	x li. ... liij s. iiij d.

### LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, $\frac{1440}{1450}$ .

**Assessment**, 24 June, 22 James I. (1624) of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). Much torn and defaced. See pages 253 and 274.

#### [BOROUGH OF SOUTHWARK.]

##### *S<sup>e</sup> Olan[es Parish].*

##### Estrangers on y<sup>e</sup> Waterside.

Christian Wilhelme	...	...	...	... [iiij li. goodes.]	... [xxj s. iiij d.]
Wilbert Speece	...	...	...	... [ij li. goodes.]	... [x s. viij d.]
John Waggener	...	...	...	... [j li. goodes.]	... [v s. iiij d.]
Anthoine Tallone	...	...	...	... [j li. goodes.]	... [v s. iiij d.]
Peter de la Peep[er]	...	...	...	... [iiij li. goodes.]	... [xxj s. iiij d.]
Hance Lovings[ton]	...	...	...	... [j li. goodes.]	... [v s. iiij d.]
Roger Addoney	...	...	...	... [iiij li. goodes.]	... [xvj s.]
Jacob Huffman	...	...	...	... [iiij li. goodes.]	... [xvj s.]
Arnold Allard	...	...	...	... [iiij li. goodes.]	... [xvj s.]
Peter Vors[t]	...	...	...	... [iiij li. goodes.]	... [xvj s.]

##### *Landside.*

Jacob Bowland	...	...	...	... [iiij li. goodes.]	... [xxj s. iiij d.]
Egbert Wyborne	...	...	...	... [ij li. goodes.]	... [x s. viij d.]
Rowland van Eke	...	...	...	... [ij li. goodes.]	... [x s. viij d.]
James Hanno	...	...	...	... [ij li. goodes.]	... [x s. viij d.]
Martine Pollyne	...	...	...	... [iiij li. goodes.]	... [xvj s.]
Abraham Bloyer	...	...	...	... [iiij li. goodes.]	... [xvj s.]
Bartholomew Powell	...	...	...	... [iiij li. goodes.]	... [xvj s.]
Theodore Brill	...	...	...	... [ij li. goodes.]	... [x s. viij d.]
Allard Lynsell	...	...	...	... [ij li. goodes.]	... [x s. viij d.]

\* Abraham struck out.

† Struck out.

Harman Jesper	...	...	...	...	j li.	goodes.	...	v s. iiij d.
Widdow Ost	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	goodes.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
Michael Cooe	...	...	...	...	j li.	goodes.	...	v s. iiij d.
Michael Lemon	...	...	...	...	j li.	goodes.	...	v s. iiij d.
Widdow Bloyer	...	...	...	...	j li.	goodes.	...	v s. iiij d.
Barnard Johnson	...	...	...	...	ij li.	goodes.	...	x s. viij d.

## Poll money.

Aff', Aff'	Mary Miller, servant to M <sup>r</sup> Christian *	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	Giles Deene and Nicholas Harmson, servant to M <sup>r</sup> Speece	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	Martin Brower, servant to Marshaw	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	Giles de Vele, servant to Peter la [sic] Peeper	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	Lewes Larshee, servant to Samuell Binson	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	Osmond Scrome, servant to Hance Lovingstone	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	The wife of William Cooke, in S <sup>r</sup> Olaues gate	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	Henry King, on the Greene Banke	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	William Allard, lodger in Arnold Allardes howse, on the Greene Banke	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	John Harman there	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	Jacob Otres, his wife, and Katherine theire daughter	...	ij polls.	...	ij s.
	Adam Jorden, a lodger there	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	Giles Closes at P . . . hers	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	[John] Johnson and Peter Johnson, [dw]elling at Shodthams	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	[Adam] Johnson and Mary his wife, [and] . . . lodger	...	ij polls.	...	ij s.
	[Peter] van Mere and his sonne, in . . . d Weste (?), [in] Horsedowne	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	. . . se, servant to Peter . . .	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	[Charles Charles] and Jacob Swetherson [at Robert] Warners, in [Horsedowne] Lane	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	W[illia]m Horrox and his wife, and Jacob Wyenam (?) there sonne, dwelling in the Isle of Dupe †	...	ij polls.	...	ij s.

*Landside: beginneing at the Maze.*

	The wife of Toby Johnson	...	j poll.	...	[viij d.]
	Cornelius Vanhey	...	j poll.	...	[viij d.]
	Peter van Rutng and his wife	...	ij polls.	...	[xvj d.]
	John Hanno and John Gutram, servant to James Hanno	...	ij polls.	...	[xvj d.]
	Peter Peterson and his wife	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Aff' xvjd.	John Bordiate (?) and his wife	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
	John Polyne, John Jacob, and Hence Sely, a sonne and twoe servant of Martine Polyne	...	ij polls.	...	ij s.
	Thomas Tybballs, at the Maze pond	...	j poll.	...	viij d.

*Tenter Alley.*

	The wife of John Enter	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	John Goolver and his wife	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.

*Gleane Alley.*

	Abraham Jeremias, in Well Alley	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
	Batherse Over, in the same Alley	...	j poll.	...	viij d.

\* *Wilhelme* omitted here; see pp. 255, 264.

† Or Duxe.

	Nicholas Lewes there ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	John Cracknut, his wife and mother ... ..	iiij polls.	ij s.
Aff'	Parnell Pounteys, in Mr Holtons rentes ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	Thomas Foreloyne ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	Adre Ostone, in Allard Linsells howse ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	Jessey Defford and Peter White ... ..	ij polls.	[xv] d.]
	Jacob Henrick ... ..	j poll.	[viiij d.]
	Peter le Peeper and his wife ... ..	ij polls.	[xv] d.]
	Daniell Mayhew and his wife ... ..	ij polls.	[xvj d.]
	John Tuboo and Arnold Close his servant ... ..	ij polls.	[xv] d.]
	German Mullyns and his wife, and Stephen Taffin and his wife, in one howse ... ..	iiij p[olls.]	[ij s. viiij d.]
	John Coshee ... ..	[j poll.]	[viiij d.]
	Isack Come and John Bokin, in one howse ... ..	[ij polls.]	[xv] d.]
	Adam Bolton and Katherine in Meade * ... ..	[ij polls.]	[xvj d.]
	Margarett Weght, Mr Bloers maid ... ..	[j poll.]	[viiij d.]
	William Mayhew ... ..	[j poll.]	[viiij d.]
Aff'	Theodore Brill his man ... ..	j poll.	[viiij d.]
	John Watten and his wyfe ... ..	ij polls.	[xvj d.]
	John Sheame ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	Johan Fleepio ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	Anthoine Orsome ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	John Gruell, in Smythes Alley ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	Nicholas Durham, in Wallnuttreet Lane ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
	John Carpenter, servant to Harman Jesper, at the Goulden Court Cobbard ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Saviours Parish.*

## Estrangers.

[Ma]thew Beane, in the Close ... ..	ij li. goodes.	x s. viiij d.
[Da]niell Tiberhene, in Pepper Alley ... ..	j li. goodes.	v s. iiij d.
Peter Gog[e] ... ..	ij li. goodes.	x s. viiij d.
Croft Castell, in P[ep]per Alley ... ..	j li. goodes.	v s. iiij d.

## Poll money.

Sara, wife of John Mason, in S <sup>tes</sup> Alley ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
Elizabeth Wollyn, in S <sup>tes</sup> Alley ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
Jane Somers, in Angell Yard ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
Gumber Williams, there ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
William Harman, servant to Mathew Beane, in the Closse ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
Charles Hosier, in the Closse ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
Lewes Mills and his wife, in y <sup>e</sup> Closse ... ..	ij polls.	xvj d.
The wife of Croft Castell, in Pepper Alley ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Thomas Parish.*

## Estrangers.

Hector Demount ... ..	ij li. goodes.	x s. viiij d.
-----------------------	----------------	---------------

## Poll money.

Hances Weller, at Mr Cures † howse ... ..	j poll.	viiij d.
John Stephens, et vxor, in Mr Phifes ‡ howse ... ..	ij polls.	xvj d.

\* Sic; his maid on pp. 256, 276.

† William Cure, an Englishman, one of the assessors for this Parish.

‡ William Phife, an Englishman.

Sara Deforne in Prette howse	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
John Decoster, et vxor, in John Battins howse	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Mary, the wife of Philipp Harris, and hir twee sonns	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	ij s.
John Dowdell, in the Ten <sup>tes</sup>	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
Ellin Demedler, in John Renshall* the youngers howse	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
Andrew Cuckells, et vxor, in Mr. [De]mo[untes rentes]	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
John . . . . . howse, and his mother	...	...	...	[ij polls.]	...	xvj d.
[Ch]arles Demon, et vxor	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
[Mar]y Desmyth	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.
John Huffman	...	...	...	j poll.	...	vijj d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Georges Parish.**Estrangers.*

John Jo[anes]	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	x s. vijj d.
A[rnold May]re †	...	...	...	j li. goodes.	...	v s. iijj d.

*Poll money.*

Jacomyn, the wife of Thomas Snow	...	...	j poll.	...	[vijj d.]
Elizabeth, the wife of Robert Bigmore	...	...	j poll.	...	[vijj d.]

[The rest of the names are very faded; similar to those on pages 254 and 275.]

*Clinke Liberty.*

[Two Strangers here but their names are faded; see page 254.]

LAY SUBSIDY, SURREY,  $\frac{186}{118}$ .

**I**ndenture, 26 (?) June, 22 James I. 1624, of the payment of the first Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). Very faded.

## [HUNDRED OF BRIXTON.]

*Newington.**Aliens, per pole.*

Mathew Tatson	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.
William Tatson	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.

*Blackmanstrete.**Aliens, per pole.*

And <sup>r</sup> Cornelius Powells	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.
Randall Adrianson	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.
Elizabeth Ockley, widow	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.
Saphia Rayman, widow	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.

*Lambeith Deane.**Aliens, per pole.*

Garlife Leuans, et vxor	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Thomas Stolperte, et vxor	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Nicholas Henrick	...	...	...	...	...	vijj d.

*Stretham.**Aliens*

Peter de Vos, in goodes	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
On <sup>r</sup> Hellen de Vos, per pole	...	...	...	—	...	vijj d.

\* Englishman.

† S-e p. 251; Meere on 275.



Peter Cookey, p <sup>er</sup> pole	...	...	...	...	—	...	viii d.
Joseph B[arry], p <sup>er</sup> pole	...	...	...	...	—	...	viii d.

## LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,

**Certificate**, 15 July, 22 James I. 1624, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerp and other places in the Low Countries, from the payment of the first Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624), pursuant to Letters Patent dated 5 July, 22 James I. In bad condition.

The Widow Gabrie, Robert Delabarre, and Adrain Hendricke, in the *Wa[rā]* of *Algate*. Francis Penitere, M[ichaell] van] de Br[oocke], Wal[raue Lodowic]ke, Lewis Vandam, Peter van Paine, J[acob] Struse, Francis Sion, [and] Henry [van Ho]uen, in the *Warde* of *Billingsgate*. John Fortree and Nicholas Macquelin, in the *W[ar]d* of *Bushopsgate*. John de Lucey and Nicholas Cronen, in the *Warde* of *Breadstreete*. Stephen le Couche, in the *Warde* of *Bassieshawe*. Lewes van Holbrooke, in the *Warde* of *Bridge*. John de Franckevilla and David Marishall, in the *Warde* of *Colemanstreete*. Francis Vanacker, in the *Warde* of *Cornhill*. Thomas Coteeles, knight, the Widowe Wiboe, Alexander van Enden, William Abeeles, and Abraham Dollin, in the *Warde* of *Candlewick*. Henrye Harrison and Henry Hovener, in the *Warde* of *Dowgate*. Abraham Van[de]lden, Jacob de Kent, the Widowe Soane and Peter van Paine, in the *Warde* of *Langborne*. Thomas Rowse and Dominico Bowens, in the *Warde* of *Lymestreete*. Jaques Desmaster, in the *Warde* of *Tower*. Peter Richault, Peter de Busker, Segar de Boyce, and his father, in the *Warde* of *Walbrooke*.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{522}$ .

**Certificate**, 30 July, 22 James I. (1624), by the Collector for levying the payment of the first Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624), that the following persons within the *Ward* of *Billingsgate* had no goods or chattels within the Ward.

*S<sup>c</sup>. Georges Parish.*

Johannes Casey, stranger, in bonis	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Christian Johnson, stranger, in bonis	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, ADDITIONAL,  $\frac{251}{251}$ .

**Assessment**, [c. 10 October 1624], of the payment of the second Subsidy, granted 21 James I. (1624).

## PRECYNCT OF THE TRINETYE MINORIES.

## Aliens, in goodes.

Olliver Hersont	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Abell Henrickes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

## By pole.

Jacob Henrickes	...	...	...	iiij d.	Jacob Speckmere	...	...	...	iiij d.
Josephe Conspare	...	...	...	iiij d.	William Ball	...	...	...	iiij d.
Thomas de Longes	...	...	...	iiij d.	Symon Rothmaker	...	...	...	iiij d.
Abram Oaste, and Mary his wife	...	...	...	vij d.	Frauncis Miller	...	...	...	iiij d.
Mary Gubbyn	...	...	...	iiij d.	Sophias Miller	...	...	...	iiij d.
Mandlyn Leaver	...	...	...	iiij d.	Mary Villiers	...	...	...	iiij d.
Elizabeth Barsley	...	...	...	iiij d.	Danyell Gessheere	...	...	...	iiij d.



LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{186}{420}$ .

**Indenture**, 20 (?) October, 22 James I., 1624, of the payment of the second Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

## BRIXTON HUNDRED.

*Blackmanstrete.*

Sophia Rayman, alien', ... .. viij d.

*Lambeith.**Lambeith Deane.*

## Aliens, per pole.

Garlief Leuans, et vxor, alien', per pole ... .. xvj d.

Thomas Stalporte, et vxor ... .. xvj d.

*Streatham.*

## Aliens, per pole.

Peter de Vos, in goodes, alien' ... .. iiij li. ... xxj s. iiij d.

Helen de Vos, per pole ... .. — ... viij d.

Peter Cookey, per pole ... .. — ... viij d.

Joseph Barry, per pole ... .. — ... viij d.

*Wandsworth.*

Richard Culy, alien', in goods ... .. iij li. ... xvj s.

Mary Sheppard, alien, per pole ... .. — ... viij d.

*Rowhampton.*

Dauid Pampillio, alien', in goodes ... .. x li. ... liij s. iiij d.

*Barnes.*

John Dukayne, alien', in goodes ... .. iij li. ... xvj d.

Two of his seruants, strangers ... .. — ... xvj d.

## DUTCH CHURCH REGISTERS, VOL. XI.

[A small book, the cover being cut out off an old printed book.]

**Den Wyck** VAN MR. SEGER CORSELIS VAN LONDON BRUGGE TOT DOWGATE, MET ALLE DE ZYSTRATEN, ENDE VOORTS VAN GRATIOUSTREETE NAER CORNUWEL, ENDE SO TOT DE STOX, DEN 22 OCTOBRIS 1624.

*Gratioustreete.*

Salomon Goris by Joan Fortris.

*Cornuwel.*

Sacharias Ruytinck.

Catharina syne huysvrouwe.

Elisabeth Wilsen, } hare kinderen.

Isaack Ruytinck, }

Fransoys van Acker.

Joanneken, weduwe van Jan Wybo, ende

Janneken hare dochter.

*Borshing Leane.*

Hans Janssen, ende

Margriete syn huysvrouwe.

Jan Nicholas, ende

Susanna syn huysvrouwe, ende

Susanna Janssen hare dienstmaegt.

*St. Clemens Leane.*

[Blank.]

*St. Michaels Leane.*

Joanneken Walschaert, weduwe van Nicholas | Gabriel Doornaert haren dienæer.

Winterbeke,

Nicholas Winterbeke haren sone.

Abraham Dolens ende syne nichte, Geertruyt d'Herde.

Abraham van Strype, ende  
Maria syne huysvrouwe.

Lucretia Ryckaerts.  
Josias Wessels, ende  
Geeraert de Buck, ende  
Sara Morren dienstmaegt, ende  
Joan Loofs, in Griffion Alley.  
Guillame van Damme.  
Samuel van Damme } syn kinderen.  
Elisabeth van Damme }  
Samuel Oste, ende  
Jacobmyntgen Oste syn suster.  
Jaques Oste, ende  
Beatris syn huysvrouwe, ende

Nicolas Abeels.  
Abraham Ruytinck.  
Carel Bultel.  
Fransoys Michiels, ende

Lenard Hendriex, aen den Hoeck van S.  
Laurens Pontney.

Daniel Staet, ende  
Elisabeth syn huysvrouwe.  
Abraham de Clerck, ende  
Joanna syne huysvrouwe.  
Gillis d'Hertoge.

Louys Boeve, ende  
Maria syne huysvrouwe.  
Pieter de Vos, ende

Vincent du Bois.  
Seger du Bois, ende  
Maria syne huysvrouwe, ende  
Dorothe Syllam hare dienstmaegt.  
Abraham le Bon.  
Maria, huysvrouwe van Pieter Rychout.

Pieter Sallardt, ende

Abraham van Soldt, ende  
Elisabeth syne huysvrouwe, ende  
Abraham Baert.  
Daniel Robberts, ende

*Crocket Leane.*

Jan van Strype by syn broeder.  
Maria Ryckwaerts by Abr. van Strype.

*Tames Streete.*

Maria Oste hare dochter.  
Geeraert der Sluysen, ende  
Jan der Sluysen syn sone.  
Balthasar Looerman, ende  
Maria syn huysvrouwe.  
Jaspar Heyns.  
Isaac van Aerschot, ende  
Maria syne huysvrouwe.  
Richard Scheuler, ende  
Catharyna syne huysvrouw.  
Stevenynken de Vos.

*St. Martins Leane.*

Josynken syn huysvrouwe, ende  
Sara Stalens hare dienstmaegt.  
Jaques Sameyn, ende  
Judith syn huysvrouwe.

*St. Laurens Pontney Leane.*

Catharina van Poecke by Pieter van Poecke.  
Catharina huysvr. Lenard Hendriex.

*Bush Leane.*

Pieter Vermeersch, ende  
Tanneken syn huysvrouwe.  
David Otgeer, ende  
Joanna syne huysvrouwe.

*Canning Streete.*

Helena syne dochter, ende  
Maria Oreels syne nichte.

*St. Sweetens Leane.*

Daniel van Haringhoeck, ende  
Elisabeth syne huysvrouwe.  
Pieter de Busschere, ende  
Catharina syne huysvrouwe, ende  
Debora Calandts hare dochter.

*Sharborn Leane.*

Gratia syne huysvrouwe.

*Lombaert Street.*

Catharina syne huysvrouwe, ende  
Abigail syne dochter.  
Maria Robert syne dochter.

*Abchurch Leane.*

Jaques Hobbel, ende  
 Josynken syne huysvrouwe, ende  
 Joan Hobbel, ende  
 Cornelis de Rycke.

Dierick Hoste, ende  
 Joanna syne huysvrouwe.  
 Benjamin vanden Bossche haren dienaer.

*St. Nicholas Leane.*

Josynken, weduwe van Joos Calf, ende  
 Willem Abeels, ende  
 Margariete vanden Berge.  
 Elisabeth, weduwe van Levinus de Munck.  
 Jacques Haeghendoom haeren dienaer.  
 Alexander vanden Ende.  
 Jaques t'Kindt, ende  
 Isaac van Peene, ende  
 Maria syne huysvrouwe, ende  
 Maria, weduwe van Pieter de Pril, ende

Jacobmyntgen van Peene, ende  
 Susanna Clerck dienstmaegt.  
 Jan vander Poest, ende  
 Elisabeth syne huysvrouwe.  
 Catharina, weduwe van Pieter Soeur, ende  
 Maria Soeur, ende } hare kinderen.  
 Pieter Soeur  
 Jaques de Beste, ende  
 Susanna syne huysvrouwe.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{525}$ .

**Certificate**, 29 November, 22 James I. (1624), by the Collector for levying the payment of the first Subsidy granted 21 James. I (1624), that the following persons within the *Ward of Langborne* had no goods or chattels in the said Ward.

*S<sup>t</sup>. Gabriel Fanchurch.*

Martin Cornelius, per pole     ...     ...     ...     ...     viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup>. Edmonds.*

Daniel all the Worle, at M<sup>r</sup> Corsellis his house, per pole     ...     ...     viij d.  
 Sophia Mullers, a maid servant at M<sup>r</sup> Vandeldin his howse, per pole     ...     viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup>. Nicholas Acon.*

Susan de Best, at M<sup>r</sup> de Best his howse, per pole     ...     ...     ...     viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{525}$ A.**Certificates** of exemption from payment of Subsidies, 1624-5.

Theis are to certify you that Anthony Thierens is a marchant of the Entercourse, and neither denizen nor handycraftsman, who is to bee discharged of the seuerall payments of the three seuerall Subsidies by vertue of his Ma<sup>ties</sup> Priuy Seale bearing date the fifth day of this instant month of July. Custome Howse, the seauentee[n]th of July, 1624. [*Signed* :] Abraham Jawll, Cust' Barthol : Elhnor Comptr.

Similar certificate that Elizabeth van Steene, widdowe, dwelling in the Ward of Billingsgate, "is one of the Entercourse," and is discharged from the payment of the first Subsidy. 19 July, 1624.

Similar certificate that Esaias Watkins, of Dowgate Ward, and Cornellis van Hell, of Walbrooke Ward, are of the Entercourse. They are neither denizens nor handycraftsmen. 20 July, 1624.

Similar certificate that Peter van Powes, of the Tower Ward, is a merchant of the Entercourse, and neither a denizen nor handycraftsman. 4 August, 1624.

Similar certificate that Peter de Requesens, at M<sup>r</sup>. Offields house, is one of the merchants of the Entercourse, and neither denizen nor handycraftsman. 27 July, 1624.

Similar certificate that Esaias Watens, of Dowgate Ward, is one of the merchants of the Entercourse. 28 Janaury, 1625.

Similar certificate that Anthony Thiernes,\* of Stratford Langthorne, in the parish of Westham, in the Hundred of Becondre, in the County of Essex, is one of the merchants of the Entercourse. 27 October, 1624.

Similar certificate that Esaias Watkins, of the Ward of Dowgate, is one of the merchants of the Entercourse, and is to be discharged from the payment of the second Subsidy. 20 November, 1624.

THE NAMES of the Marchaunts of the Netherlands or Lowe Countries being of the Entercourse and Marchaunts themselves or servaunts or factors to the same Marchaunts of the saide Entercourse and not denizens nor handieraftsmen, who are discharged of the severall Subsidies graunted by Act of Parliament in the xxj<sup>th</sup> yeere of the raigne of our soveraigne Lord King James by vertue of his late Highnes Priuie Seale dated the fiveth day of July in the xxij<sup>th</sup> yeere of his saide raigne of England, &c. Custom Howse, 22 April, 1625.

ALGATE WARD.	CRIPLEGATE EXTRA.	Hance Adrianson Esaias Watkins
Robert Delabarre Adrian Hendrick Widowe Gabrie	Steven le Gouse	LANGBORNE WARDE.
BILLINGSGATE WARDE.	BRIDGE WARDE.	Abraham Vandelden Jacob de Kent Peter van Paine Abraham van Cointe Widowe Soane
Francis Peniteere Michaell vander Brooke Walron Lodowick Lewes van Dam Peter van Pane Henry van Hoven John Sas Jacob Struse Francis Syon Widowe van Steene Daniell Aldenold	Lewes van Holbrooke Peter de Requessors	LYMESTREETE WARDE.
BISHOPSGATE WARDE.	CANDLEWEEKESTREET WARD.	Thomas Rowse Dominico Bowsens
John Fortree Nicholas Macqueline John vanden Binden	Sir Thomas Coteeles, K <sup>t</sup> . Alexander van Enden William Abeeles Abraham Dollin	TOWER WARDE.
BROADESTREET WARDE.	COLMANSTREET WARDE.	Jaques de Master, and his wife Peter van Pouck, <i>alias</i> Powes
John de Lucey Nicholas du Cane †	John de Franckuilla David Marishall	WALBROOKE WARDE.
	CORNEHILL WARDE.	Peter Richault Peter de Busker Seagar de Boyce, and his father Cornelius van Hell
	Francis Vanaere	
	DOWGATE WARDE.	
	Henry Hovener	

[Signed:] Abraham Jacob, Cust'. Da: Downes (?). Jo<sup>n</sup> Holloway, Comptr. Ric: Carmerden, Su[pervisor].

Theis are to certifie to all and every whome it may concerne that the Straingers aboue named, except John Sas, Daniell Aldenold, of the Warde of Billingsgate, Abraham van Cointe of the [Ward of] Langhborne, and Peter van Pouck, *alias* Powes, of the Warde of Tower, are all taxed and assessed as Straingers within the Cittie of London, towards the third Subsidie of three entire subsidies graunted by the laietie by Act of Parliament in the xxj year of the raigne of the late soveraigne Lord King James, and are such as formerly haue bin certified to be of the Entercourse.

[Signed:] T. (?) Welch.

\* There is also a similar certificate dated 26 April, 1622 on p. 262; see also p. 271.

† Croen on p. 253; Crouen, on p. 268; Croven on p. 273.

**Certificate**, 27 October, 22 James I. 1624, by the Lord Mayor to the Lord High Treasurer and other officers of the Exchequer, exempting the following persons, merchants born in Antwerp and other places in the Low Countries, from the payment of the second Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624), pursuant to Letters Patent dated 5 July, 22 James I. (1624).

Robert Delabarr, Adrian Hendricke, and the Widdowe Gabree, in the *Warde of Allgate*. Francis Binteere, Michael van de Brooke, Walron Lodowicke, Lewis van Dam, Peter van Pane, Henrie van Houen, Jacob Struse, Francis Sion, and the Widdoe van Steene, in the *Warde of Billingsgate*. John Fortree, Nicholas Macqueline, and John vanden Benden, in the *Warde of Bishopsgate*. John de Luceye and Nicholas Croven, in the *Warde of Broadestreete*. Stephen le Gouse, in the *Warde of Cripplegate Without*. Lewis van Holbrooke and Peter de Requesors, in the *Warde of Bridge*. Sir Thomas Cotteeles, knight, Alexander van Enden, William Abeeles, and Abraham Dollins, in the *Warde of Candlewickstreete*. John de Franckuillay and David Marishall, in the *Warde of Colemanstreete*. Francis van Aere, in the *Warde of Cornhill*. Henrie Hovener and Hans Adrianson, in the *Warde of Dowgate*. Abraham Vandelden, Jacob de Kent, Peter van Peene, Abraham van Cointe, and the Widdoe Soane, in the *Warde of Langbourne*. Peter Richault, Peter Busker, Seager du Boyes and his father, and Cornelis var [sic] Hill, in the *Warde of Walbrooke*. Jaques Desmaster and Peter van Powes, in the *Warde of Tower*. Thomas Rowse and Dominico Bowens, in the *Warde of Lymestreete*.

#### LAY SUBSIDIES LONDON, $\frac{147}{334}$ .

**Certificate**, 3 February, 22 James I. (1625) by the Commissioners for levying the payment of the second Subsidy [granted 21 James I. 1624] for the *Warde of Bishopsgate*, that they cannot levy the sums so assessed upon the following persons.

##### *S<sup>t</sup> Hellens Parische.*

Harman Stoppard, et vxor, alien', per poll	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
--	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------

##### *S<sup>t</sup> Ethelboroughe.*

Widdowe Dehorter, alien', per pol	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.
Jaques Bayour, alien', per pol	...	...	...	...	...	viii d.

##### *S<sup>t</sup> Buttolphes Parische.*

Garrett Mollins, alien', in bonis, xx s.	v s. iiij d.	Francois Corcodoneere, et vxor	...	xvj d.
Laurenc Lanfent, per pol	...	Nice Mannoring	...	viii d.
Esay Bootet, per pol	...	Jaques Besoe	...	viii d.
Madeline Bootet, per pol	...	John Loredenne	...	viii d.
Widowe Parroy, per pol	...	Luke Plovire	...	viii d.
Jonas Fountaine, per pol	...	Frederick Dansonvile	...	viii d.
Lewis Derretton, et vxor, per pol	xvj d.	Pauline Vancort	...	viii d.
Toosine Verewe, per pol	...	Maria Cavell	...	viii d.
Peter Oyslett, per pol	...	William Kerry	...	viii d.
Widdowe Mayeur, per pol	...	William Colliett	...	viii d.
Jaques Lescailliet, et vxor, per pol	xvj d.	Cornelius Willoe	...	viii d.
John Succole, per pol	...	Sarah Deforest	...	viii d.
Isaack Tranell, per pol	...	Anto: Desallo	...	viii d.
John Parinanterre, per pol	...	John Trouley	...	viii d.
William Delahay, et vxor	xvj d.	Paule Crispine	...	viii d.
Abraham Devernewe	...	Abell Pollie	...	viii d.
Abram Shaudrom	...	John Vallett	...	viii d.
Cloud Marshawe	...			



LAY SUBSIDIES, ADDITIONAL,  $\frac{253}{5}$ .*Certificate*, [c. Feb. 1625], similar to the preceding.

## HUNDREDUM DE OSULSTON.

*From S<sup>r</sup> Giles in the Fieldes to Kensington.*

Lodowic Richardes, alien, in Queenstr[ete], bonis ... iij li. ... 16 s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{186}{455}$ .*Indenture*, 9 March, 22 James I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 19 February, 21 James I. (1624).

## BURGUS DE SOWTHWARK.

*S<sup>r</sup> Saviours Parish.*

Estrangeres, in the Close.

Mathew Beane	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	x s. viij d.
Croft Kessall	...	...	...	...	...	j li. landes.	...	viij s.

Estrangeres, per poll.

Peter Goge	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Daniell Tiberhine	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Elizabeth Wollen	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
James Summers, in Angell Court	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Gumber Williams	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Lewes Mills, and his wife, in the Close	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
The wife of Croft Kessall	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Thomas Parish.*

Estrangeres.

Hector Demount	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	x s. viij d.
----------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	----------------	-----	--------------

Estrangeres, per poll.

Hances Weller and Hances Michaelson, in M <sup>r</sup> Cures howse	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
John Stevens, and his wife, in M <sup>r</sup> Phifes* howse	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Sara Deforme, in Pretties house	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
John Decoster, and his wife, in John Battins howse	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Mary, the wife of Phillip Harris,† and one sonne in their howse	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
John Harman, in M <sup>r</sup> Sandens tenement	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
John Dowdwell, in the Tenementes	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
John Clementes, and his wife, in M <sup>r</sup> Renshawes tenement	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Andrew Cuckques, and his wife, in M <sup>r</sup> Demountes howse	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
John Dewise, and his mother, in his howse	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Peter Ambler, schoolemaster	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Charles Deman, and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
John Huffman	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Stephen de Smyth	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.

\* William Phife, Englishman,

† "Phillipp Harris, iij li. goodes—viij d.," Englishman.



*S<sup>t</sup> Georges Parish.**Estrangeres.*

John Joanes	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	x s. viij d.
Arnold Meere	...	...	...	...	...	[j li. goodes.]	...	v s. iiij d.

*Estrangeres, per poll.*

Jacomyn, the wife of Thomas Snowe in B . . . Alley	j poll.	...	viij d.
Elizabeth Biggmore and J . . . kin Vandepoort, in one house in the Minte	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
John Smyth, and Margery, his wife, in the Minte	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Jeremie Wh . . . , in the Minte	j poll.	...	viij d.
Anthonie Fane, and his wife	ij polls.	...	xvj d.
Anthony Notto and Martine Demeane	ij polles.	...	xvj d.
Georg Wells, in Longlane	j poll.	...	viij d.
William Faulkney, there	j poll.	...	viij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Olaves Parish.**Estrangeres.**[The Waterside.]\**

Christian Gwilhelme	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li. goodes.	...	xvj s.
Wilbert Speece	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	x s. viij d.
Anthoine Tallone	...	...	...	...	...	j li. goodes.	...	v s. iiij d.
Roger Adony	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li. goodes.	...	xvj s.
Peter le Peeper	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li. goodes.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
Hance Hobbingston	...	...	...	...	...	j li. goodes.	...	v s. iiij d.
Jacob Huffman	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	x s. viij d.
Arnold Allarde	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li. goodes.	...	xvj s.
Peter Vorst	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	x s. viij d.

*The Landside.*

Jacob Bowland	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li. goodes.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
Egberd Wyborne	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	x s. viij d.
Rowland van Eke	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	x s. viij d.
James Annow	...	...	...	...	...	ij li. goodes.	...	x s. viij d.
Martyne Pulloyne	...	...	...	...	...	[iiij li. goodes]	...	[xvj s.]
Abraham Bloyer	...	...	...	...	...	[iiij li. goodes]	...	[xvj s.]
Theodore Brill	...	...	...	...	...	[ij li. goodes]	...	[x s. viij d.]
Allard Lynsell	...	...	...	...	...	j li. goodes.	...	v s. iiij d.

†

Giles d[ <i>e</i> Ve]lle, servant to Peter le Pepper	...	...	...	...	...	[j poll.]	...	[viij d.]
Lewes [Lar]shee, servant to Sam[uell Binson]	...	...	...	...	...	[j poll.]	...	viij d.
Os[m]ond S[crom]e, [servant] to Hance Hobbingstone	...	...	...	...	...	[j poll.]	...	[viij d.]
The wife of William Cooke, in Toolies gate	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Henry King, in the Isle of Docks	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
...	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
... and Charles ... the ...	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.

AII<sup>+</sup> ... , a Dutchman, servant with Samuell (?)

Vincent	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
---------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------	-----	---------

*In Stone Lane.*

AII <sup>+</sup> The wife of Jacob Garet, Katherine the daughter, and Addam Jorden, a lodger	...	...	...	...	...	iiij polls.	...	ij s.
The wife of Tobie Johnson	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Giles Close, at Pickleherring	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
Cornelius van Hee	...	...	...	...	...	j poll.	...	viij d.
AII <sup>+</sup> Addam Johnson, and Mary his wife	...	...	...	...	...	ij polls.	...	xvj d.

\* See p. 264.

† Six or seven entries illegible here; see pp. 255, 264.

A ff'	Peter van Rutting, and his wife	...	...	ij	polls.	...	xvj	d.
	John Hanno and John Gutram, servantes	...	...	ij	polls.	...	xiiij	d.
	Jacob Johnson, servant to Peter Vorst	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
	Peter Peterson and his wife	...	...	ij	polls.	...	xvj	d.
	Charles Charles and Jacob Swithersonn, lodgers at Robert Wardens, in Horseydowne Lane	...	...	ij	polls.	...	xvj	d.
	Isack Pulloyne, sonne to Martyne Pulloyne	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
<i>In Tenter Alley.</i>								
	The wife of John Enter	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
	John Galver, and his wife	...	...	ij	poll.	...	xvj	d.
<i>Gleane Alley.</i>								
	Abraham Jeremias, in Well Alley	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
	Balthaser Houer, in Well Alley	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
	Nicholas Lewes, in Well Alley	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
	John Cracknutt, and his wife	...	...	ij	poll.	...	xvj	d.
	Thomas Forloyne	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
	Ady Ostone, in Allard Lynsells howse	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
	Jessett de Foe and Peter White	...	...	ij	poll.	...	xvj	d.
	Jacob Henricke	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
	Peter Peter,* and his wife	...	...	ij	poll.	...	xvj	d.
	Daniell Mahew, and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
	John Tuboy, Jerman Molloyne, and his wife, and the wife of Stephen Tyffen, both in one howse	...	...	iiij	poll.	...	ij s.	viiij d.
	Isack Crome and John Buffen, both in a howse	...	...	ij	poll.	...	xvj	d.
	Addam Boulton, and his maid Katherine	...	...	ij	poll.	...	xvj	d.
	Margarett White, M <sup>r</sup> Bloyers maide	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
	William Mayhew	...	...	ij	poll.	...	...	...
	John Watten, and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	xvj	d.
	John Shram	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
	Nicholas Durrant, in Wallnuttree Alley	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
	John Grewell, in Smythes Alley	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
	Harman Jesper	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.
A ff'	Michaell Cooe	...	...	j	poll.	...	viiij	d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{282}$ .

**Indenture**, . . . † March, [22] James I. (1625), of the third payment of the Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). In bad condition. See pp. 231, 296; also Subsidy No.  $\frac{142}{207}$ , 4 Chas. I.

## [THE HUNDRED OF OSSULSTON.]

*S<sup>t</sup>. Katherens.*

## Straingers.

Goodes	Nicholas Jacobson	...	...	...	...	iiij	li.	...	xvj	s.
	John Vandenor	...	...	...	...	ij	li.	...	x s.	viiij d.
	James Estow †	...	...	...	...	j	li.	...	v s.	iiij d.
	Bartholmew Powell	...	...	...	...	j	li.	...	v s.	iiij d.

## Straingers, by powle.

A ff'	Pilgrime Johnson	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij	d.
	Francis Allard	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij	d.
A ff'	Michell Aronte	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij	d.
	Widdowe Vandam	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij	d.
	Katherin Dawson	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij	d.
	Iques Duxe	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij	d.

\* Peter le Peeper on p. 266.

† On or before 10th March; see the Act.

‡ Or Elton.

*Eastsmithfeild.*

## Strangers.

Goodes	Peter Leonartes	...	...	...	xv li.	...	[iii li.]
	William Host	...	...	...	xx li.	...	[v li. vj s. viij d.]
	Abraham Harwin	...	...	...	[ij li.]	...	[xvj s.]
	James Jacobson	...	...	...	...	...	...
	Henrie Barnes	...	...	...	[x li.]	...	[ij li. vj s. viij d.]
	Christopher Penn	...	...	...	[j li.]	...	[v s. iiij d.]
	Joes Marigraue, sen'	...	...	...	[v li.]	...	xxvj s. viij d.]
	Peter Godscalke	...	...	...	[ij li.]	...	[xvj s.]
	Charles van Payne	...	...	...	[ij li.]	...	[x s. viij d.]
	Harman Johnson	...	...	...	...	...	...
	William Storkes	...	...	...	...	...	...
	John Garrison	...	...	...	...	...	...
	Peter Vaneffen	...	...	...	...	...	...
	Harmond Rowland	...	...	...	...	...	...

## Strangers, by the powle.

*	Margarett, the wife of Henry	...	...	...	[—]	...	[viij d.]
	John Mull	...	...	...	—	...	[viij d.]
	Leonard Shoppowse	...	...	...	—	...	[viij d.]
	John Androes and his wife	...	...	...	—	...	[xvj d.]
	Jacob Wemer	...	...	...	—	...	[viij d.]
	Nicholas Mathews and his wife	...	...	...	—	...	[xvj d.]
	Jacob Shoppowse	...	...	...	—	...	[viij d.]
	Lawrence Beck	...	...	...	—	...	[viij d.]
Aff'	Giles de Grove	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
	John Somerfeild	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
	David Dirickson	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
	Nicholas Spaltman	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Aff'	Jacob Hundred	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
	Isaak James and his wife	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Aff'	Josias Bullwyn	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
	Rowland Hubberd and his wife	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Gabriell Pubberd [ <i>sic</i> ], his some, of the age of xliiij (?) yeares, and Bastian Pubberd, his dorghter	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
	Servants to M <sup>r</sup> James Demetrius:—						
	Averick de Erke	}			—	...	ij s.
	Reymor Cosier						
	Cristmas Deckweller						
	Servants to M <sup>r</sup> Peter Leonarts:—						
	Barbara Leonarts	}			—	...	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	Leonard Leonards						
	Peter Wolfe						
Aff'	John Cumminge						
Aff'	Simon Kesar						
Aff'	Peter Lovemberge	}			—	...	v s. iiij d.
Aff'	Martie Brover						
Aff'	John Mersnecke						

## RADCLIFFE.

## Strangers.

John van Heast	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
----------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	----------	-----	----------------

*Wappinge and Cophall.*

## Strangers.

Goodes	{	Hawnce Ruddkers	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
		Martin Brwkers	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
		Adrian Peeterson	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.

*Rosemary Lane.*

## Strangers.

Andreau Flancoe	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
Peter vander Broke	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
John Vennable	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.
..... gar	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Peter Vanhulst	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Daniell Van . . .	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
John Homed . . .	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Adrian Decroke	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
—— Gabus, widdowe	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Wassell Wassell	...	...	...	...	j li.	...	v s. iij d.

## Strangers, per pole.

	John Grese ...	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Peter Devay	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Peter Henrick	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Jane Chambers, widdowe	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	James vn [ <i>sic</i> ] Braughton	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	John Lambord	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	James . . . oy . . .	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	James Deer[ove]	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Lever B[ethuta]	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Jeremy Fle[men]	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	William Antoine	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	John de Merree	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Noye Cookeley	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Jeremy le Grand	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Haunce van Cunyngham	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Abraham Bazente	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Arnold Bandwright	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Peter de Buco	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Terre Masere	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	John Fevere	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	James Duke	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Aff. Charles Smyth	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Henry Vanderbank	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Aff. Emanuell Smith	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
	Bartholmew Lashawe	...	...	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.

*Stratforde Bowe.*

## Strangers.

Goodes	John [Salla]dine, gen'	...	...	...	...	[v li.]	...	[xxvj s. viij d.]
--------	------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------	-----	-------------------

*Hoxton.*

Goodes	Arnold Lules, stranger	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
--------	------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-----------------

*Churchyard.*

Christian Vancourt, per le pole	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
---------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	---	-----	--------

*Hollowell Streete.*

## Strangers.

Goods	{	Godfrey Devitte	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
		John Heoland	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.

## Strangers, per le pole.

*Holliwell House.*

Samuell Mercave and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	j s. iiij d.
John Gardner	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Aff' Aft'							
Danyell Fossee, Garrett Vanawke, Adryan Nesse,	...	...	...	...	—	...	ij s. iiij d.
Aff' Aft'							
Peter Cakee, Peter Norman	...	...	...	...	—	...	ij s. iiij d.

*Holliwell Street.*

James Deplew, Peter Bokee, John Dekooe and	...	...	...	...	—	...	ij s. viij d.
John Peale	...	...	...	...	—	...	ij s. viij d.

*Gooddards Rents.*

John Remece, Jonathan Sturnye, and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	ij s.
Aff' Aft'							

*Spittle Feilds and Artillery Lane.*

## Strangers.

Aff' Goods	{	Anglebar Desmond	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
		Peter James	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.

## Strangers, per le pole.

		Marian Wood	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		James Collier	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		Anthony Beline	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		Peter Grove	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		Peter Sabar	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		John Trulley	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		Lazarus Blanch	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		Michael Mush	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		Mathew Huffum	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		Marian Gabar	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		Mathew Dentear	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Aff'		Jeromie Fawde	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		John Shembowe	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		Miles Collyer	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Aff'		John Blomeer	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		Mathew Gromawe and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
		Andrew Hannock	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
		John Cremew	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
		Cornelius Wright	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
		Pawle Feild	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Aff'		John Ray and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
		James Malew	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		John Hane and his wife	...	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
Aff'		James Fryer	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		John Trull	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		John Brefoe	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Aff'		James Bowke	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		Nicholas Page	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		Henry Matees	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.
		James Feild	...	...	...	...	—	...	viij d.

	Maximilian Morris ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Bartholmew Coytoones ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Samuell Balloose ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Furming Carew ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Tobie Stoone ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Anthony Mowse ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Albert Castele ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Danyell Twayle ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Danyell Depree ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	John Lambert ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	John Twayle ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Xp'ofor Depree ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Philip Lowgate ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
aff	Anthony Dortrell and his wife ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	j s. iiij d.
	John Ennyon ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	George Lambert ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Peter White ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

*Saffron Hill.*

## Strangers, by powle.

Mathew Plonell (?) ...	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Gilmett Plonell (?). widowe	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
.....	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

*Drurye Lane.*

Reynold Fountayne, stranger, per pole ...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
---	-----	-----	-----	---	-----	----------

*Princhestreete.*

Peeter Disher, stranger, per pole ...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
---------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	---	-----	----------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{555}$ .

“Portion of an Assessment.” \* [James I. ?]

[ALDERSGATE WARD.]

*Long Lane.*

Straingers.

Henry Squisiter	...	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
-----------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------	-----	--------------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{555}$ .

“Assessment of a Subsidy. [James I.]” \*

TOWER WARD.

*Mark Lane Precinct.*

Guild Hall	{	Ann Foretree, widdow, strainger.
ps. l. B. 10 s.		Jacob Fortree, marchaunt, strainger.

\* This title is taken from the Calendar,



## DUTCH CHURCH REGISTERS, Book 10, No. 46.

S<sup>r</sup> CATHERINS.

**Names** of Duitshmen, aswell denisons as others, incorporated in the Duitsch Church, doing som occupation, dwelling in the Minoris Streete and vpon St. Catherins, one of the subvrbs of this Cittie of London. And also the number of those, aswell Englishmen as others, whiche they do sett to worke. [Temp. James I. ?]

Straungers being denisens.		Straungers being no denisens.	
<i>Bailleus Place.</i>		<i>Minoris Streete.</i>	
Jhon Yefelart, tailor, English, jorneman	1	Rogier van Herwege, silctwister, delivered by a bill, English worek fookes	35
<i>Towerditshe.</i>			
Sibrecht Ingelberic, gouner, Englishmen	2	Duitshworkefolkes	17
<i>St. Catherins.</i>		Franchois de Nenkele, by a bill, English worekefolkes	30
Lambert Pieters, cotteler, Inglismen	4	<i>In the Minoris.</i>	
Dierick Veigne, alias Wyngaert, shoemaker, Englishmen	2	Nicolas Adriansen, nidelmaker, Englishmen	8
Herman Duymen, tailor	—	Marten van Ouerstat, baker	—
Lambert Willems, coulteler, Inglisman boren, Englishmen	4	<i>Minoris Streete.</i>	
Jh[ohn] Michiels, couper, Englishmen	2	Harry Cope, haruosmaker, Englishmen	3
<i>Eastsmithfield.</i>		<i>St. Catherins.</i>	
Edward Reyers, seruant of the Widowe Ruts, shoemaker	—	James Mulkens, kandelmaker	—
William Fogge, goner, freeman of London, Inglisman	1	Herry van Linden, kandelmaker	—
Jhon Matthéux, gouner, Englishmen	2	<i>Nechtingal Leane.</i>	
<i>Marlerez Rente.</i>		Anthony de May, silweueur	—
Dieric Muet, couper, Englishmen	1	<i>Marlerez Rente.</i>	
<i>St. Catherins.</i>		Hans Ghisels, baker	—
Rutger Artsen, gouner, Englishmen	1	Franchois Frans, smith	—
<i>East Smithfide.</i>		Duitch workman, his soune	1
William Franck, lockmaker, Inglismen	3	<i>Pan Alley.</i>	
Pieter Beirens, couper, Englishmen	3	Jhon Faber, a smith	—
Jhon Dhertoge, kandelmaker	—	<i>Bel Alley.</i>	
Symon Coryn, stockmaker, Englishmen	3	Herry Wellems, tailor	—
Cornellis van Essem, gierendelmaker, Englishmen	3	<i>In the Hell.</i>	
Augustyn Jans, couteler, Englishmen	3	Lambert Jansen, stockmaker	—
Duitshman	1	Jeames Houc, silweueur, Englishmen	2
<i>Catherins Leane.</i>		<i>Great Gardyn.</i>	
Bartholomeus Pieters, hatmaker, Englishmen	11	Michiel Canssen, a maker of inst[r]uments for churigiens, Inglismen	1
Pieter Frans, hatmaker, Inglisworekmen	5	Pieter de Fay, gierendelmaker	—
		Jhon the Pelsenare, silweueur	—
		Craft Kessels, silweueur, Inglismen	1

Denesens ...	20	Taillers ...	3	Cupers ...	3	Strangers ...	18
Inglish worfoles	50	Gouners ...	4	Lokmaker ...	1	Inglish wor-	
Dutsh ...	1	Cottelers ...	3	Kandelnakers ...	3	folkes ...	70
		Shoemakers ...	2	Stecmakers ...	2	Dutshe ...	18
		Girdelyronmakers	2	Siletwisters ...	2		
		Hatmakers ...	2	Bakers ...	2		
		Smiths ...	3	Harmaker ( <i>sic</i> ) ...	1		
		Sileweuers ...	4	Nidelmaker ...	1		

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{182}$ .

(Membranes 5 and 6.)

**Indenture**, [2 April, 1 Charles I., 1625, of the payment of] the third Subsidy [granted 21 James I., 1624]. Title lost; signed by John Gore, Lord Mayor. See also No.  $\frac{147}{149}$ , 4 Chas. I.

## [ALDGATE WARD.]

[*Allhallow's in the Wall, S<sup>t</sup> Andrew Undershaft, or S<sup>t</sup> Catherine Creechchurch.*]\*

## Strangers.

Cornelius Mandevelt	...	...	...	xx li.	...	[v li. vj s. viij d.]
Adrian Hendericke	...	...	...	xl li.	...	x[li. xij s. iiij d.]
James Debee	...	...	...	xx s.	...	[v s. iiij d.]
James Godscall	...	...	...	xl li.	...	[x li. xij s. iiij d.]
Daniell Rossen	...	...	...	ij li.	...	[x s. viij d.]
John Francisco Siperano, et vxor	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
The wife of Daniell Bramse	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
James Masse, et vxor	...	...	...	per pole.	...	[xvj d.]
Balthazar Muskall, at M <sup>r</sup> Blackwells	...	...	...	per pole.	...	[vij d.]
Ambrose Reglemorte	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
Catherin Wimons	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
Ald <sup>r</sup> Peter Vickars	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
The widowe of Rich: Stokes	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
Symon de Roll, in Bevis Markes	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
Hance Voricke (?) and Christian	...	...	spar, his	...	...	...
servantes	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Abraham de Cooler, in M <sup>r</sup> [Go]ds[kalls]	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
Ald <sup>r</sup> John . . . l and Joyce Cusco[tt], servantes to Ald[e]r[m]an	...	...	...	...	...	...
Ca . . hell	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Nicolas Williamson, at [M <sup>r</sup> Godfries]	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.

S<sup>t</sup> Katherine Col[eman Parish].

## Strangers in the same Parishes.

Oate Hempson, in Widowe Gressams	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
Abraham Desars, et vxor	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
John and William More	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Jacob Depree	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.
Anthonye Trian, et vxor, and Prudence Hobell, there	...	...	per pole.	...	ij s.
The wife of George Margettes	...	...	per pole.	...	vij d.

\* The Certificate showing those who did not pay this Subsidy, p. 295, places *Vickars* and *Cuscott* under *Allhallow's in the Wall*. *James Godscall* is placed under *S<sup>t</sup> Andrew Undershaft* on p. 247. These two parishes were sometimes placed together in the Subsidies; see p. 20; also ii., pp. 223, 476. *Debee* is placed under *S<sup>t</sup> Katherine Creechchurch* on p. 247; *Siperano* under *S<sup>t</sup> Olave's*; the widow of *Richard Stokes* under the *Dukes Place*; etc.

John Baptista, att M <sup>r</sup> Beanes	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Thomas Trebinder	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Widow Harman	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
John Vanlowe, et vxor	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Mary J. opps and Paule her sonne, at Cramtrees (?)	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
house	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Cornelius Garret	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Olaus Hartst[rect].*

Strangers.

[*S<sup>r</sup> James's Parish.*]\*

[Strangers.]

Arnold de Grove	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Joice Moreman	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Joane Slabberd	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Daniell de Crocke, et vxor	...	...	...	per pole.	...	[xvj d.]
[A <sup>ffid</sup> ] Peter Feild	...	...	...	per pole.	...	[vijj d.]
Anne Bayeard	...	...	...	per pole.	...	[vijj d.]
Lewis Derry	...	...	...	[per pole.]	...	[vijj d.]
John de Feavor, et vxor	...	...	...	[per pole.]	...	[xvj d.]
Erasmus Henricke	...	...	...	[per pole.]	...	[vijj d.]
A <sup>ffid</sup> Elizabeth Oateman	...	...	...	[per pole.]	...	[vijj d.]
John Henowe	...	...	...	[per pole.]	...	[vijj d.]
A <sup>ffid</sup> Sinkin Croke, at David Clinkenborroughes	...	...	...	[per pole.]	...	[vijj d.]
Widowe (?) Crokenburie and Pr	...	...	...	per pole.	...	xvj d.
Harman Hekers wife	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Garrett Garretson	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
A <sup>ffid</sup> Henricke Midledor, in ... wes house	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.
Dominick van Outweeke	...	...	...	per pole.	...	vijj d.

# LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, <sup>147</sup>/<sub>510</sub>.

**Indenture**, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625) of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

## ALDERSGATE WARD.

*S<sup>r</sup> Martins le Graund Precinct.*

Straungers.

Paule Vanherbert	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vijj d.
Peter Bartlett	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Peter Beard	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Peter Clarke	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Hiliard Vanderhoven	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vijj d.
James Flower	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Grigory Eatersprott	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.

*Longlane.*

Straungers.

Giles Bushopp	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
Henry Squisiter†	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vijj d.

\* *The Dukes Place* on p. 248; *S<sup>r</sup> James's* on p. 295 and in the Subsidy of 4 Chas. I.

† *Scussetres* on p. 181; *Coseter* on p. 236.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{511}$ .

**Indenture**, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625) of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

## BISHOPSGATE WARDE.

*Alhallowes.*

Strainger.

[Cert] John Fortree ... .. lxxx li. ... xxiiij li.

*S<sup>t</sup> Hellens ; S<sup>t</sup> Ethelboroughs.*

Straingers.

	Esaias Fourry, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John de Lange, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Widowe Atkins	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Exon'	Nicholas Macheline, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Exon'	John Vandenbindon, et vxor	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

Strainger.

Affid' William Passens ... .. per poll. ... vij d.

*S<sup>t</sup> Buttolphes.*

Straingers.

	David Staneere	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Cert'	Joas de Neave	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Amy Lemote	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Luke de Mamey	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Nicholas de Buzie	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	James Guyon	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vij d.
	Marke Mansell	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Vime	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	James Cursoone	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	John Lordall	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vij d.
	Guilliam le Sage	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	William Dedam	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Elias Lever	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xxj s. iiij d.
	Nicho: Malkabett	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Tull	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Alexander Lenon	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Giles Lecaone	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Gaveree	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Giles Williawe	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Phillipp le Clarke	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Abraham Levooe	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Peter Faulconer	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Noel Focier	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	David Levoos	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Robert Tregoe	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Widowe Debois	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Luke Cresine	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Widowe Derobee	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Widowe Barber	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Anthony Lansell	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Toby Burry	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Rocke Deforseee	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John Tiveline	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Joas Mace	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

	Luke Bickquee ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Mary Bewteet ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Peter Morshewe ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	John Cheappoone ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Judith Fountayne ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Jacob Joveline ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Hester Defavee ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	James Tregoe, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Daniell Venne ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Peter Kerry ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Samuell Vrindes ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Phillipp le Page ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Adrian Plesoone, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Artus Tironie, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Abell Sowell ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Nichodeame Dorogee, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Frauncis Troulie ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	John Cornelius ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	John Coosen ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Jaques Roopee ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Jonas Develliers ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Antho: Feild ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Maximilian Lamberte ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Arnold Bacooue ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Antho: Delatree ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
Affid'	John Vois ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	..... Devilier ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	[D]aniell Levenberge ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	..... Perrier (?) ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	..... e Hanmere [or Hanniere] ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	..... atrieer (?) ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	..... atrieer ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	..... goyn ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	[A]dr'ian Sourde ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	..... Fromeau ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	[Joh]n Depriall ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	[N]icholas Peacocke ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Jereme Legrape ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	John le Tall, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Luther Derobee, et vxor ... ..	per poll.	xvj d.
	Nicho: Devermoy ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	John de Viliers ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
Affid'	Glaud Marsheau ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Martin Neece ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Michael Delnie ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
Affid'	Matern Carteleau ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	John Beauqueasne ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Tiball Gromthome ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
Affid'	Jeremy Ruppee ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	John Dusear ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Paule de Ruella ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	John Delbeaufe ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	James Glover ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.
	Dame Joveline ... ..	per poll.	viiij d.

William Laforce	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
John Chambert	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Peter Meury	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Godfrey Vanhazell	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Peter Vancourte	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Charles Segars, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
Abell Polley	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Peter Robline	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Adam Bowen	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
John Massell	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Widowe Talley	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Charles le Roy	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Paule Morreau	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
Daniell Chambeau	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{13}$ .

**Indenture**, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

## CANDLEWICKESTREETE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Mary Abchurch, S<sup>t</sup> Lawrence, S<sup>t</sup> Martin Orgars, S<sup>t</sup> Nicholas Acons, S<sup>t</sup> Clements, and S<sup>t</sup> Michaels Parishes.*

## Strangers.

	Derrieke Oast	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
	James Hobell	...	...	...	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.	
Exon <sup>*</sup>	*S <sup>t</sup> Thomas Coteeles	...	...	...	CCC li.	...	lxxx li.
	Charles Boulteen	...	...	...	xxv li.	vj li. xiiij s. iiij d.	
	The Widow van Calfe	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Exon <sup>*</sup>	Alexander van Enden	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	vij li.
Exon <sup>*</sup>	Abraham Dollin	...	...	...	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.	
Exon <sup>*</sup>	William Abeeles	...	...	...	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.	
	Samuell Cosens	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Nicholas Winterbecke	...	...	...	xx s.	v s. iiij d.	
	Cornelius de Bectry	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	James Hobell	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Jaques de Reniallne	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Joyce Hill	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Margarett Hill	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	Harmond Francklin	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
	John de Dorper	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{13}$ .

**Indenture**, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

## COLEMANSTREETE WARD.

*S<sup>t</sup> Oalues et S<sup>t</sup> Margaretts.*

## Strangers.

[Cert <sup>*</sup> ]	David Marshall	...	...	...	xx li.	v li. vj s. viij d.	
	Daniell Littlehouse	...	...	...	v li.	xxvj s. viij d.	
	Robert Terry	...	...	...	x li.	liij s. iiij d.	
	Peter Doby	...	...	...	ij li	x s. viij d.	

\* Cert<sup>\*</sup> struck out.



[Cert]	John Franckvilly	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	Mathewe Bolt	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	Jacob Speed	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
[Cert]	Elizabeth Delafontaine, widowe	...	...	...	...	lx li.	...	xvj li.
[Cert]	S <sup>r</sup> Danyell de Line	...	...	...	...	C li.	...	xxvj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
	James Frapere and John Tallere	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
[Cert]	John de Campe	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
Strangers per poll.								
	Anthony de la Villey, et vxor	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	Harmon Michael and Sarah his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	Noah Bartram and Anne his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	Jane Wood, the wife of Peter Wood	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
	John Deacomb and Marye his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{144}{317}$ .

**Indenture**, 2 April, 1 Chas. I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

## PORTESOKEN.

*S<sup>r</sup> Buttolphes without Algate.*

## Strangers.

	Peter Damard	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Jane Garrett	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Anthony de Quilland	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Peter de Quilland	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Wadamant	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Jacob Valley	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Lamoine	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Stephen de Marshie	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Warner Pinne	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	James Gartred	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Frauncis Vanderbrooke	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Chrissey de Qvester	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Affid'	Henry Dynott	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Sheeshawe	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Lewes Floreydon	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Gabryell Trinnion	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	John Cabbelewe	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Nicholas Walskeere	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Jacob Prinn	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
Affid'	Claud Dufoure	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	Jacob Bence	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	James Parrin, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Christofer Eggrior, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Jerard Legroyne	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	John Deffreese, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Xp <sup>o</sup> fer Weston	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Gilbert Doll, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	Cornelius Seacroft, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Harman Stafford, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Daniell Delacourte, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Thomas Sencions, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
Affid'	Leonard Peters	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.
	Bartholmewe Accorne	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	vij d.

	John Wooringham	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
	Anne Vandeplottes	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
Affid'	Bartholmewe Leffeuer	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
	Maudline Rayneere	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
	Leonard Vanderbane, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Vallentine Willioe, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	John Decane, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	John Nicholas	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
	Xp'ofe Bessener, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Jane Nevenhowse	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
	John Freeborne [or Fatborne]	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
	Alice Timberman	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
Affid'	Nicholas Gooves	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
	Hendricke Bursman, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Fraunces Walwine, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	James Mahewe	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
	John Mercy, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	David Garline, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Abraham Garline, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Katherine Cornehill	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
Affid'	Joyce Deprill, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	John Covy, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	Monday Provy, et vxor	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	xvj d.
	John Price	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.
	Frauncis Robline	...	...	...	...	per pol.	...	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{315}$ .

**Indenture**, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

## FARRINGDON WITHOUT.

*S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchers Parrishe.*

## Straingers.

[AF]	John Delyne	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xx[xij s.]
	Docter Mathias	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. [viiij d.]
AF	John Decreete	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. [iiij d.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{315}$ .

**Indenture**, 2 April, 1 Chas. I. (1625) of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

## CORNHILL.

*S<sup>t</sup> Michaelles Parish.*

## Straingers.

Exon'	Francis Vanacre	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
	Zachary Writinge	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{315}$ .

**Indenture**, [2 April, 1 Charles I., 1625, of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I., 1624].

## WARD OF CASTLEBAY[NARD].

*Christchurch & S<sup>t</sup> Faiths Parishes.*

## Stranger.

Theodor Deodate, Docter	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xxxij s.
-------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------	-----	----------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON  $\frac{147}{510}$ .

**Indenture**, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624).

## LIMESTREETE WARDE.

*S<sup>t</sup> Andrewes Vndershaft Parish.*

## Strangers.

Exon {	Martin Garret ...	... ..	iiij li. ...	xvj s.
	Thomas Rouse ...	... ..	vj li. ...	xxxij s.
	Dominico Bowens ...	... ..	xv li. ...	iiij li.
	William Reeve ...	... ..	iiij li. ...	xvj s.
	John Jasper ...	... ..	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

## Strangers, per pole.

Sarah Victor, the wife of Anthony Victor	... ..	per pole. ...	viiij d.
In the house of John Lord: Mary Merchant, widowe	... ..	per pole. ...	viiij d.
Francis Mason	... ..	per pole. ...	viiij d.
In the house of Mathewe Silum: Mary Silum and Sarah Silum, his daughter [ <i>sic</i> ]	... ..	per pole. ...	xvj d.
Sarah van Brunkhurst, widowe	... ..	per pole. ...	viiij d.
Tobias vanden Abeale; and one Mary Boneherringe, widowe, in his house	... ..	per pole. ...	xvj d.
Elizabeth Oldnoll, the wife of Francis Oldnoll	... ..	per pole. ...	viiij d.
In the house of Giles Vandeputt*: Sarah his wife and Jane Joupine	... ..	per pole. ...	xvj d.
In the house of Martin Garrett: Nicholas Vanduren and Nicholas Pelsers.	... ..	per pole. ...	xvj d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{524}$ .

**Indenture**, [2] April, [1] Charles I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). Much lost; see p. 252, and Subsidy No.  $\frac{147}{515}$ , 1 Chas. I.

## VINTREY [WARD].

*Trinity, S<sup>t</sup> [Thomas] Appostles, S<sup>t</sup> John, and S<sup>t</sup> Michaelles Parishes.*

## Strangers.†

Amd {	The Widowe Kinge	... ..	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	John B[ap]tistoe	... ..	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.
	Peter Defever	... ..	xx s. ...	v s. iiij d.

## Strangers, per poll.

Peter Harman	... ..	—	... ..	viiij d.
--------------	--------	---	--------	----------

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{526}$ .

**Indenture**, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625) of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). Very faded and partly mutilated.

## QUEENEHITH WARD.

*Trinity and Mildredes Precinct.*

					Stranger.				
Nicholas Jacobb	...	...	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viii d.

\* Englishman.  
VOL. III.

† This title may not refer to these parishes but to the whole Ward.

‡ See p. 250.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{33\frac{1}{2}}$ .

**Indentures**, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the third payment of the Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). Fragmentary.

[Membranes 4-6.]

LANGBORNE WARDE.

[S<sup>t</sup> Nicholas Acon.]\*

Strang[ers].

	Jacob de Best	...	...	...	...	[v li.]	...	[xxvjs. viij d.]
exr	Jacob de Kent	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
	The Widowe Soane	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
exon	Peter van Paine, at	...	...	...	...	[per poll.]	...	[viij d.]
	Margaret Stricke, at the said (?)	...	...	...	...	[per poll.]	...	[viij d.]
	Suzan de Best, at M <sup>r</sup> B[estes]	...	...	...	...	[per poll.]	...	[viij d.]

[Alhallows, S<sup>t</sup> Benet Gracechur<sup>e</sup>, and S<sup>t</sup> Dionis Backchurch.]+

Strangers.

cf RA III 208

	Henry Sauage	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	Garret Cozens	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Exon	Abraham Vandelden	...	...	...	...	Cxx li.	...	xxxij li.
	James Cole	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viij li.
	Henry Pooles	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Peter Fowntaine and Paule Fountaine, at M <sup>r</sup> Delanoies howse	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Jacob Segars and Elizabeth Sion, at M <sup>r</sup> Corcellis howse	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Augustine Russan and Henry Durham, at M <sup>r</sup> Sauage his howse	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

[Membranes 7-9.]

TOWER WARD.

Strangers.

	Andrewe Bovey	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
	Jaques Herwyn	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
	William Anthony	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	Jaques Glorier	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
	Doctor Demeres	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	John Kipp	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viij li.
	Jaques Growlier	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	William Anthony	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Willoby, his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Jagoe,† his apprentice	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	J[a]ques Herwin, and John Steneta his seruante	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Andrewe Boner	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
	Jaques Demaster and Margaret his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	James Durham and Shurlutt his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	John Pellisonere and Mary his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	James Lesante § and Katherin his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.
	Nicholas Demeres	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[viij d.]
	Doctor Demeeres and Sara his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	[xvj d.]

\* See p. 241.

† See p. 241.

‡ Or Jagoe?

§ Lefant on p. 251.

## [Membranes 20-22.]

## DOWGATE WARDE.

*Great Allhallowes.*

## Straingers.

John de Buck	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
exon <sup>r</sup> Henry Hovener	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Balthezer Louerman	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.

*Strangers in Dowgate Ward, per po[ll].*

Jasper Hinde	...	...	[viij d.]	Henry Miller	...	...	viij d.
Jacob Johnson	...	...	viij d.	Cornelius Cooper	...	...	viij d.
Edward Woeker	...	...	viij d.	Aff <sup>r</sup> William Meares	...	...	viij d.
John Spurwert	...	...	viij d.	Peter Mason and his wife	...	...	xvj d.
Peter Wolraven	...	...	viij d.	Giles Lampley	...	...	viij d.
Ingle Weardes	...	...	viij d.	Garret Sluce	...	...	viij d.

Sum—viij s. viij d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Lawrence Pountneyes Ward [sic].*

## Straingers.

Affid <sup>r</sup> * Geiles Vanbrooke	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
Cert <sup>r</sup> Samuell Fortree	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	v li. vj s. viij d.
Peter Gast	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Johns.*

## Straingers.

Cert <sup>r</sup> Esayas Watkyns	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
----------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------	-----	----------

## [Membranes 23-26.]

## CRIPLEGATE WARD.

*S<sup>r</sup> Albones.*

## Strangers.

Xp <sup>o</sup> fer Messenger	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Balthasar Messener [sic]	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
James vander Burse	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Affid <sup>r</sup> Annis Hamlet, an ould Dutch woman	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.

*[S<sup>r</sup> Alphage and S<sup>r</sup> Olane's.]†*

Nicholas de Telway	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Christopher Sensum	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Mary Stratling	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Mary Lawrence	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
Pascall Kinge and Gartrude his wife	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	xvj d.

*S<sup>r</sup> Giles.*

## Strangers.

ex <sup>r</sup> Stephen le Gouse	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
Stephen Mountague	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. [viij d.]
Michaell de Berke	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	[x s. viij d.]
Affid <sup>r</sup> M <sup>r</sup> Lanere	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	[x s. viij d.]

## [Membranes 27-29.]

## BROADSTREETE WARDE.

*S<sup>r</sup> Xpr<sup>r</sup>hers.*

M <sup>res</sup> Flack, wife to Nathaniell Flack, estr <sup>r</sup>	...	...	per poll.	...	viij d.
---	-----	-----	-----------	-----	---------

\* Cert<sup>r</sup> struck out.

† See page 242.

*S<sup>t</sup> Mildreds and Woolchurch.*

Peter Andier, stranger	...	...	...	...	per poll.	...	vij d.
exon' Nicholas Crowyn, stranger, in landes	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	vij s.

*S<sup>t</sup> Bennett Finch.*

## Strangers.

Raphe Thorie, Doctor of Phisick	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
exon' John de Luce	...	...	...	...	xl li.	...	x li. xliij s. iiij d.
The Widdowe de la Bove	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.

*[S<sup>t</sup> Peter the Poor.] \**

## Strangers.

John Kinge, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	vij d.
Jane Kinge, his wife, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	vij d.
John Inne, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	vij d.
George Geldroppe, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	vij d.
Affid. †John Kinge per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	vij d.
Affid. †Jane Kinge per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	vij d.

*Alhallowes in the Wall.*

## Strangers.

Charles Hugobert	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vij d.
Jasper Lichford	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. vij d.
Nicholas du Cane	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	xvj s.
John Harto	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vij d.
John Anslowe, estranger, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	vij d.
M <sup>res</sup> Frutier, stranger, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	vij d.
Affid. M <sup>res</sup> Symondes, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	vij d.
Abraham de Lowe, per poll	...	...	...	...	...	...	vij d.

*[Membranes 33-35.]*

## BREADSTREET WARDE.

*[S<sup>t</sup> Margaret Moyses.]†*

## Stranger.

Fredericke Vanderzant	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. vij d.
-----------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-------------

*[Membranes 39-41.]*

## BILLINGSGATE WARDE.

*Saint Mary At[hill].*

## Str[angers].

Seagar Corsellis	...	...	...	...	[xxx li.]	...	vij li.
Xp'ofe Loves	...	...	...	...	[x li.]	...	[liij s.] iiij d.
William de Fisher	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. vij d.

*Saint [Botolphes] P[arish].*

Peter Bull	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	[xxvj s. vij d.]
ex' Peter Vanpaine	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	[x s. vij d.]
ex' The Widdowe Vansteene	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	[xvj s.]
ex' Francis Peniteere	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	[x s. vij d.]
ex' Jacob Struse	...	...	...	...	ij li.	...	[x s. vij d.]
Cornelius Vermewden	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	[liij s. iiij d.]

*S<sup>t</sup> Andrewes Parishes.*

[Aff'] Walron Lodowicke	...	...	...	...	[v li.]	...	[xxvj s. vij d.]
-------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------	-----	------------------

\* See Subsidy No. 147, 17 Oct. 1 Chas. I.

† See page 237.

† These two entries are in a different handwriting.

§ See p. 238; also m. 33, 43-45, and Subsidy No. 147, 4 Chas. I.



[Afr]	Frauncis Syon	...	...	...	...	[v li.]	...	[xxvj s. viij d.]
	Baldwyn M[athewes]	...	...	...	...	[v li.]	...	[xxvj s. viij d.]
	Garrett V[a]nho	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
	Giles Lyons	...	...	...	...	[xx s.]	...	[v s. iij d.]
[Afr]	Lewes Vandam	...	...	...	...	[xl s.]	...	[x s. viij d.]
Afr	Phillipp Ja[cobson]	...	...	...	...	[xx li]	...	[v li. vj s. viij d.]
	Henry Vanh[o]ven	...	...	...	...	[v li.]	...	[xxvj s. viij d.]
	Lucas Jacobbs	...	...	...	...	[xv li.]	...	[iij li.]

[Under *Saint Andrewes Parish* Mathewe de Quester, William and Oliver Clowbery, and John de la Barre, occur at the beginning of the English names. They are all valued "in landes," De Quester and Clowbery at x li. each, and De la Barre at xv li. See also membranes 38, 43-45, 17 Oct., 1 Chas. I.

### LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{337}$ .

**Indenture**, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the third payment of the Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1625).

#### FARRINGDON WITHOUT.

##### *S<sup>t</sup> Dunstaines Parish.*

	Vann Keepe, stranger	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Amd	M <sup>r</sup> Gilbeare, stranger	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.

### LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{147}{337}$ .

**Indenture**, 2 [April], 1 Charles I., [1625, of the payment of] the third Subsidy [granted 21 James I., 1624].

#### FARRINGDON WITHIN.

##### Strangers.

	Adrian Roquaney	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	iij li.
Amd	The Widowe Hardrett	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iij d.
	Frauncis Beusheere	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	William Petreete	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	Nicholas Fenricus	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	Florentine Tanturier	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	Dionis Barber	...	...	...	...	iij li.	...	xxj s. [iij d.]
	Joseph Besert	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. [iij d.]
	Daniell Gaske	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	John Turpin	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	Stephen Sampson	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	Margarett Mathew	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.
	Soueraigne Hall	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. [viij d.]
Amd	Docter de Vall	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iij d.
	John Salloman	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iij d.

##### Strangers, per pole.

	James Rawbary	...	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.
Amd	John Quisare	...	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.
Amd	John Quino	...	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.
	Mary Gaske, widowe	...	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.
	Lucy Bovier, wid[owe]	...	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.
	Peter Rashford and his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
	Widowe Hinson	...	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.
	Isaack Leisure and Mary his wife	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj d.
Amd	Mary Venio, his maid	...	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.
	Frauncis Oren	...	...	...	...	...	...	viij d.

	Abraham Hardrett ... ..	vij d.
	Elizabeth Cones, at the Lady Darcies * ... ..	vij d.
	Anthery Merrer ... ..	vij d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	Rachell Prichard } in M <sup>r</sup> Hardrettes Rentes ... ..	ij s. [sic]
	Isaack Mattia ... ..	
Affid <sup>t</sup>	John Elias ... ..	[vij d.]
Affid <sup>t</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Greban his two children, at M <sup>r</sup> Debushers ... ..	xv d.
	John Levis and his wife, at Jonas Palmers ... ..	xv d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	John, at M <sup>r</sup> Lucens ... ..	vij d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	Peter Merier [or Mercer] ... ..	vij d.
	Stephen Tilley ... ..	vij d.
	Peter Gravier ... ..	vij d.
	M <sup>r</sup> Lemott ... ..	vij d.
	David Brevan, Salomon Brevan, Mary Brevan, and Elizabeth Brevan ...	ij s. vij d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	John Faith, Martin from Elbingin ... ..	xv d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	John from Hossen [sic], Hartwick from Holstein ... ..	xv d.
	Claude Brucilla ... ..	vij d.
	John Mason, at M <sup>r</sup> Tanfeildes ... ..	vij d.
	John his sonne ... ..	vij d.
	Two Dutchmen at M <sup>r</sup> Duns ... ..	xv d.
	Lawrence and Elizabeth Suborer, lyinge at M <sup>r</sup> Gilbees ... ..	xv d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	{ Mathew Staine } lying at Petters ... ..	xv d.
	{ Mathew Presuer } ... ..	
Affid <sup>t</sup>	Mary Fritwell and hir daughter, at M <sup>r</sup> Caradise ... ..	xv d.
	Henry Mitchell, at Thomas Kempes ... ..	vij d.
	Garrett Porter and Tedore his man ... ..	xv d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	{ John Kenricke } in Sambrookes † house ... ..	xv d.
	{ John Myller } ... ..	
Affid <sup>t</sup>	M <sup>r</sup> Rudolying, at John Audlies ... ..	vij d.
	William Guy ... ..	vij d.
	Peter Coodelin, lodging at Toby Parkes ... ..	vij d.
	Nicholas Russell ... ..	vij d.
	Mary Tantes ... ..	vij d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	Daniell Forbe, at M <sup>res</sup> . . . . . there ... ..	vij d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	Lewis Rowett (?) ... ..	vij d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	Jacob Jacklott ... ..	vij d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	Frauncis Mo . . . re ... ..	vij d.
	Peter Campe, in Deming (?) . s Rentes ... ..	vij d.
	John Marshon ... ..	vij d.
	Solomon Treger ... ..	vij d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	Symon Leisire ... ..	vij d.
	Samuell Kibeth ... ..	vij d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	Symon (?) le Bucke ... ..	vij d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	Isaack Desavise ... ..	vij d.
Affid <sup>t</sup>	James Mattr . . . . .	vij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{592}$ .

**Indenture**, [2] April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the third payment of the Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). Portion torn off. See p. 237; also Subsidy No.  $\frac{141}{562}$ , 4 Chas. I.

\* Lady Darcey is returned in the parish of St Anne's, Blackfriars.

† *Samuell Sambrooke*, Englishman, in Greyhound Alley, in St Annes Parish, Blackfriars.

## BRIDGE.

## [Strangers.]

	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
[Affid']	...	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
[Affid']	[Lewis van Hoober]ooke...	...	...	xxx li.	...	viiij li.
	[Sara Duca]ne ...	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	[Marie Rus]sell *	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	[William] Vandam †	...	...	v li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
	... du Butt	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
[Affid']	[John] Loves	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{595}$ .

**Indenture**, 2 April, 1 Charles I. (1625), of the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624). Faded; see Subsidy No.  $\frac{147}{595}$ , 2 Chas. I.

## WALBROOKE WARD.

## Strangers.

	Lewes de Bovey ...	...	...	xv li.	...	iiij li.
ex'	Cornelius Vanhell	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
ex'	Peter de Fox	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
	The Widowe de la Mall	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
ex'	Peter Richault	...	...	lx li.	...	xvj li.
ex'	Peter de Busker	...	...	x li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
ex'	Segar de Boyce, and his father	...	...	iiij li.	...	xvj s.
	Abraham Lebone (?)	...	...	ij li.	...	x s. viij d.
	John Casteel (?)	...	...	xx s.	...	v s. iiij d.
	[Anthony] Hublon	...	...	...	...	...
	[Giles] Vanbrough (?)	...	...	...	...	...

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{147}{595}$ .

**Certificate**, 28 May, 1 Charles I. (1625), by the Sub-Collector for levying the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624), that the following persons had no goods or chattels within the *Ward of Aldgate*.

*Allhallowes.*

	Peter Vicars, per pol ...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Joice Cuscott, per pol	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Jeron' de Folde, in bonis	...	...	C s.	...	xxvj s. viij d.

*Sancti Jacobi.*

	Peter Feild, per pol ...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Elizabeth Oateman, per pol	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Sinkin Croke et † David Clinkenborroughe, per pol	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
	Henr' Medledor	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{143}{583}$ .

**Certificate**, 30 June, 1 Chas. I. (1625) by the Sub-Collector for levying the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624), that the following sums could not be levied.

\* Or *Josias Wessell*, assessed at iiij li., etc., in the Subsidy of 4 Chas. I.  
 † *Sic*; "at" on p. 263.

† Or *Samuell Vandam*, etc.

## HUNDREDUM DE OSULSTON.

*Hollowell Streete.*

## Strangers, per pole.

Daniell Fossee	...	...	...	vij d.	Peter Norman	...	...	...	vij d.
Garrett Vanarke	...	...	...	vij d.	Jonathan Sturney and his wife	...	...	...	xv d.
Peter Cakee	...	...	...	vij d.					

*Spittlefeildes.*

## Strangers, per pole.

Angeblar Desmond, in bonis	ijj li.	...	...	xvj s.	James Fryer	...	...	...	vij d.
Jeromy Fawde	...	...	...	vij d.	James Bookee	...	...	...	vij d.
John Blomere	...	...	...	vij d.	Anthoine Dortrell	...	...	...	vij d.
John Ray and his wife	...	...	...	xvj d.					

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{285}$ .

**Certificate**, 4 July, 1 Chas. I. (1625), by the Sub-Collector for levying the payment of the third Subsidy granted 21 James I. (1624), that the following sums could not be levied.

## HUNDREDUM DE OSULSTON.

*S' Katherine's.*

## Strangers, per pole.

Michael Aront	...	...	...	vij d.	Katherine Dawson	...	...	...	vij d.
---------------	-----	-----	-----	--------	------------------	-----	-----	-----	--------

*Eastsmithfeild.*

## Strangers, per poll.

Johannes Somerfeild	...	...	...	vij d.	Symon Kesar	...	...	...	vij d.
Jacob Hundred	...	...	...	vij d.	Peter Lovemborghe	...	...	...	vij d.
Josias Bullwyn	...	...	...	vij d.	Marke Brover	...	...	...	vij d.
Peter Woolfe	...	...	...	vij d.	John Marsuicke	...	...	...	vij d.
John Cuninge	...	...	...	vij d.					

*Whitechapple.*

## St[rangers, per pole].

Charles Smith	...	...	...	vij d.	Emanuell Smith	...	...	...	vij d.
---------------	-----	-----	-----	--------	----------------	-----	-----	-----	--------

LAY SUBSIDIES, ADDITIONAL,  $\frac{252}{30}$ .

**Indenture**, . . . . . of the payment of "the third Subsidy" granted . . . . .  
[Last membrane only. Date lost.]

## WARD OF BRIDGE.

## Strangers.

.....	...	...	...	[per poll]	...	vij d.
..... [wi]ef of W <sup>m</sup> Pitt	...	...	...	[per] poll	...	vij d.

ADDITIONS.





## ADDITIONS.

STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, HENRY VIII., VOL. 25, Fos. 220-236.

“Valuation of the lands and goods of the inhabitants of London” \* for a loan, 1522.

*The Parishe of Saynct Christopher.*

John Hubberd, straunger, takith wages of Marke Dodo,† by	xx li.	
yere      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...		...

*The Parisshe of Althallowen Barkynge.*

John Pope, as he sayth, a free denyson	CC li.	
John Capon, as he sayth, a free denyson	C li.	
Vawse Meureux, Lukener	xx li.	
...		...
...		...
...		...

*The Parishe of Saynct Barthelmew the Litel.*

Straungers.

Phyllip de Barde, in goodes	C li.	
Bastyan Pynto, in goodes	CC li.	
Alvero de Estodillio, in goodes	C markes.	
Alvero de Medyna, in goodes	C markes.	
Phyllip de Aranda, in goodes	xx li.	
Peter Champion, in goodes	xx li.	
Mark Morion, in goodes	xx li.	
...		...
...		...
...		...

*The Parysshe of Saynct Olouph in Towr Ward.*

Phyllyp of Wylde, Frenssheman, in goodes	lx li.	
The same Phillip, in fees	xlvij li.	
Pety John, Frenchman, in fees	xxiiij li.	
John Cononcle, straunger, Sergeant of the Pastrye, seasse[d]		
at the Court, in goodes	xx li.	
...		...

*The Parysshe of S' Martin Orgar.*

Barthelmew Penny, straunger, in fees, of the Kynge, by		
yere      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...      ...	xxv li.	

*The Parysshe of S' Olyves in the Old Juerye.*

Maxillis van de Moore, straunger	lx li.	
...		...

IBID., Fos. 237-249.

“Valuation similar to the preceding; in a different hand.” \*

*The Paroche of Saint Androwes Vndershafte.*

Item, Vynsent Foxe, stranger borne, in goodes	xxx li.	
Item, the same, in fees	xx li.	
...		...

\* This title is taken from the Calendar.

† Englishman.

*The Paroche of Saint Mary Axe.*

Item, Fraunces Philip, straunger, in goodes ... ..	xl li.	...
Item, Campoche, straunger, in goodes ... ..	xx li.	...

*The Paroche of Saint Mary Somerset.*

William Cryant, stranger ... ..	xl li.	...
Item, Henry Fysshe, stranger ... ..	xxx li.	...
John Wessalyng, straunger ... ..	xxx li.	...

*The Paroche of Saint Gabriell Fanchurche.*

Antoni Vyvald, stranger ... ..	M <sup>l</sup> li.	...	M <sup>l</sup> M <sup>l</sup> li.
Henry Rygate, straunger ... ..	xl li.	...	vC markes.
Gyles Vyolett, straunger ... ..	xx li.	...	
Henry Johnson, straunger ... ..	xxx li.	...	
Henry Foxe, straunger ... ..	xx li.	...	
Gabriell Dograce, straunger ... ..	xx li.	...	
Oswalld Dockare, in goodes ... ..	xx li.	...	

*The Paroche of Saint Androwes in Eastchepe.*

Maryen Garyet, denyzen ... ..	l li.	...	CC li.
Jaspar Arnold, denyzen ... ..	xxvj li.	...	
Jespar Savoye, straunger ... ..	xx li.	...	
John Galyus, factour, and straunger borne ... ..	xl li.	...	
John By-god, factour and straunger ... ..	xl li.	...	
Ellys Carmanell, straunger ... ..	xx li.	...	

*The Paroche of Saint George in Botollane.*

✓ Gyllome Dewayte, mynstrell, and straunger, in fees ... ..	xx li.	...
Maryan Capell, merchaunte straunger, in goodes ... ..	xl li.	...

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{141}{109}$ .

**Indenture**, 16 November, 15 Henry VIII. (1523), for "levying in goodes or landes forty poundes or aboue for Anticipation" of the first payment of the Subsidy "lately granted".

## MIDDLESEX.

Thomas Stepekyn, de eadem [Whitechappell], alien, in bonis ... ..	xl li.	...	iiij li.
Stephanus Fesaunt, de eadem [Totenham], alien, in bonis ... ..	v li.	...	l li.
Willelmus Anthonys, de Estsmythfeld, an alien, in bonis ... ..	CC markes.	...	xx markes.
Gyls Harryson, de eadem, an alyen, in bonis ... ..	l li.	...	C s.
Cornelis Johnson, de eadem [Sainte Clementes Danes], alien, in bonis ... ..	xl li.	...	iiij li.
Cornelis Johnson, de eadem [le Towre], alyen, in bonis ... ..	l li.	...	C s.
Johannes de Pounce, de eadem, alyen, in bonis ... ..	C markes.	...	x markes.
Henricus Tothill, de Sainte Katheryns, in bonis ... ..	xl li.	...	xl s.

**Indenture**, 10 February, 15 Henry VIII. (1524), similar to the preceding, but it only mentions Stepekyn.

LAY SUBSIDIES, ADDITIONAL,  $\frac{266}{12}$ 

"Assessment of anticipation of Subsidy," 15 Henry VIII. (1523-4), on the Queen's Chamber. In very bad condition.

## THE QUEENES CHAMBOUR.

## Straunger.

Doctour Fernando, fees and wages ... .. viij<sup>xx</sup>vj li. xiiij s. iiij d. ... xvj li. x s.

## Straunger.

John Soda, for fees and wages ... .. xxiiij li. ... xlvij s.

## Gromes and Pages.

## Straunger.

Symond de Wett, for goodes and catailles ... .. lxvj s. viij d. ... vj s. viij d.

## The Stable.

## Straunger.

Fraunces Negro, for fees and wages ... .. x li. ... xx s.

## Straunger.

Launcelot de Coronble, for wages and fees ... .. vij li. x s. ... xiiij s. j d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{184}{170}$ .

Assessment, "[15 Henry VIII., 1523-4], of the first payment of the Subsidy granted 14-15 Henry VIII. (?)." This title is taken from the catalogue. In bad condition.

## THE HUNDRED OF BRYXSTONE.

*De Newington cum Walworthe et Blackmanstret.*

vijj d. De Antoneo Rynvsse, wages, Dochman ... .. xx s.

vijj d. De Peter Antony, wages, Dochman ... .. xx s.

[*De R]etheryth.*

vijj d. De Robenes, a Frenchman, wages ... .. xx s.

vijj d. De Johanne Harve, wages, a Breteyne ... .. xx s.

vijj d. De Andrio Paye, wages, a Breteyne ... .. xx s.

*De Parochia Wansworthe.*

vijj d. De Deryke Docheman, wages ... .. xx s.

vijj d. De Saunder Fornes, a Scott, wages ... .. xx s.

*De Putney.*

vijj d. De Jasper Docheman, wages ... .. xx s.

*De Mary Maudleyns next Barmondsey.*

vij s. De Joyse Arysmake, pro bonis, Dochman ... .. vij li.

xvj d. De Mathew Lambettes, wages, Docheman ... .. xl s.

iiij s. De Jacobo Leley, pro bonis, a Scott ... .. iiij li.

xvj d. De Corneles Sewart, pro —, Do[ch]jeman ... .. xl s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{1}{4} \frac{8}{4}$ .

**Assessment**, 2 February, 15 Henry VIII. (1524), of the first payment of the Subsidy granted [14-15 Henry VIII., 1523 ?].

## BURGUS DE SUTHWERK.

*The Parishe of Saynt Olyf.*

Item, Peter Caler, Doch, in gooddes of small valew	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Item, Walter Marten, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Item, Adryan James, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Alberd Fresse, Doch, in gooddes, with his lone	...	...	vj li.	...	vj s.
Item, Henry Pascall, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Item, John Seured, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Item, John Wylliams, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Item, Garrard Vanderhay, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Item, William Hartfeld, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Item, George Johnson, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Robert Nycholson, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Sybbard Cooper, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Item, Adryan Oneraye, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	liij s. iiij d.	...	ij s. viij d.
Item, John Ryddysdall, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.

*[The Paryshe of Mary Magdalyn Ouery.]\**

Item, Laurence Wausell, Doch, . . .	...	...	x	...	...
Item, John Coper, Doch, his seruauant, in wages	...	...	xx	...	...
Item, Tylman Johnson, Doch, his seruauant, in wages	...	...	xxx	...	...
Item, Deryk Lennion, Doch, his prentes	...	...	[—]	...	[viiij d.]
Item, Henry, his seruauant, Doch, in wages	...	...	...	...	...
Item, Ysbrand Johnson, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	...	...	...
Item, John Sernonnon, Doch, senner, his seruauant, in wages	...	...	...	...	...
Item, John Sernonnon Doch, juner, his seruauant, in wages	...	...	...	...	...
Item, Peter Morsse, Doch, his prentes	...	...	[—]	...	[viiij d.]
Item, Leonard Freyght, Doch, his prentes	...	...	[—]	...	[viiij d.]
Item, John Browne, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Harman Schomakar, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Item, Thomas Hyll, her † seruauant, Doch prentes	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Item, Henry Roo, Doche seruauant, Doch prentes	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Item, Charles Dounsoyte, Lombard, in gooddes	...	...	vij li.	...	vij s.
Item, Cossanuis, his fellowe, Lombard, in gooddes	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Mount Ferdynge, Lombard, in gooddes	...	...	vj li.	...	vj s.
Item, Gyllam Pawne, Doch, in gooddes with his lone	...	...	xj li.	...	xj s.
[Item], Myllyn, his † seruauant, Doch, in wages	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
[Item], . . . . Mylman, Doch, in wages	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
§ Item, Arnold . . . .	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Antony . . . .	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Deryk De . . . , in wages	...	...	[xl s.]	...	ij s.
Item, Garrard, Doch, in wages	...	...	xl s.	...	[ij s.]
Item, Deryk Albard, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	xvj d.

\* This title is taken from the total at the end of the parish.

† "The wyf of Peter Hyll," Englishwoman.

‡ "Christopher Fowlar," Englishman.

§ The names in the two preceding entries are lost. They were both assessed at xl s. and paid ij s.

## Frenchmen.

Item, Stephyn Saymar, French, in gooddes	...	...	v li.	...	v s.
Item, Glod Galland, in gooddes	...	...	ix li.	...	ix s.
Item, John Russe . . d . . , [in] gooddes	...	...	xiiij li.	...	xiiij s.
Item, William Base, his [prentes]	...	...	—	...	vij d.
Item, John Valley, in gooddes	...	...	xvij li.	...	xvij s.
Item, Symon Parcell, his seruaunt, in wages	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Peter Potter, his seruaunt, in wages	...	...	xxxij s. iiij d.	...	xx d.
Item, Gyllam Hache, in gooddes	...	...	vj li.	...	vj s.
Item, Xp <sup>o</sup> fer Depre, seruaunt to Mont Ferdyng,* wages	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	xvj d.
Item, James Robenett, in gooddes	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Stephyn Massok, his prentes	...	...	—	...	vij d.

## Scottes.

Item, James Smyth, Scott, in gooddes	...	...	xij li.	...	xij s.
Item, Allen Yong, Scott, in gooddes	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	xvj d.

*The Paryshe of Saynct Thomas Hospitall.*

Item, Garrard Lenthurst, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Item, John Johnson, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Item, Ysbraund Court, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Item, Gregory Derykson, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Deryk Senbot, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Walter Clawson, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Item, James Vananwarpen, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	v li.	...	v s.
Item, Bastyan Sommer, Doch, his seruaunt, in wages	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Item, Heugh <sup>o</sup> Adreanson, Doch, his prentes	...	...	—	...	vij d.
Item, Peter Johnson, Doch, his prentes	...	...	—	...	vij d.
Item, Francis Lyen, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	v li.	...	v s.
Item, Marten Benson, Doch, in gooddes, with his lone	...	...	xiiij li.	...	xiiij s.
Item, Cornelys Mast, Doch, in gooddes, with his lone	...	...	xv li. vj s. viij d.	...	xv s. iiij d.
Item, James, his seruaunt, Doch, prentes	...	...	—	...	vij d.
Item, John Vancollyn, Doch, his prentes	...	...	—	...	vij d.
Item, Mott Peterson, with [his] lone, in gooddes	...	...	vij li.	...	vij s.
Item, Arnold Feryoo, Doch, seruaunt, in wages	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Item, Rychard Cornelyson, Doch, prentes	...	...	—	...	vij d.
Item, Peter Barnard, Doch, prentes	...	...	—	...	vij d.
Item, Gertrude, Doch, prentysse	...	...	—	...	vij d.
Item, Wylliam Nowell, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Item, Adrean Fresse, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	[xij d.]
Item, John Adrean, Doch, his prentes	...	...	—	...	[vij d.]
Item, Peter van Ham, Doch, in gooddes, with his lone	...	...	xliij li.	...	[lxxxiiij s. ?]

[There are ten entries much defaced here; two or three are Dutch.]

Item, Alberd Peterson, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, James Buklar, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Item, Peter Huskyn, Doch, in gooddes, with his lone	...	...	vj li.	...	vj s.
Item, Thomas Walrong, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Item, John van Ham, Doch, in gooddes, with his lone	...	...	xx li.	...	xl s.

Sertificate.—M<sup>d</sup> that the said John van Ham is not so good in valew as at the tyme of the lone, by lxxx li., as thus he was at the tyme of the said lone valewed by his neyghburres for yll wyll more then his substaunce was, and also he ys a man ympotent and aged, and cannot werk for his lyvyng.

\* Dutchman, see above.



Item, Henry Androwys, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Item, Barbara, seruaunt to Peter Fryar,* prentes	...	...	—	...	vij d.
Frenchmen.					
Item, Poll Creke, in wages	...	...	ij li.	...	ij s.
Item, John Godderd, in wages	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Item, Antony Feuer, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Item, Rowland Baynard, in gooddes	...	...	liij s. iiij d.	...	ij s. viij d.
Item, Raynold Jorden, his seruaunt, in wages	...	...	v markes, vj s. viij d.	...	ij s. viij d.
Item, John Bowyer, in gooddes	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, John Obere, his seruaunt, in wages	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Androw Laundryng, in gooddes	...	...	v li.	...	v s.
Item, John Roo, his seruaunt, in wages	...	...	ij li.	...	ij s.
Item, Peter Fryar, in wages	...	...	ij li.	...	ij s.
Item, Thomas Stampew, prentes	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Item, Mathew Tyse, prentes	...	...	—	...	vij d.

## Scott.

Item, Androw Ramsaye, Scott, of small valew	...	...	—	...	viij d.
---	-----	-----	---	-----	---------

*The Paryshe of Saynct Margarettes.*

Item, Nycholas Fesaunt, French, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
--	-----	-----	-------	-----	--------

## Scottes.†

Item, Downey Morrey, in gooddes	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Robert Dawson, of small valew	...	...	—	...	viij d.
Item, Robert Elyott, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Item, William Oswald, of small valew	...	...	—	...	viij d.

*The Paryshe of Saynct George.*

Item, John Gerrardson, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Item, Symon Sybotson, Doch, in gooddes	...	...	ij li.	...	ij s.
Item, Segar Segarson, Doch, his seruaunt, in wages	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, Nycholas Adryan, his seruaunt, Doch, in wages	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Item, John Seale, Doche, seruaunt, in wages	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{141}{113}$ .

**Indenture**, 10 July, 16 Henry VIII. (1524), of the first payment of a Subsidy granted [14]-15 Henry VIII. (1523). Nineteen disjointed membranes; it is very doubtful whether they all belong to this Indenture.

[Membrane 5.]

*Est Smythfelde.*

Polle Walterson, stranger, in wages	...	...	vj li.	...	vj s.
Ranckyn van Gulyke, stranger	...	...	ij li.	...	ij s.
Harman Baker, stranger, in wages	...	...	xl iij s. iiij d.	...	ij s. iiij d.
George Johnson, stranger, in wages	...	...	xl iij s. iiij d.	...	ij s. iiij d.
John Garrardson, stranger, in wages	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Garrard Jorden, stranger, in wages	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Houbard Tomson, stranger, in wages	...	...	xl iij s. iiij d.	...	ij s. iiij d.

\* Frenchman, see below.

† They belong to St Margaret's.



Arnold Babeer, stranger, in wages ...	... xxvj s. viij d. ...	viij d.
John Peterson, stranger, in wages ...	... iiij li. ...	iiij s.
Geertkyn van Loven, stranger, in wages ...	... iij li. ...	iij s.
Yenken Coper, stranger, in wages ...	... iij li. xiiij s. iiij d. ...	iij s. viij d.
Human Adryan, stranger, in goodes ...	... xx li. ...	xl s.
John van Delft, stranger, in wages ...	... iij li. ...	iij s.
Hans van Andwarpen, stranger, in wages ...	... xlvj s. viij d. ...	ij s. iiij d.
Harry Smyth, stranger, in wages ...	... xxxiiij s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
John van Hooren, stranger, in wages ...	... n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
Pouwels Costars, in wages ...	... n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
William Antony, stranger, in goodes ...	... ij C mare'. ...	xiiij li. vj s. viij d.
John van Akon, stranger, in wages ...	... v li. ...	v s.
Rombold Symons, stranger, in wages ...	... l s. ...	ij s. vj d.
Marten Bygart, stranger, in wages ...	... xlvj s. viij d. ...	ij s. iiij d.
William Inden Hoke, stranger, in wages ...	... xxxiiij s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
Harman van Vennell, stranger, in wages ...	... xl s. ...	ij s.
John van Nvyssen, stranger, in wages ...	... xxxiiij s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
Harman Wastfalinck, stranger, in wages ...	... xxxiiij s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
Garrard Henderyckson, stranger, in wages ...	... xl s. ...	ij s.
Henderyk Rutkars, stranger, in wages ...	... xl s. ...	ij s.
Clays van Tongell, stranger, in wages ...	... liij s. iiij d. ...	ij s. viij d.
Cornelys Henryckson, stranger, in wages ...	... n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
Gyllys Harryson, stranger, in goodes ...	... l li. ...	v li.
Garrard Scharpe, stranger, in wages ...	... iiij li. ...	iiij s.
Phelyp Johnson, stranger, in wages ...	... iij li. xiiij s. iiij d. ...	ij s. viij d.
Harman van Beke, stranger, in wages ...	... iij li. ...	ij s.
Jacob van Towre, stranger, in wages ...	... l s. ...	ij s. vj d.
Clays van Cleve, stranger, in wages ...	... l s. ...	ij s. vj d.
John Wyngartes, stranger, in wages ...	... xlvj s. viij d. ...	ij s. iiij d.
Clays Lewe, stranger, in wages ...	... xxxiiij s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
John van Gulyke, stranger, in wages ...	... xxxiiij s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
Hans Lange, stranger, in wages ...	... xxvj s. viij d. ...	viij d.
John Austyns, stranger, in wages ...	... xxxiiij s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
Coenraet Dyrykson, stranger, in wages ...	... xxxiiij s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
John die Vos, stranger, in wages ...	... xxvj s. viij d. ...	viij d.
Garrard Peterson, stranger, in wages ...	... xl s. ...	ij s.
Myghell Luybson, stranger, in wages ...	... xxxiiij s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
John die Louekar, stranger, in wages ...	... n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
Mathew ———, stranger, in wages ...	... xxxiiij s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
Stephen Francke, stranger, in wages ...	... xxxiiij s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
John Richold, stranger, in wages ...	... xl s. ...	ij s.
James van Nvyse,* stranger, in wages ...	... xl s. ...	ij s.
Wynken Wyunkenson, stranger, in wages ...	... xl s. ...	ij s.
John Dryse, stranger, in wages ...	... xxxiiij s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
Arnold van Nvsels, stranger, in wages ...	... xxvj s. viij d. ...	viij d.
Pouwels Ysford,† stranger, in wages... ..	... xxvj s. viij d. ...	viij d.
Rychard van Nvyse, stranger, in wages ...	... xlvj s. viij d. ...	ij s. iiij d.
Peter Myller, stranger, in wages ...	... iiij li. ...	iiij s.
Harry Tysse, stranger, in wages ...	... xxxiiij s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
Marten Vnderbrewer, in wages ...	... iij li. ...	iiij s.
Florrans Porter, stranger, in goodes ...	... xxx li. ...	iiij li.
Gyllys Johnson, stranger, in goodes ...	... v li. ...	v s.

\* Van Use in vol. i., p. 11.

† Or Yfford.

Harry van Gylder, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
John van Cleve, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
George Harryson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
Egbarl Dyryckson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Kemp Dyryckson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Clays Dyryckson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.

[Membrane 8; no heading.]

Laurence Aundrewes, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Richard Deryck, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
William Craylles, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Andrew ———, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.

*Fynesbury.*

Thomas Cuthbert, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
Lambert Gofferton, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
Bartylmew Buryu, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.

[Membrane 9; no heading, partly decayed.]

*Whytechapell.\**

Thomas Steppen, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl li.	...	iiij li.
George Sondey, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	viiij d.
Fraunces Balle, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xlvi s. viij d.	...	ij s. iiij d.
John van Vrbac, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	viiij d.
Garrard Slepe, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xlvi s. viij d.	...	ij s. iiij d.
Jely Hemebere, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	viiij d.
Marten Bowe, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	liij s. iiij d.	...	ij s. viij d.
Dyrycke Awcomte, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	viiij d.
Arnold van Exmonte, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	viiij d.
Barne Harryson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	viiij d.
John Harryson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	viiij d.
Peter Johnson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	liij s. iiij d.	...	ij s. viij d.
Henry Wynter, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Thomas van Walson, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	viiij d.
John Johnson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	viiij d.
Derycke van Engyll, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.	...	viiij d.
Jakes Darlyngcort, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
John a Browhelere, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Stephene Beuren, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xiiij s. iiij d.	...	viiij d.
Water Lyppyng, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
John Belle, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
Hansse Mylman, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
William Marques, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Gyles Garretson, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
Adryane Waters, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
James Tyssell, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.

*Stratford at Bowe.*

Petur George, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
----------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	----------

[Membrane 10.]

*Lymost.*

Guyllam Frencheman, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
William James, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Peter Hochyn, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.

\* This heading is on mem. 4. See p. 319; also vol. i., p. 8, and compare the last few names in this parish.

## [Membrane 12.]

*Holborne.*

Dyrycke Feeuwe, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
-------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-------

[Membrane 13. No heading; *Ratclyffe* written at the foot of the membrane.]

Ewen Wythan, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xlvj s.	vijj d.	...	ij s. vijj d.
Soberyng Putman, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	x li.	...	...	x s.
Bowter Fontorn, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxvj s.	vijj d.	...	vijj d.
Cornelis Jamys, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
John Stepdon, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xl s.	...	...	ij s.
John Lytell, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
Harman Leven, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	v li.	...	...	v s.

[Membrane 14. No heading; partly decayed.]

[S<sup>r</sup> Katherine's.]\*

Clays Derickson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
Cornelles Johnson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
William James, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
James Hewz, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
Clays Cornellesson, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	v li.	...	...	v s.
Gerrard Claysson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
Phyllp Rows, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
Barne Harryson, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	...	iiij s.
Katerin Ackerman, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	vij s.	iiij d.	...	vijj d.
—, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	lij s.	...	...	ij s. vij d.
Arnold Boxard, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xx s.	...	...	vijj d.
Joyez Crayne, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	...	vijj d.
John van Rotten, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	...	ij s.
John Byll, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	v li.	...	...	v s.
Ellyskyn Fyngell, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
Honore Delbue, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
John Buffit, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
Willykyn van Kempe, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	v li.	...	...	v s.
Crystyne Saye, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xiiij s.	...	...	vijj d.
Ambrosse Herman, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	...	ij s.
Myghell Castyllyanne, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
Garrard van Russhyngham, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	x li.	...	...	x s.
Edward Massen, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	...	iiij s.
Harry Andrewz, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	lij s.	...	...	ij s. vij d.
Andrew —, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xliij s.	iiij d.	...	ij s. ij d.
Garrard Specke, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxxiiij s.	vijj d.	...	vijj d.
John Gorke, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
Marten Hew, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
John Holland, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	...	iiij s.
Garrard Johnson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxxiiij s.	vijj d.	...	vijj d.
Water Owner, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
Merten Harland, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
Margarete Calle, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xiiij s.	...	...	vijj d.
John Gysbreght, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	v li.	...	...	v s.
Crys[to]fer Dyryckson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	...	vijj d.
Hew William, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	...	vijj d.

\* Cf. vol. i., p. 10.

Clays Jacobs, stranger, in wages ... ..	xxj s. viij d. ...	viij d.
Clays Garrard, stranger, in goodes ... ..	xl li. ...	iiij li.
Edward Corffe, stranger, in wages ... ..	... xxxiiij s. viij d. ...	viij d.
George Fressz, stranger, in wages ... ..	... xxx s. iiij d. ...	viij d.
Herry Sebrande, stranger, in wages ... ..	n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
James Johnson, stranger, in wages ... ..	n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
Womber Hopperman, stranger, in wages ... ..	n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
Dyrycke Johnson, stranger, in wages ... ..	n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
Mighell Cornellesson, stranger, in landes ... ..	v li. ...	v s.
Garrard Jessebraud, stranger, in wages ... ..	lij s. ...	ij s. vij d.
John Peters, stranger, in wages ... ..	lij s. ...	ij s. vij d.
Raynold Cornelysson, stranger, in wages ... ..	n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
James Jooste, stranger, in wages ... ..	n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
Corneles Tacke, stranger, in wages ... ..	n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
Ellykyn Johnson, stranger, in wages ... ..	xij s. ...	viij d.
Bartylmew Garrad, stranger, in goodes ... ..	vj li. ...	vj s.
Lowen Peturs, stranger, in wages ... ..	xvj s. viij d. ...	viij d.
Anthony Chaysson, stranger, in wages ... ..	n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
John Markes, stranger, in wages ... ..	n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
Elizabeth Wynsley, stranger, in wages ... ..	xij s. ...	viij d.
Herwe Pero, stranger, in goodes ... ..	n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
Domyngo Spanyard, stranger, in wages ... ..	xxvj s. viij d. ...	viij d.
John Peturs, stranger, in wages ... ..	n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
Marten Derowy, stranger, in goodes ... ..	xxx s. ...	viij d.
Hans Molens, stranger, in goodes ... ..	v li. ...	v s.
James Bushe, stranger, in goodes ... ..	xx s. ...	viij d.
Skown John, stranger, in goodes ... ..	xl s. ...	ij s.
Ellyn Smarste, stranger, in goodes ... ..	xx s. ...	viij d.
Godfrey Cooll, stranger, in goodes ... ..	n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.
Adrian Bredow, stranger, in goodes ... ..	n <sup>l</sup> . ...	viij d.

## [Membrane 15. No heading.]

Peter de Casa nova, stranger, in fees ... ..	xxvij li. vj s. viij d. ...	liiij s. viij d.
Fraunces Bell, stranger, in goodes ... ..	C marc <sup>e</sup> ...	vj li. xij s. iiij d.

## [Membrane 17. No heading.]

## [The Tower.]\*

Cornelis Johnson, stranger, in goodes ... ..	l li. ...	C s.
Edward Edwardson, stranger, in wages ... ..	iiij li. ix s. iiij d. ...	ij s. v d. ob.
John van Lymmer, stranger, in wages ... ..	lij s. ...	ij s. vij d.
John Otson, stranger, in wages ... ..	lij s. ...	ij s. vij d.
Warner van Cappell, stranger, in wages ... ..	iiij li. ...	iiij s.
William Arthure, stranger, in wages ... ..	iiij li. ...	iiij s.
Water Henryekson, stranger, in wages ... ..	iiij li. ...	iiij s.
Water Edwardson, stranger, in wages ... ..	iiij li. ix s. iiij d. ...	ij s. v d. ob.
John Clarence, stranger, in wages ... ..	xliij s. ...	ij s. j d. ob.
Corneles Peterson, stranger, in wages ... ..	iiij li. iiij d. ...	iiij s.
William Hoyster, stranger, in wages ... ..	lij s. ...	ij s. vij d.
Peter Govert, stranger, in wages ... ..	xliij s. ...	ij s. j d. ob.
George Cloyson, stranger, in wages ... ..	lij s. ...	ij s. vij d.
Galton Meweskyn, stranger, in wages ... ..	lij s. ...	ij s. vij d.
Joyse Garetson, stranger, in wages ... ..	lij s. ...	ij s. vij d.
John Loye, stranger, in wages ... ..	iiij li. iiij d. ...	iiij s.

\* See vol. i., p. 11.

John Wynet, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	lij s.	...	ij s. vij d.
William van Veerdio, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xliij s.	...	ij s. j d. ob.
Aorut Johnson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	iiij li. iiij d.	...	ij s.
Corneles Breston, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	vj li. xiijs. iiij d.	...	vj s. viij d.
Gyles Mawns, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	ij s.
Leonard Waverlond, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	ij s.
Peter Maulstok, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Corneles Johnson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Wynkyn Williamson, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
John Mulhyns, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
John Bellond, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Albert Barnes, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
James Bocher, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
Mathew Delfelde, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Fraunces Gutteres and Peter Desart, strangers, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Roche Mochyn, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
Thomas Holte, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Myghell Armnte, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
John Depound, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	lxvj li. xiijs. iiij d.	...	vj li. xiijs. iiij d.
Aungell Depound, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
Peter Gylmewe, stranger, in fees	...	...	...	viiij li.	...	xvj s.
Guyllam la Dene, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xxx s.	...	viiij d.
Garrard van Emryk, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Gabryell Fremam, in godes	...	...	...	xiiij s. iiij d.	...	viiij d.
Machaell Loundysshe, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
John Delaund, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Peter Boychell, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
Symond Freeme, straunger in wages	...	...	...	lij s.	...	ij s. vij d.

## [Membrane 19. No heading.]

Lambert Weron, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx marc'	...	xiiij s. iiij d.
John Clayson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
John Benton, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
Arnold Walters, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
Lewes Pylond, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
George Georgis, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
James Boot, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
William Nycolles, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij markes.	...	ij s. viij d.
John Cowpper, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Peter Claysson, straynger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
John Wyggyns, straynger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
John Pankox, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Thomas Fegryll, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Rowland Dublyn, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Harry Mathew, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Anne Butler, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
John Capon, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
John Johnson, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Peter Johnson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxxiijs. viij d.	...	viiij d.
Dyricke Dothe, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	viiij d.
Godfrey Dyrick, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Hans Smyth, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Bertylmew Fame, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Maryon Baker, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.



Jesper Berker, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	v li.	...	v s.
Peter Bollayn, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	vij d.
Margarete Rowse, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	vij d.
William Raynold, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	v li.	...	v s.
James Bowt, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	vij d.
Herry Raynold, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Lawrans van Andwarp, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Dyryek van Borow, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Cornelles Albertes, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	vij s. x d. ob.	...	vij d.
John Byrd, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	lij s.	...	ij s. vij d.
Marget Abytham, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	vij d.
William Rutterkyn, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	vij d.
Mawde Mate, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	vij d.
Johanne Layssiter, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	vij d.
Maryon Jonson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	vij d.
William van Dow, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	vij d.
Harry Hewz, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	vij d.
Margaret Fasse, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Dyryek Deryckson, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	lij s.	...	ij s. vij d.
Antony Lemster, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	vij d.
Dauy Skott, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	vij d.
Adryan Gesson, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Katern ———, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	vij d.
Maryan Lambertes, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xx s.	...	vij d.
Johanne Comfort, stranger, in wages	...	...	...	xxx s.	...	vij d.
Margaret Pancokes, straunger, in wages	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	vij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, <sup>184</sup>/<sub>190</sub>.

**Indenture**, 28 October, 36 Henry VIII. (1536), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 34 Henry VIII.

## BRYXTON.

*Marlon.*

Henry Conrade, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	vij d.
------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	----------	-----	--------

*Clappam.*

Anthony Wayte,* yn landes	...	...	...	xl li.	...	xl s.
Item, the same Anthoney, for his mayden seruaunt,	...	...	...	—	...	j d.
straunger	...	...	...	—	...	j d.

*Barnes.*

John Frenchman, straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	iiij d.
--------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	---------

*Lambeth Marthe.*

Rychard Dykenson, a straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij d.
--	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-------

*The Prynces Lordship of Lambeth.*

Gabryell van Melow, straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij d.
--	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-------

*Lambeth Dene.*

Jelys Wyllyams, straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij d.
--------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-------

\* Englishman.



<i>Wansworth.</i>					
Stephan Skelyat, straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	... viij d.
Anthony Forrest, straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	... iiij d.
Cornelys Johnson, straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	xxx li.	... xxx s.
Rowland Myssher, straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	v li.	... xx d.
Arnold Johnson, straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	v markes.	... viij d.
Jerrom Derrever, straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	... vj d.

<i>Stretham.</i>					
Jamys Goson, straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	... ij d.

<i>Rederyth.</i>					
Jamys Alseyne, straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	vj li.	... ij s.
John Jennynge, straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	... ij d.
John Pesne, straunger, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	... iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{144}{137}$ .

**Assessment**, 15 February, 33 Henry VIII. (1542), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 32 Henry VIII. (1540).

## THE HUNDRETH OF OSULSTON.

*Straungers within the Presinct and Parisshe of Saynt Katerins.*

## Taxed for landes.

John Halfpownd	...	...	...	...	xviij li.	...	xxxvj s.
Hubbert Stokman	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	xx s.
Barnard Devalouns	...	...	...	...	xviij li. v s.	...	xxxvj s. vj d.
Adryan Nerre, widow	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	xl s.

## Taxed for goodes.

Warner Raynoldes	...	...	...	...	...	xl li.	...	xl s.
John Dyrrikson	...	...	...	...	...	iiij markes.	...	ij s. viij d.
Garret van Mastright	...	...	...	...	...	iiij markes.	...	ij s. viij d.
Andrew Setfyne	...	...	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	xvj d.
Henry Cleve	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Arnalde Vangewlyke	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Fraunces Vanshyne	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	xx s.
John van Mynster	...	...	...	...	...	liij s.	...	ij s. viij d.
Fraunces Vanlymbrowgh	...	...	...	...	...	liij s.	...	ij s. viij d.
Morrys Crame	...	...	...	...	...	x [li.]	...	x s.
Heybert Sevyan	...	...	...	...	...	iiij [li.]	...	iiij s.
William Caycroft	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	xx s.
George Baynshew	...	...	...	...	...	xl li.	...	iiij li.
Fraunces Arnold	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	xx s.
John Mattes, creple	...	...	...	...	...	liij s. iiij d.	...	ij s. viij d.
Oliuer Cornelys	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
John Bysshop	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Andrew Flokkyne	...	...	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	xvj d.
Saunder Hyden	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
James Dyrrikson	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	ij s.
Bastian Gyls	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
John of Vervyn	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.
John Ruff	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
John Vanpeters	...	...	...	...	...	xviij s.	...	xj d.

Fykyn, a maide seruaunte	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
Godfrey Frelyng	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
John Hans	...	...	...	...	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.	...	xx d.
Reynolde Dorre, seruaunt to Phillip Danoo	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
John Baffett	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Joopp Bus	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	xx s.
Everat Bartell	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
Adrian Pykkett	...	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	vj s.
George Johnson and Lysken Sterr, seruauntes to John Sendall *	...	...	...	...	...	viiij d.	...	viiij d.
Peter Skewton	...	...	...	...	...	ix li.	...	ix s.
Cornelis Bogard	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
Kateryn Lambert, widowe	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Ott Barons	...	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	vj s.
John Sendergatt	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Lyskyn Slony	...	...	...	...	...	xvj s. viij d.	...	x d.
Barron Stoktishe	...	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	vj s.
Goord Inglebert	...	...	...	...	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.	...	xx d.
Fraunces Peers	...	...	...	...	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.	...	xx d.
John Holender	...	...	...	...	...	xij li.	...	xij s.
Dyrryk Wynkken	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
Marselys Reek	...	...	...	...	...	[iiij d.]	...	iiij d.
Godfrey Armor	...	...	...	...	...	[xx li.]	...	xx s.
Henry Vandepoortt	...	...	...	...	...	[iiij d.]	...	iiij d.
John Gysb[ri]ght	...	...	...	...	...	[x li.]	...	x s.
Harman Nicholas	...	...	...	...	...	[iiij d.]	...	iiij d.
Mighell Cornelys	...	...	...	...	...	[xij li.]	...	xij s.
John Jonson	...	...	...	...	...	[iiij d.]	...	iiij d.
Mighell Pykket	...	...	...	...	...	[iiij d.]	...	iiij d.
Wynkkyn Albert	...	...	...	...	...	[xl s.]	...	ij s.
John Valew	...	...	...	...	...	xvj s. viij d.	...	x d.
Garret Sutton	...	...	...	...	...	xvj s. viij d.	...	x d.
Mighell Mosman	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.
Alys Hokys	...	...	...	...	...	xvj s. viij d.	...	x d.
Adam Vantright	...	...	...	...	...	liij s.	...	ij s. viij d.
Mighell Degrownd	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Peter Clayson	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
Dyrryk Tynhalf	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Condred Vauns	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
John Vannemoye	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
William Vandecamp	...	...	...	...	...	xxxiiij li.	...	xxxiiij s.
Henry Wykkers	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
John Harrys	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Arnolde Kelamere	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Henry Everris	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
John Hogg	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
John P[et]erson	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
John Fryse	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Cornelys Adryan	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Henry Cole	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
Henry Garretson	...	...	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	xvj d.
Leonard Campose	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.

Trewkyn Vanmers	...	...	...	...	...	xiij s. iiij d.	...	viiij d.
James Fever	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
John Capon	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Lumbbert Jonson	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
John Anthony	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
Anthony Bellowe	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	xx s.
Leonard Pellis	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Leonard Jacob	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Hans Fyrmeson	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Elyn Dyrryk	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
Peter Mere	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
John Frogg	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Laurence Frederyk	...	...	...	...	...	[iiij d.]	...	iiij d.
Marten Frogg	...	...	...	...	...	[xx s.]	...	xij d.
Mighell Conwayne	...	...	...	...	...	[xl s.]	...	ij s.
John Vassell	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
John Barrons	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
John Jonson	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
John Dynkkyn	...	...	...	...	...	[viij li.]	...	viij s.
James Blome	...	...	...	...	...	x[x s.]	...	xij d.
Mathew George	...	...	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.	...	xvj d.
James Coort	...	...	...	...	...	vj li.	...	vj s.
James Lucas	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Cristofer [M?]ollyn	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Peter Slake	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Adrian Harryson	...	...	...	...	...	xiij s. iiij d.	...	viij d.
Leonard Bex	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Margeryson	...	...	...	...	...	xviij s. iiij d.	...	xj d.
Nicholas Kellam	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Albert Barrons	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Peter Stone	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Kateryn Algod	...	...	...	...	...	vj s. viij d.	...	iiij d.
Andrew Harryson	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.
John Lambert	...	...	...	...	...	xxiiij s. iiij d.	...	xxiiij d.
John Vangyns	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Bartilmewe Harryson	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.
Elizabeth Soolton	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
Phillip Resiger, widowe	...	...	...	...	...	x s.	...	vj d.
John Reed	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Nicholas Fesaunt	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
John Cole	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
John Whyett	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	v s.
William Benett	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Henry Coppers, miller	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.
John Selles	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Dirryk Selles	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
Alice Vancaske	...	...	...	...	...	xviij s. iiij d.	...	xj d.
Turkyn Tylers, seruauant	...	...	...	...	...	xviij s. iiij d.	...	xj d.
James Merryng	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Reme Pott	...	...	...	...	...	x s.	...	vj d.

*Saynt Peters Parisshe.**Straungers within the Wharffe and Libertie of the Tower of London.*

## Taxed for landes.

Powle Fryseland	...	...	...	...	...	xx markes.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
Henry Basse	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	xl s.

## Taxed for goodes.

John Hynde	...	...	...	...	...	xxx s.	...	xviij d.
Coune Tynhowgh	...	...	...	...	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.	...	xx d.
Peter Deshart	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Fraunces Helay	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
John Arnson	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Olyver Jonson	...	...	...	...	...	xxx s.	...	xviij d.
John Perrail	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	v s.
Joys Henryk	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Floraunce Noot	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Rowland de Fryse	...	...	...	...	...	v markes.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Rowland de Gysshon	...	...	...	...	...	liij s.	...	ij s. vij d.
Lewes Froo	...	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	iiij d.
John Delone	...	...	...	...	...	viiij li.	...	viiij s.
Jaklyn Lucas	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
James Galyman	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
John Blanke	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Peter Butcher	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Anthony Swalow	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	v s.
Marcus Galyman	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
John Vyde	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.
Peter Vyde	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Mathew Seldy	...	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	xxx s.
William Vansowndesbek	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Henry Award	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.

*Within the Tower of London.*

Cornelys Johnson, stranger	...	...	...	...	...	C li.	...	v li.
----------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	-------

*Bramlay.*

## Taxed for goodes.

Edward Dowve, berebruer, an Englishe man borne	...	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	xij s. vj d.
--	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	---------	-----	--------------

Hereafter folowith the names of all his seruantes being Straungers borne:—

Garrett Johnson, taketh wages by yere	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Dirrik Johnson, taketh wages by yere	...	...	...	...	...	liij s. iiij d.	...	ij s. viij d.
Arnolde Widdington, taketh wages by yere	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{184}{180}$ .

*Indenture*, 1 October, 35 Henry VIII. (1543), of the first payment of the Subsidy granted 22 January, 34 Henry VIII. (1543). In bad condition.

## HUNDREDUM DE BRYXTON.

*Barmondsey.*

John Dowblanke, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	...	...	iiij d.
--	-----	-----	-----	---	-----	-----	-----	---------

<i>Wansworth.</i>						
John Furnox, stranger, for his goods	...	...	...	—	...	xl s.
Henry Dale, stranger, for his wages	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
[						
Anthony Gardener, for his goodes, stranger	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
John Dale, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
Gyrken, stranger, servant to John Furnox for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
John Newter, stranger, servant to the said John Furnox, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
*						
Cornelius Johnson, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij li.
Stephen Skellett, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij s. iiij d.
John Skell, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	v s. iiij d.
Elyzabeth Barrett, stranger, for her goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
Ellen Harres, stranger, servant with M <sup>res</sup> Anthony, for her goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
Gyles Fyrvyn, servant with the said Elyzabeth, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	iiij d.
Mighell Porter, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
Maryan ———, stranger, dwelling with John Hartfyld, for his [sic] goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	iiij d.
Geram Dysmpley, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	iiij d.
Raynold Drycton, [serva]nt with the said Skellett, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
<i>Marton.</i>						
Henry Cownes, for his goodes, stranger	...	...	...	—	...	xvj d.
<i>Barnes.</i>						
John Myspley, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
<i>Stretham and Ligham.</i>						
Hemes the Tayllour, stranger	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
<i>Clapham.</i>						
Anthony Wayte,† gent, for his londes	...	...	...	—	...	xl s.
The said Anthony hath a mayde, a stranger born	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
<i>Blakmanstrett.</i>						
Davy Patron, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
<i>Kentstrett.</i>						
Peter Alexannder, for his goodes, stranger	...	...	...	—	...	iiij s. viij d.
Henry Anderson, for his goodes, stranger	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
[ <i>The Lo</i> ]rdshipp of [ <i>Lambe</i> ]the.						
William Mihell, for his goodes, stranger, his † servant	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
Gabriell Fameley, stranger	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	iiij d.
John Cares, stranger, servant with John Lawles for her [sic] goodes	...	...	...	n <sup>l</sup> .	...	iiij d.
[ <i>Lambeth</i> ] Dene.						
[Gy]les Roberdes, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.

\* It is not clear whether any names are lost here.

† Thomas Holewell, Englishman ?

† Englishman.

*Reth[er]yth.*

James Alsknett, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	ij s. iiij d.
John Gennynes, for his goodes, stranger	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
John Pesse, for his goodes, stranger	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
Godfrey Nysse, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	vij d.
Peter Dood, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
Poll' Johnson, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
Thomas Allam, stranger, for his goodes	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{1447}{634}$ .

**Indenture**, 9 December, 36 Henry VIII. (1544), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 34 Henry VIII. (1543).

## WARDE OF CREPLEGATE.

*Saint Michelles in Woodstrete.*

## Straungers.

Nicholas Claysse, in goodes	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	vj s. viij d.
Henrye Hopys	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	j d.
William Harman	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	j d.
John Williamson, in goodes	...	...	...	...	vij li.	...	ij s. iiij d.

*Saint Albons in Woodstrete.*

## Stranngers.

John Rose, in feez	...	...	...	...	xl li.	...	iiij li.
Water Cromer, in goodes	...	...	...	...	C li.	...	v li.

*Saint Alphays Parishe.*

## Strangers.

Peter Damyson, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	x s.
Thomas Harman, his seruauant	...	...	...	...	iiij d.	...	j d.
John Maryon, in wages	...	...	...	...	xxxiijs. iiij d.	...	iiij d.
James Purse	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	iiij d.
John Mathes	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	iiij d.
Henry Pole	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xx d.

*Saint Lawrens in the Jurye.*

## Straungers.

John Maylarde, in goodes	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	vj s. viij d.
Thomas Fulkerston	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	xx s.
James Buckett	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xx d.

*Saint Olave in Siluerstrete.*

## Straungers.

Jeram Lambrase, in goodes	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	vj s. viij d.
Robert Watson	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	iiij d.

*Saint Gyles without Creplegate.*

## Straungers.

Henry Arnolde, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij d.
James Cromer	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij d.
Harnold Garretson	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij d.



Peter Browne	...	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	iiij d.
Rony Markes	...	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	iiij d.
Arnold Gardes	...	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	xx d.
Cornelis Adryan	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij d.
Deryk Johnson	...	...	...	...	...	...	viiij li.	...	ij s. viij d.

LAY SUBSIDY, MIDDLESEX, <sup>1441</sup>/<sub>1446</sub>.

**Indenture**, 18 March, 36 Henry VIII (1545), of the assessment of a Benevolence. Portions of this Subsidy are decayed, and several names of Strangers are lost.

## THE CITIE OF WESTMINSTER.

A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Guy Gascoyne	...	...	...	...	...	...	x . . ]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[William Hayward	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Cornelys Charles	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.]
A stranger, vid', n <sup>l</sup>	*[ . . . . . Goodde (?)	wedowe	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Phillip Goodeye	...	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.]

†.

*S[aynt Martens in] th[e Felde].*

A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Anthony Mildon	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Bastian Synne	...	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Ambrose Gurnard	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.]
A stranger	Patryke Fyche, denysyn	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[John A Collyn	...	...	...	...	...	...	xxx s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Francis Hawke	...	...	...	...	...	...	xxv s.]

*Saynt Clementes.*

A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Richard Browne	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Laurens Browne	...	...	...	...	...	...	xl s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[William Bowman	...	...	...	...	...	...	xiiij s. iiiij d.]

*Saynt Clementes [in] the Duchy.*

A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[ . . . . . les Strange	...	...	...	...	...	...	l s.]
†.								
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[John Kykham	...	...	...	...	...	...	xiiij s. iiiij d.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Henry Castell	...	...	...	...	...	...	xvj s.]
Estranger.	Andrewe Sympson	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[James Halnan	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Cornelys Symondson	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij li.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Dyrryk Frysse	...	...	...	...	...	...	xxvj s. viij d.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Bastyen Hemmon	...	...	...	...	...	...	vj s. viij d.]

§.

*Saynt Johns Strett.*

A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Ambrose Crawley	...	...	...	...	...	...	xv s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Symon Warmanson	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.]

*Highe Holborne.*

A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Thomas Cowman	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Dyrryke Lytterfott	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Henry Harte	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.]

\* Struck out.

† Six names of Strangers lost here.

† Three names of Strangers lost here.

§ Several names of Strangers lost here.

*Strande, within the Duchy and withoute.*

A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[ . . . . . ]	xx s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Antony Asshe . . . . . ]	xij s. iij d.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[John Hartefeld . . . . . ]	xx s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[John Breer . . . . . ]	xl s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[John Bower . . . . . ]	xx s.]
A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Rauff Harford . . . . . ]	xij s. iij d.]

*Saynt Katerens.*

A stranger, vt dicr. n <sup>l</sup>	*[Rich[ard] . . . . . ]	. . .]
A stranger, vt dicr. n <sup>l</sup>	*[William . . . . . ]	. . .]

*Saynt Katerens Strangers.*

N <sup>l</sup>	{	*[Warner Reynoldes . . . . . ]	iij li.]
		*[Godfrey Godfrey . . . . . ]	vij s.]
		*[Francis Vanseyn . . . . . ]	x s.]
		*[John Hollendyer . . . . . ]	xx s.]
		*[Michell Cornelis . . . . . ]	vij s.]
		*[Peter Skewton . . . . . ]	vij s.]
		*[William Vandecampe . . . . . ]	xxvj s. vij d.]
		*[William Craseroft . . . . . ]	xij s. iij d.]
		*[Henry Vanforth . . . . . ]	x s.]
		John Geysbright . . . . . ]	
		*[Arnold Face . . . . . ]	vij s.]
		*[Michell Moseman . . . . . ]	x s.]
		*[Leonard Jacobe . . . . . ]	x s.]
		*[Andrew Harryson . . . . . ]	xij s. iij d.]
		*[John Love . . . . . ]	vij s.]
		*[Morryll Crane . . . . . ]	vj s. vij d.]
		*[Barthelmewe Harryson . . . . . ]	x s.]
		*[Peter Jonson . . . . . ]	vj s. vij d.]
		*[Andrew Pykett . . . . . ]	vj s. vij d.]
		*[John Halfpound . . . . . ]	xx s.]
		*[James Courte . . . . . ]	x s.]
		*[Sum . . . . . ]	xij li. xij s. iij d.]

*[Hoxton and] Shordyche.*

A stranger, vt dicr. n <sup>l</sup>	*[Ry . . . . . ]	. . .]
-------------------------------------	------------------	--------

*Est Smythfelde.*

Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Thomas Stepkyn . . . . . ]	v li.]
	John Duffeld . . . . . ]	xx s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Henry Nesken . . . . . ]	x s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[John Rudston . . . . . ]	xxvj s. vij d.]
	Richard Wroughton . . . . . ]	xl s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Michell Jonson . . . . . ]	xl s.]
	Antony Johnson . . . . . ]	xl s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[George Harryson . . . . . ]	xx d.]
— n <sup>l</sup>	Laurens Tylman . . . . . ]	
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[John Tuer (?) . . . . . ]	x s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[William Nevell . . . . . ]	xx s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Reynold Jonson . . . . . ]	xij s. iij d.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Cristofer Vanhouse . . . . . ]	xvj s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Rowland Bowyer . . . . . ]	xx s.]

Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[James Miller ... .. .]	vij s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Thomas Gresham ... .. .]	xx s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[John Barthelmewe ... .. .]	xx s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[James Williamson ... .. .]	x s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Markes Adams ... .. .]	xx s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[James Denny ... .. .]	xvj s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Dauid Assewell ... .. .]	xvj s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[John Peterson ... .. .]	x s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Crist Powles ... .. .]	x s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Antony Napulles (?) ... .. .]	xl s.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Giles Harryson ... .. .]	x li.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[John Frank ... .. .]	xx li.]
Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[Robert Brankeley (?) ... .. .]	x s.]
	Sum ... .. .	xiiij li.

*Stepney.*

Stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[John Dove ... .. .]	xiiij s. iiij d.]
--------------------------	-----------------------	-------------------

*Stretford at Bowe.*

A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[John Nottman ... .. .]	liij s. iiij d.]
----------------------------	--------------------------	------------------

*Whyte Chappell.*

A stranger, n <sup>l</sup>	*[John Ferken ... .. .]	xxx s.]
----------------------------	-------------------------	---------

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{141}{142}$ .**Indenture**, 37 Henry VIII<sup>+</sup> (1545-6). Title lost, the rest in bad condition.*The Long Wolstaple.*

Thes persons ensuyng are sessid by their goodes.

Alex <sup>r</sup> Myntall, straunger	... .. .	vj li. ...	iiij s.
--------------------------------------	----------	------------	---------

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{141}{142}$ .**Indentures**, 20 February, 37 Henry VIII. (1546), of the first payment of the Subsidy granted 37 Henry VIII. Much defaced.*White Chapell.*

. Strangers sessid by ther goodes.

Harmon Reynolds	... .. .	v li. ...	iiij s. iiij d.
Harmon Browne	... .. .	v li. ...	iiij s. iiij d.
Gillam Marcus	... .. .	vij li. ...	iiij s. viij d.
Thomas Stepkyn	... .. .	C li. ...	vj li. xvj s. iiij d.
John Garrat	... .. .	v li. ...	iiij s. iiij d.

*Seynt Johns Strete.*

Cessyd by ther goodes.

Walter Phylp, stranger	... .. .	x li. ...	x s.
Ambrose Scorole, stranger	... .. .	x li. ...	x s.
Petur Gesshe, straunger	... .. .	v li. ...	iiij s. iiij d.
Symon Warmanson, straunger	... .. .	vij li. ...	iiij s. viij d.

*Seynt Clementes without the Temple Barre.*

Straungers in the seyd Parishes.

Jacob Holtesman	... .. .	xvj li. ...	xvj s.
Frauncis Cowper	... .. .	x li. ...	x s.

\* Struck out.

† Date taken from dorse.

Jasper Francis	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.
Jakys Marbott	...	...	...	...	...	xxx li.	...	xl s.
Margaret Mathewe	...	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	xv s.
Symon Goodwyn	...	...	...	...	...	xiiij li.	...	xiiij s.
John Bowyer	...	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	xv s.
John Davouster	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.
Lewys Byllyerd	...	...	...	...	...	xvj li.	...	xvj s.
John Lothbery	...	...	...	...	...	xxij li.	...	xxix s. iiij d.
Robert Jorden	...	...	...	...	...	viiij li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Jervys Soyer	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.
Stephyn Burdenfyld	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Philip Raples	...	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	xv s.
Glaud de * Skynner	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Austen Swan	...	...	...	...	...	xij li.	...	xij s.
Charles Symondson	...	...	...	...	...	xlj li.	...	lvj s.
Walter Johnson	...	...	...	...	...	viiij li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Deryk Fryse	...	...	...	...	...	xxvij li.	...	xxxvj s.
John Stele	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Vyncent Johnson	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Gyles Hart	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
John Gyskyn	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xxxiiij s. iiij d.
John Parshett	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Petur Wythye	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Rouland Owaye...	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Symon Rouse	...	...	...	...	...	xvj li.	...	xvj s.
Michell Milles	...	...	...	...	...	xvij li.	...	xvij s.
Gyles de Towers	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
John Gyrkham †	...	...	...	...	...	xj li.	...	xj s.
Dego de Roche	...	...	...	...	...	l li.	...	iiij li. vj s. viij d.
Kateryn Maynard	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.
Henry Castell	...	...	...	...	...	xiiij li.	...	xiiij s.
Harman Garrett	...	...	...	...	...	C li.	...	vj li. xiiij s. iiij d.
Bastyan Hennowe	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.
Andrew Symson	...	...	...	...	...	xl li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
John Peterson	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Pylgrym Arnold	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	iiij s. iiij d.

*Highholborne.**Strangers.*

James Gover	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.	...	xxvj s. viij d.
John Dysshore	...	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	iiij s. iiij d.
Dethek Bonar	...	...	...	...	...	viiij li.	...	v s. iiij d.
Lenard Smythe	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.
Yeuans Gilman	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.
Dethek Lyghterforth	...	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.

*Seynt Gyles in the Fylde.*

Henry Myles, stranger	...	...	...	...	...	viiij li.	...	v s. iiij d.
-----------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----------	-----	--------------

[There are possibly other strangers, but they are not distinguished as such, and as they paid the same as the English, it is impossible to identify them.]

\* Sic; *Glaude Skynner* in vol. i., p. 101.

† Sic; *Kykham* on p. 317.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{14}{10} \frac{5}{5}$ .

Indenture, [c. June],\* 38 Henry VIII. (1546) of the payment of a Contribution.

## THE WARDE OF LYME [STREET].

† In the Courte. Benedicke Browne ... .. xl li. ... [xxxiiij s. iiij d.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{14}{10} \frac{1}{2}$ .

[Assessment, "Henry VIII."]<sup>†</sup> for *Westminster: Saynt Margarettes Parish, for the first payment of the Subcwyde*. A book of 14 pages, similar to No.  $\frac{14}{8} \frac{7}{4}$  printed in Volume I., page 188. The handwriting is the same, but there are not so many names. Partly decayed.

*L[ong] Woolstable.*

## Straynger.

John Gray ... .. v li.

*The Sentuary.*

## St[raunger?].

Margaret Nashe ... .. x li.

*[The King's Street.]*

[Only the names of the Strangers are given here; the sums of money being lost.]

John Demolly[n].	Haunce Hunter.
John Adryan.	James, his man.
Charles & Gyle . .	Goston Payne.
Elyzabeth Fa . . . . §	Harman Cowper, his [servant].
Elyzabeth Wate . .	James Alley.
Peter Gyldolph.	Hubbard, his man.
Cope Elmer.	Gyllam Voytere.
William Puffynthrop.	Peter Clement.
Nicolas Deryk.	Henry Stylt.
Lawrence Cleue (?)	Peter Try[pkyn].
James Crokyn.	

[About twenty names lost here, the sums only being legible.]

*Strayngers in Duffylde Alley.*

Henry Johnson. | Henry Went.

*Strangers in [the Long Woolstable].*

Garret Williams. | Saunder Mentow.

\*[Edward Bell].

*Strangers in [the Sanctuary].*

Godffrey Lambar[dson]. | Anthony Cond[royte].

\* See vol. i., p. 122.

† This date is taken from the Catalogue.

|| *Cleser* in vol. i., p. 189.

+ This entry is struck out and "stranger" written in the margin.

§ *Frebyre* in vol. i., p. 189.

\* Struck out.

*Strangers in [the Long Ditch].*

John Stephyn.  
John Stoke.  
Henry Johnson.

John Aberd.  
Peter Cleve.  
Henry Men . . . . .

*[Tothill] Stret.*

[Six entries, the amounts only being legible. See vol. i., p. 190.]

*[Strangers in the Almery.*

[Ambrose Gar?]deney,\* in goods . . . . . xx s.

*[Strangers in] Saynt Stephyns Alley.*

[Seven entries, the amounts only being legible.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX, <sup>1441</sup>/<sub>163</sub>.

"[Henry VIII.], Westminster. Portions of assessments; fragments."†

*Seynt Margarettes within the Cytye of Westminster.**Strangers within the saide Parryshe.*

John Dowche . . . . .	iiiij d.	John Vernuce . . . . .	iiiij d.
Willyam Anderson . . . . .	iiiij d.	John Scamotho . . . . .	iiiij d.
John, in Duffeldes Alley . . . . .	iiiij d.	Willyam Tyce . . . . .	iiiij d.
Henricke Jonson . . . . .	iiiij d.	Thomas Alowe . . . . .	iiiij d.
Henrick Gelderman . . . . .	iiiij d.	John Jonson . . . . .	iiiij d.
Reynolde Goldestone . . . . .	iiiij d.	Christofer Carnano . . . . .	iiiij d.
Cornellys Jonson . . . . .	iiiij d.	John Blackewell . . . . .	iiiij d.
John Temys . . . . .	iiiij d.	Felix Mynster . . . . .	iiiij d.
Greate Garret . . . . .	iiiij d.	Richarde Harryson . . . . .	iiiij d.
Henrick Ducheman . . . . .	iiiij d.	John Jonson . . . . .	iiiij d.
Henryke Bowyer . . . . .	iiiij d.	John Storey . . . . .	iiiij d.

*Seynt Martyns Parryshe.**Strangers there.*

Harrye Jonson . . . . .	iiiij d.	Dyrrycke Horne . . . . .	iiiij d.
Wedowe Tompson . . . . .	iiiij d.	Peter Vanduran . . . . .	iiiij d.
Andrew Cornellys . . . . .	iiiij d.	Peter Frankes . . . . .	iiiij d.
Vembreade . . . . .	iiiij d.	Hughe Wylson . . . . .	iiiij d.

*Seynt Clementes within the Cytye of Westminster.*

Richarde Jonson . . . . . iiiij d.

[There are fragments in very bad condition containing a few strangers in *Long Diche*, *Totehill Strete*, *Doffoldes Ally*, *the Wolstable*, &c. See p. 321.]

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, <sup>185</sup>/<sub>224</sub>.

**Assessment**, 12 April, 1 Edward VI. (1547), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 37 Henry VIII. (1545). Portions lost.

## HUNDREDUM DE BRYXTON.

*Barnes.*

John Frencheman, servant within M<sup>r</sup> Judde, thelder man,  
in wages . . . . . iiiij li. . . . . viij s.

\* See vol. i., p. 126; *Goornard* in vol. i., p. 148; *Gurnard* on p. 317.

† This title is taken from the Catalogue.



LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{145}{149}$ .

**Indenture**, 4 May, 1 Edward VI. (1547), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 23 November, 37 Hen. VIII. (1545).

## LYMESTRETE WARDE.

## Straungers.

John Martyn	...	...	...	...	xv li.	...	xv s.
Benedycke Browne	...	...	...	...	xl li.	...	liij s. iiij d.
Fraunces Cassydone	...	...	...	...	x li.	...	x s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{185}{240}$ .

**Indenture**, 22 April, 3 Edward VI. (1549), of the first payment of a Relief granted 3 Edward VI.

## HUNDREDUM DE BRYXSTON.

*Barmondsey.*

## Straungers ther.

Denys Hell	} seruauntes with Cornelys wydowe *	{	...	—	...	viiij d.
Haunce Ryter			...	—	...	viiij d.
John Thome	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Peter Harmon	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
John Clerke	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Xp'ofer Noble	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Nycholas Hutton, seruaunte with Phyllype Lover	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

*Retherythe.*

## Straungers ther.

Jeames Alsonet, in goodes	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	v s.
Robert Marten, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Hubberd, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Andrew Johnson, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Anthony Wylliamson, seruaunt	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

*Newyngton, cum Kentstrete et Blakmanstrete.*

## Straungers ther.

George Dallek (?),† in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Wylliam Aley	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Garrett Johnson	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Peter Wood	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
John Nardo	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Jacobe Somerfant	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

*Dulwyche.*

## Straungers ther.

Gyles Robertes, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
---------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	--------

*Lambethe, cum membris.*

## Straungers there.

Barberowe Harmon, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Jeames Baker, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Nycholas Adercorte, seruaunt with John Allyn ‡	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Peter Myllyter, seruaunt with my Lorde of Caunterbury	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.

\* English.

† Written over an erasure; *Dale* on p. 324, and vol. i., p. 233; see also pp. 314-5 of this vol.

‡ Englishman.

<i>Wansworthe.</i>							
Straungers there.							
John Fernoppe, in goodes	...	...	...	...	v li.	...	v s.
John Dale, in goodes	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
<i>Stretham.</i>							
Straungers ther.							
Jeames Gowscene, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
John Gossote	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
<i>Putney, cum Hampton.</i>							
Straungers ther.							
Hetwell Johnson	} seruauntes [with] M <sup>r</sup> Hover, of London {					—	viiij d.
John Jeames						—	viiij d.
<i>Barnes.</i>							
Straungers ther.							
John Mysple, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, <sup>185</sup>/<sub>246</sub>.

**Indenture**, [c. April].\* 4 [Edward VI. (1550), of the second payment of the Relief granted 4 November, 3 Edw. VI., 1548].\*

## THE HUNDRED OF BRYXS[TON].

<i>Barmondsey.</i>							
Strangers there.							
John Thyme	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Xp <sup>o</sup> fer Nobell	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
John Clerke	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Crystyan Fabyan, wydowe	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
<i>Retherythe.</i>							
Straungers there.							
Jeames Alsnett	...	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	iiij s.
Robert Martyn	...	...	...	...	xl s.	...	ij s.
Androwe Johnson	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
Anthony Wylliamson, seruaunt with Wylliam Sare†	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
Frauncys, seruaunt with Abenyson	...	...	...	...	—	...	viiij d.
<i>Newyngton Paryshe.</i>							
Strangers there.							
George Dale ‡	...	...	...	...	[xx s.]	...	[xij d.]
Peter Wo[od]	...	...	...	...	[—]	...	[viiij d.]
Wylliam Aley	...	...	...	...	[—]	...	[viiij d.]
Lewys, seruaunt w[ith] William Stanlye §	...	...	...	...	[—]	...	[viiij d.]
<i>Cambervell.</i>							
Straungers there.							
Gyles Robardes	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
<i>[Lambeth, cum membris.]</i>							
Stra[ungers there].							
Barbarowe Harmon, wydow	...	...	...	...	[xx s.]	...	[xij d.]

\* See previous page; also vol. i., pp. 191, 196.

† Englishmen.

‡ See note on p. 323.

§ See vol. i., p. 233.

Nycholas Adercote, seruaunt [with John Allyn]	...	...	[—]	...	[viiij d.]
Awdry ———, * seruaunt with [George Whyte]	...	...	[—]	...	[viiij d.]

*Barnes.*

John Myspley	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	[xij d.]
--------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	----------

*Stretham Parysshe.*

Jeames Easton †	...	...	...	...	...	xx s.	...	xij d.
-----------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	--------

*Wandesworthe.*

John F[ernoppe]	...	...	...	...	...	[v li.]	...	[v s.]
John Da[le]	...	...	...	...	...	[iiij li.]	...	[iiij s.]

*Pu[tney, cum] Hamp[ton].*

Olyver Johnson, seruaunt with M <sup>r</sup> Over, of London	...	—	...	viiij d.
--	-----	---	-----	----------

LAY SUBSIDIES, DIVERS COUNTIES,  $\frac{237}{68}A.$ 

**Certificate**, 11 October, 4 Edw. VI. (1550), by the Commissioners for levying the second payment of the Relief granted 4 November, 3 Fdw. VI. (1549), that the following persons had no goods, chattels, lands, or tenements in *Seynt Clementes within the Duchie of Lancaster*.

Cornelius Johnson, seruaunt, of the parishe of St Clementes, estraunger, [was taxed and sessed] at xl s. in goodes—summa xij d.

And Cornelys Jonson, estraunger, who was taxed and sessed at C s.—v s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{185}{260}.$ 

**Certificate**, 3 April, 5 Edward VI. (1551), to the Commissioners of the *Parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Savioure in Southwarcke*, for levying the third payment of the Relief, that "John Russell, on of the Kinges Ma<sup>tes</sup> crosbowe makers" was assessed at 30*l.*, being the "best value" of all his goods. Russell to be spared payment unless they can show he is of better value. [Signed :] T. Darcy; John Gute (?).

— [In the margin :] Per nomen Joh<sup>is</sup> Russell, Alien', ad solvend' xxx s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{185}{260}.$ 

**Receipt**, 4 May, 5 Edw. VI. (1551), by the Petty-Collectors "for the therd Releff within the *Ward of Faryngdon Inffra* within London, of Crystouer Garyson, sessyd within the sayd Ward as a seruaunt, for hes polle money, at viij d.," that they had received the said sum.

LAY SUBSIDIES, MIDDLESEX,  $\frac{142}{182}A.$ 

**Certificate**, 23 June, 6 Edward VI. (1552), by the Commissioners for levying the fourth payment of the Relief granted 3 Edw. VI. (1549), that the following persons within the *Hundred of Ossulston* were either departed or gone out of the Hundred.

[The following names occur *inter alia*, but they are not specified as Strangers.]

Evan Basian, xx s. Lewes Bassian, xx s. Antony Bassyan, xx s. Jasper Bassyan, xx s. John Babbist Basyan, xx s. Leonard Mery, viij d. Reynalde Gyles, xij d. Edwarde Bowkyn, viij d. Reynold Peterson, viij d. Lamberd Arnolde, viij d.

\* *Awery Adere* in vol. i, p. 233.

† *Gowscene* on p. 324; *Gosson* on p. 327; *Goston* on p. 328.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{155}{260}$ .

**Certificate**, 4 December, 6 Edward VI (1552), by the Commissioners for levying the third payment of the Relief granted 2-3 Edward VI. (1549), that the following persons within the *Borough of Southwarke* had no goods or chattels therein. These persons are not stated to be Strangers, but see the Assessment of this Relief in vol. i., p. 221.

Dennys Dornall	...	...	xij d.	Annys Bakar, seruaunt with Jesper	
Nicholas Francke	...	...	ij s.	Camber	viij d.
John Smallworthe	...	...	xij d.	Seruys Johnson, seruaunt with Derek	
Gylberte Loেকে	...	...	xij d.	Derekeson	viij d.
Garret Cobler	...	...	v s.	Garret Burgyn, seruaunt with John	
Peter Dereke	...	...	v s.	Decurson	viij d.
Dereke Felder	...	...	xij d.	Dereke Stronge, seruaunt with Rafe	
Arnolde van Bruse	...	...	v s.	Wylbrydge	viij d.
George Johnson	...	...	xij d.	William Dowre, seruaunt with George	
Austyn Whytt	...	...	xij d.	Fletcher	viij d.
Gyllam Defever	...	...	ij s.	John, seruaunt with Garret Moynes	viij d.
Orryan Vanbuse	...	...	ij s.	Andrew Rycharde	viij d.
Jesper Camber	...	...	ij s.	Leonerde Wyett	viij d.
John Dennys	...	...	ij s.	Peter Portyn	viij d.
Dereke Derekeson	...	...	ij s.	John Mountorr	viij d.
Abyn Coverey	...	...	ij s.	Maryan Poloyshewe	viij d.
Harry Flemynge	...	...	ij s.	Dene Burynge	viij d.
Garret Robertes	...	...	ij s.	Peter Motte	viij d.
John Sellys	...	...	ij s.	William Bruse	viij d.
Jacob, seruaunt with Peter Bregman	...	...	viij d.	Nicholas Prentes	viij d.
William, seruaunt with Bokerell	...	...	viij d.	Nicholas Franke	viij d.
Nicholas, seruaunt with Albyn Co-				Jesper Gylden, seruaunt with Lam-	
verey	...	...	viij d.	bert Haryson	viij d.
James Meghell, seruaunt with Harry				John Pusaunt	xij d.
Meghell	...	...	viij d.	Frauncis Beyer, seruaunt with Meg-	
Water, seruaunt with Arnolde Vande-				hell	viij d.
burse	...	...	viij d.	Cutberte de Wyllowe	viij d.
John, seruaunt with Anthony Lambert-				Rycharde Robe	viij d.
son	...	...	viij d.	Anthony Nycholas, seruaunt with	
Water, seruaunt with Orryan Van-				John Flaces	viij d.
burse	...	...	viij d.	Charles Bassye	viij d.
Nicholas, seruaunt with Abyen Co-				Ju Deke Cuppye	viij d.
verey	...	...	viij d.	Adam Darynde	xl s.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{155}{276}$ .

**Assessment**, 31 March, 3-4 Philip and Mary (1557), of the second payment of the Subsidy granted 21 October, 2-3 Philip and Mary (1555).

## HUNDRIDUM DE BRIXTON.

*Barmoundseye.*

Strangers there.

Myhell Dorrان, in goodes	...	...	xx li.	...	xl s.
Leonard Pellaron, in goodes	...	...	xx s.	...	viij d.
John Clerke, in goodes	...	...	l s.	...	xx d.
Dericke Stramprore, in goodes	...	...	xl s.	...	xvj d.
John Castela, in good[es]	...	...	ij li.	...	ij s.

Denys Hilles, in g[oodes]	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Mathew Bussm	[with the sa]m[e]	Denys	...	—	...	iiij d.

[Rotherhithe.]

Strangers there.

William Prysse, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
James Alsnet, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Myhell Kempe, in goodes	...	...	...	iiij li.	...	ij s.
Anthony, seruauant with Markes Anthonye	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.

Newington.

Reynold Rychardson, straunger	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
-------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	---	-----	---------

Lambethe, cum membris.

Strangers ther.

John Awoode, Frenchman, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	viiij d.
Peter de Burgo, in fee	...	...	...	vj li.	...	xviiij s.
Steuens Taylor	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.

Wimbleton.

Peter Poulter, straunger	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
--------------------------	-----	-----	-----	---	-----	---------

Streatham.

James Gosson, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	[xx s.]	...	[viiij d.]
Garrett, his seruauant	...	...	...	...	...	...

Camberwell, cum Peckam et Dulwich.

Owen Kinger, stranger	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
-----------------------	-----	-----	-----	---	-----	---------

Barnes.

John Myspley, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	v li.	...	v s.
-----------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	------

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY, <sup>1555</sup>/<sub>278</sub>.

**Certificate**, . . . 5-6 Philip & Mary (1558), by the Commissioners for levying the payment of a Subsidy granted 4-5 Philip & Mary (1558), that the following persons within the *Borough of Southwarke* had no goods, etc. therein. This Certificate is in bad condition, several portions being lost.

Ga . . . . ., straunger, who was sessed within the Paryshe of Saynt Olaves, within the said Borrowghe of Sow[thwarke] after the rate of xx s. in goodes, some v s. iiij d. Lawrence Mayse, viij d. John Arnold, viij d. Gilbert [Arnold]son, viij d. Edward Harryson, viij d. James Noble, viij d. James Desauger, viij d. Saunder Yonges, viij d. Anthony Lambertson, viij d. A . . . . . lde, v[iij] d. . . . . [viiij d]. Garret Harmon, viij d. Jerman Olyuer, viij d. Elizabethe Warwycke, viij d. . . . . [viiij d]. . . . . Johnson, viij d. Gorden Hoggen, viij d. Thomas Todde, viij d. Job Cornellys, viij d. . . . . [viiij d]. . . . . Arnold, viij d. Counte Watter, viij d. Loses Wilyamson, viij d. Henry St . . . . . [viiij d]. . . . . [viiij d]. Mannuwell Leshere, viij d. James Harryson, viij d. Garret Dymves, viij d. . . . . [viiij d]. . . . . Peterson, viij d. William Harfyld, viij d. Harmon Tyse, viij d. John le W . . . . . [viiij d]. . . . . [viiij d]. Peter Keter, viij d. Packye Single, viij d. Gilbert Cornellys, viij d. . . . . [viiij d]. Thomas Collarre, viij d. Jerman Jesmau, viij d. Dyrycke Warde, viij d. . . . . [viiij d]. . . . . Cowler, viij d. William Gyrdeler, Englishman, who was sessed within th[e parish of St. Saviour's?] within the said Borrowghe of Southwarke, at x li. in goodes, some xxv s. viij d. Anthony Milkeper, straunger, in goodes, xx s. some v s. iiij d. William Penthrought, . . . . . x s. and viij d. V[or] Henricke, viij d. Lyskyn hyr daughter, viij d. Robert Johnson, viij d. John Malpus, who was sessed within the Paryshe of Saynt Thomas Hos[pitall], within the sayd Burroughe of Southwarke, att v li. in goodes, some xij s. iiij d. Rychard Stockm . . . [viiij d]. . . on Wilyams, viij d. Martyn Howse, viij d. George Sybbe, [viiij d]. Vxor Aunsell, vidua, straunger, who w[as] sessed within the] paryshe of Saynt Georges, within the said Burroughe of Sowthwarke, at ij li. in good[es], xvj s]. . . . . penner, viij d. Robynson Scott, viij d.



Charles Powle, viij d. Katerny Lawrence, stranger, . . . . . [viij] d. Dyricke  
Valantyne, viij d. John Thomas, viij d. John Fraunces, viij d. John . . . . [viij] d.]  
. . . . . [viij] d. . . . . Pounde, viij d. John Sley, viij d. John Harryson, viij d.

LAY SUBSIDIES, SURREY,  $\frac{155}{1559}$ .

**Indenture**, 26 July, 1 Eliz. (1559), of the first payment of the Subsidy granted 23\*  
January, 1 Eliz. (1559).

## [HUNDRED OF BRIXTON.]

*Barmondsey.*

## Strangers ther.

Dennys Hill, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
John Clarke, in goodes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	vj s. viij d.
Dericke Stampo, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij s. iiij d.
Godfry Johnson, for his poolle	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
Leonarde Whyte, for his polle	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
Leonard Depalero, for his poolle	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
Olyver Johnson, for his poolle	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.

*Redderythe.*

## Strangers ther.

Mighell Kempe, in goodes	...	...	...	v li.	...	xvj s. viij d.
William Prysse, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij s. iiij d.
James Stuard, for his poolle	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
Thomas Braye, for his poolle	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.

*Lambethe, cum membris.*

## Strangers ther.

Nicholas Frenchman, for his poll	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
----------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	---	-----	---------

*Newington.*

## Strangers ther.

— Page, in landes	...	...	...	xl s.	...	x s. viij d.
Harman Peterson, for his poolle	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.

*Stretham.*

James Goston,† stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	xx s.	...	ij s. iiij d.
------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-------	-----	---------------

*Barnes.*

John Myspley, stranger, in goodes	...	...	...	vij li.	...	xxij s. iiij d.
-----------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	---------	-----	-----------------

*Wymbledon.*

Peter Pulter; stranger, for his poolle	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
--	-----	-----	-----	---	-----	---------

*Mourtlake.*

John Walter, stranger, for his poolle	...	...	...	—	...	iiij d.
---------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	---	-----	---------

## STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, ELIZABETH, VOL. 9.

**"Accounts** of the first payment of the Subsidy of the laity, 1 Eliz."‡ (1559). Ad-  
dressed by Cecil "To my L. of Bedford; S<sup>r</sup> H. Nevell, Cofferer; Ward.  
SURR': Prima solucio Subsid' anno primo Regine E. concess'.

## BURGUS DE SOUTHWERK.

*Parochia Sancti Olavi.*

Peter Vanduran', alien, in goodes	...	...	...	...	xxx li.
Henry Leke, alien, in goodes	...	...	...	...	CCC li.

[Endorsed by Cecil:] L. Stuard. L. Chamb.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON,  $\frac{145}{1559}$ .

**Certificate**, 18 March, 4 Eliz. (1562), by the Commissioners for levying the second  
payment of the Subsidy granted 25 January, 1 Eliz. (1559), that the following  
persons had no goods, chattels, lands, or tenements within the *Warde of Langborne*.  
[Partly printed in Vol. I., p. 287, but the following names were omitted, except  
*Depadua* and *Dawckett*, as they are not stated to be Strangers.]

\* Error for 25.

† See footnote on p. 325.

‡ This title is taken from the Calendar.



Alexander Depadua, at v li. in goodes, stranger; Peter Rowsla, at iiij d., per poll; Melcher Vandelen, at iiij d., per poll. Henry Harmone, his seruante, at iiij d., per poll. Francis the post, at iiij d., per poll. Nycholas Allen-Court, at iiij d., per poll. Hector Delargard, at iiij d., per poll. Peter Dawkett, at viij li. in goodes, stranger. Symon Peckett, at iiij d., per poll. James Rovneome, at iiij d., per poll. Cornelis de Ware, at iiij d., per poll. Margaret Vandermoyle, at iiij d., per poll. Derick and Jasper Garratt, seruante[s] to gether with Peter Samyn, at xij d., per poll. Robenet and Katheren Dawket, at viij d., per poll. Lewis and Marten Dawkett, [at] viij d., per poll. Symond Henricus, at iiij d., per poll. Edmond Piers, at iiij d., per poll. Kattryn Jarbere, at iiij d., per poll. Peter Backett, at iiij d., per poll. Victorie Persis, [at] iiij d. Jacobe, seruante to Williamson, at iiij d., per poll. Leonard Taddie ioyntly taxid with Pall Fortune, after the rate of 1 li. in goodes. And Robert Poynes ioyntlie taxed with Richard Sankistall, after the rate of lxxv li. in goodes.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, <sup>1445</sup>/<sub>214</sub>.

(Membrane 1.)

**Certificate**, 24 [June ?, 6] Eliz. (1564), by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the Subsidy granted 12 January, 5 Eliz. (1563), that the following persons had neither money nor goods in the *Ward of Camwyckestrete*. Partly decayed: several names lost. Some of the following are undoubtedly Strangers, but they are not described as such.

Anthony Androwes, x li. Richard Carter, x li. Joyse (?) . . . . . Robert Beamond, x li. Cornelys Norlocke, xx li. Isak Burges, v li. Jeromy (?) . . . ss . . . . . Frauncys Brok, his iij seruantes, xij d. Isake de Brydges, a Sarmy . . d (?) . . . . . and his servaunt. Gyles Bridges widowe, 1 li. Thomas Atkynson, iij li. . . . . Evans and his partyner, iij li. Richard Horne, v li. John Collard, x li. John Ambrose Farrary, x li. And John Smith, per poll[1], iiij d.]

(Membrane 2.)

**Certificate**, 31 [May or July ?, 6] Eliz. (1564), similar to the preceding, for the *Ward of Aldrichigate*. Partly decayed; several names lost.

. . . . . Derickson, xx s. John Nicolas, xx s. Garrat Williamson, C s. Henry Worley, xx s. . . . . Peart, xl s. John Smyth, thelder, xx s. Frauncis Harrison, x li. Lambert Deoldy, . . . . ., xx li. Andrew Mychell, v li. James Moundey, iij li. Joachyn Hepe, x li. Tyrye Tho . . . . . Willers, xl s. John Thomas, iij li. Bonaventure Leavy, xx s. William Shipp . . . . ., v li. Nicolas Benet, v li. Peter Benet, xx s. Robert Sauley, xx s. Symon . . . . . Henry Himrison, xx s. William Dirrickson, xx s. Stephen Hartfield, x li. Arnold . . . . . Bowmar, xx s. Peter Pullenson, xx s. Gillam Hougard, xx s. Arnold H . . . . . Raffe Hutton, iij li. John Crofte, xxx li. William Butler, iij li. John Swythmere, servant with W . . . . . Bowes Faith, pursmaker, 1 li. John Harte, with Alex' Osborne, poll, iiij d. Dyryek . . . . . Thomas, poll, iiij d. Georg Feres, xl li. George Flamon and Nicholas Faliter, with P . . . . ., with John Spence, poll, iiij d. William Jefferys, C li. Agnes Newland, widowe, . . . . . xli. Andrew Fyes, iij li. William Feland, iij li. Richard Wood, iij li. Richard Tratt . . . . . Geoffray Delapayne, v li. Hughe Kippar, xx s. John Harmon, xx s. John Horne . . . . .

(Membrane 3.)

**Certificate**, . . . June, 6 Eliz. (1564), similar to the preceding, for the *Warde of Towre*. Partly decayed; many names lost.

Adryan de Hanse, in goodes, x li.; James Van . . . . .; . . . . . seroy, xl li.; Peter George, and his sonne, C li.; Barnerde Granado, in fees, lxxvij li.; Valutell Soty, . . . Roger James, xx li.; John Cornelys, xl li.; Allas Moundus, xl li.; Davyd Latymer, xl li.; John de . . . . .; John Greankyn, for his poll, iiij d.; James Hogobert, x li.; Gillam

de Rannce and John . . . . . ; Barnarde Myller, x li.; Peter Crome, per poll, iiij d.; Bartholomew Brande alias Mews, per poll, iiij d.; Cornelys . . . . . ; Cornelys Reynoldes, xxx li.; Jherom Benalia, v li.; Hauns Vanderholster, x li.; John Olyff, x li.; John Loy . . . . . ; . . . . . children, per poll, viij d.; Godfrye Vogylman, xx li.; Peter Skynkyll, xv li.; Hauns Voltar, xx li.; Harry . . . . . ; . . . . . Pestro, per poll, viij d.; Lewes de Pasy, ij li.; Ewrie Forge, xl s.

#### LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, $\frac{145}{211}$ .

**Certificate**, 12 September, 6 Eliz. (1564), by the Commissioners for levying the first payment of the Subsidy granted 12 January, 5 Eliz. (1563), that the following persons had no goods, chattels, lands, or tenements within the *Ward of Portsoken*.

Peter Vanholte, for his pole, iiij d. Arnold George, for his pole, iiij d. Pole Baker, for his pole, iiij d. Jacob, for his pole, iiij d. John Tise, for his pole, iiij d. James Lambert, for his pole, iiij d. John de Narez, for his pole, iiij d. Sara, for his [*sic*] pole, iiij d. Peter Lambert, for his pole, iiij d. Nicholas Aggryvell, for his pole, iiij d. Danyell, for his pole, iiij d. Francis Brickpote, for his pole, iiij d. William Fraunce, for his pole, iiij d. Rachell, for his [*sic*] pole, iiij d.

#### LANSDOWNE MS., VOL. 202.

TO THE RIGHT HONORABLE THE LORDS AND OTHERS OF THE QUEENES MAIESTIES MOSTE HONORABLE PRIVIE COUNSELL.

An. 1568. **The Answer** and Certificate of Sir Thomas Rowe, Knight, Maiour of the Cytie of London, of the number of Straungers, aswell within the Cytie of London as in certeyne other Liberties and exempte Jurisdictions adioynninge nigh to the same, bothe of men, women, and children of euery nation, aswell denysons as not denysons, with their names, surnames, and occupacions, and what houses be pestered with greater number of Straungers then hathe of late tyme bene accustomed, and to whom they paye their rentes for the same, and howe many of them do resorte to eny of the Straungers Churches, accordinge to certeyne Instructions and Letteres from your Honors to me for that purpose addressed, as nigh as I can collecte the same by reason of diuerse incerteyne Certificates aswell by the Officers of the saide Liberties and exempte places, as of others, to me retourned and certified.

#### THE WARDE OF CREPLEGATE.

*The Paryshe of Saynt Gyles.*

John Clayse, girdeler, borne in Hennaude, in Flaunders, a denyson; tennante to one Spencer, a cutler; with Mychaell his wife, John, Sara, and Mary, his children; Peter de la Hey and Elen Hamell, his servauntes; and they go to the Frenche church.

{	John Collyer, silkeworker, borne in Artoys, in Flaunders, denyson; tennante to William Gresham; withe Mary his wife, John senior, John junior, Peter, and Abigell, their children; Lambert Rigalles and Fraunces Blanke, his servauntes; they go to the Frenche church.	Douche persones, viij.
	Mary Cataile and James de Buco, borne in Lyle, in Flaunders, silkeworkers in the house of the said John Collyer, and they go to the Frenche church.	Douche persones, ij.
{	James Remye, silkeworker, borne in Hennaude, in Flaunders, denyson; tenante to the Company of Fyshmongers; with Jone his wife; James Jayler and Pero Martyn, his servauntes; and they go to the Frenche church.	Douche persones, iiij.
	John la Mote, buttenmaker, borne in Iper, in Flaunders, denyson; tennante to S <sup>r</sup> John Alece, Knight; with Margaret his wife, Peter, Paule, John, Katheryne, and Agnes, their children, and John Have their servaunte; and they go to the Douche church.	Douche persones, viij.

Anthony Cocan, Preacher in the Italian Church, borne in Spayne; tennante to the Duchesse

- of Suffolk; Mary his wife, John and James, their children, Daniell de Dieu and Jone Leveresse, their servauntes; and they go to the Italyon church. Spanyardes, vj.
- Gyles de Mellycant, silkeworker, borne in Iper, in Flaunders, denyson; tennante to Dunstand Anys: Clara his wife, John, Danyell, Abraham, Elizabeth, and Sara, their children, and Anthony de Gardeyn their servante; they go to the Freuche church. Douche persones, viij.
- John Barbill, silkeworker, borne in Torney, in Flaunders, denyson; tennante to Dunstand Anys; Jacomyn his wife; they go to the Freuche church. Douche persones, ij.
- John Arteson, silkeworker, borne in Cleveland, denyson; tennante to Dunstand Anys; Ellyn his wife, Saloman and Susan, their children, and John Baker their servante; they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, v.
- Piers Becka, silkeworker, borne in Rone, in Fraunce; tennant to Dunstand Anys; Jane his wife, and David their sonne; and they go to the Freuche church. Freuche persones, ij.
- Hugo Seryard, borne in Valencia, in Flaunders; tennant to Dunstand Anys; Tonet his wife, and Hester and Sara, their children; they go to the Freuche church. Douche persones, iiij.
- Reginalt Cocke, embroderer, borne in Fraunce; tennant to Dunstand Anys; Agnes his wife, and Agnes Teriour their servaunte; they go to the Freuche church. Freuche persones, iiij.
- Martyn de Mounte, silkeworker, borne in Dowaye, in Flaunders, denyson; tennant to Dunstand Anys; Mawdelyn his wife, Suzan their daughter; and one Nycholas Langley within hym, a buttenmaker; they go all to the Freuche church. Douche persones, iiij.
- Robert Patriark, silkeworker, borne in Torney, in Flanders; tennant to Dunstand Anys; Mary his wife, Mary, Sara, Mary, and Katheryne, their children; Jane their nurse, within them; they go to the Freuche church. Douche persones, vij.
- Denys le Master, silkeworker, borne in Fromer, in Flaunders; tennant to Dunstand Anys; Mary his wife, Sara, Judith, and Susan, their childern; Xp'of'er Arnolde and Christopher de [sic] Mfastejr, their servanntes; they go to the Douche church, all saue the woman who goeth to the Freuche church. Douche persones, vij.
- John de Belvo, silkeworker, lyenge within the said Denys le Master, borne in Fraunce; Elizabeth his wife; Abraham, Elizabeth, Rachell, Sara, and Lea, their children; they go to the Freuche church. Freuche persones, vij.
- Anthony Carprio, silkeworker, borne in Torney, in Flaunders; denyson, tennant to Dunstand Anys; Jane his wife, Antonj, David, Anne, Rachell, and Elizabeth, their children; George Boocher and Jaquelyn, their servauntes; they go to the Freuche church. Douche persones, ix.
- John Taffyn, gent', lyenge within the said Carprio, borne in Torney, in Flaunders; Anne his wife, Dennys, John, and James, their children, and Mary Cottrell their servante; they go to the Freuche church. Douche persones, vj.
- Cristian de Lyne, also within the said Carprio, borne in Flanders; she goeth to the Douche church. Douche persone, j.
- John Hedwyn, silkeworker, borne in Torney, in Flanders; tennant to John Alyef, carpynter; he is a denyson; with Anne his wife, and Mary Basley their servaunte; they go to the Freuche church. Douche persones, iiij.
- Alexander van Cure, silkeworker, borne in Rumsey, in Flanders; tennant to John Aylyf, carpenter; he is a denyson; with Agnes his wife, Alexander and Danyell, their children, and James Hayward their servante; they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, v.
- Frauncys Crewell, silkeweaver, borne in Lyle, in Flanders; tennant to John Aylyf, carpenter; Jane his wife, John, Trewe, Florens, and Jane, their children; John Crewell and John de Franham, their servantes; they go bothe to the Freuche and Douche churches. Douche persones, viij.
- Philipp la Mote, parchement lace maker, born in Cambrey, in Flaunders; tennant to Bayly Powlter; Clare his wife, Ezechell and Daniell, their children, and Jane de Moye their servante; they go to the Freuche church. Douche persones, v.
- Peter Toyte, bricklayer, borne in Flaunders; tennant to William Jackson; Mary his wife, Peter and Mary, their children; and they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, iiij.
- Nycholas de Hawne, silkworker, Henry Weamer, bricklayer, Anthony Remyer, and Giles de



- Mortier, borne in Flanders, dwellinge in one house ; tennantes to Henry Hollys, smythe ; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, iiij.
- Paskier vander Mote, haberdasher, borne in Flaunders ; tennant to one Starkye ; Mary his wife, Charles, Pasquier, Rebecca, and Mary, their children ; and he is a denyson ; and they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, vj.
- John Myllome, silkeworker, borne in Armentier, in Flanders ; denyson, and tennant to one Gosse ; Mary his wife, John and Peter, their children ; Piers Landaff, Jaques Landaff, Christian Solomy, and Katheryne Wecaure, their servantes ; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, viij.
- William Hancock, parchement lace maker, borne in Valencia, in Flaunders ; tennant to William Humble ; Fraunces his wife, Adryan thelder, Adryan the yonger, and Sancta, their children ; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, v.
- Jherome Colley, fringe maker, borne in Torney, in Flaunders ; tennant to William Humble ; and Plone his wife ; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, ij.
- Almond Mutton, silkeworker, borne in Valencia, in Flaunders ; denyson, tennant to Gibons, tailor ; Peter and Mary, his children ; Batemy de Bias and John de Mount, their servautes ; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, v.
- Hance van de Malle, borne in Andwerpe, slater at the Burse, and Katheryne his wife, within the said Almond Mutton ; and they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, ij.
- Giles Cornerd, embroderer, borne in Peron, in Fraunce ; denyson, tennant to Wytt, the sadler ; Jane his wife, Abdias, Jane, and Judith, their children ; and they go to the Frenche church. Frenche persones, v.
- Martyn de Viscera, pyunner, borne in Andwerpe ; tennant to Wytt, the sadler ; Ellen his wife, Peter, William, Martyn, Gyles, Tanakyn, Mary, Ellyn, and Fraunces, their children ; and they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, x.
- Nycholas de Catte, tailor, borne in Hennalt, in Flaunders ; tennant to Wytt, the sadler ; Jane his wife, Daniell his sonne, and Clare his maide ; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, iiij.
- John Rogers, tailor, dwellinge within the said Nicholas de Catte, borne in Valencia, in Flaunders ; Jaquelyn his wife, Nicholas his sonne, and Jane his maide ; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, iiij.
- John Nicholles, cooper, borne in Flaunders, dwellinge within one Parke, a cowper ; and he goeth to the Englyshe church. Douche persone, one.
- Philippe a Mote, silkeworker, borne in Cambrick, in Fraunce ; tennant to Robert Baylye, powlter ; Clare his wife, Ezechell and Daniell, their children, and Jone their maide ; and they go to the Frenche church. Frenche persones, v.

*Saynt Alpheige Paryshe.*

- James Burse, botcher, borne in Collayne, dwellinge in the Hospittales rentes ; a denyson ; and John Manners his servaunte ; they go to the Englyshe church. Douche persones, ij.
- Henry de la Haye, sackclotheworker, borne in Torney, in Flaunders ; dwelling in M<sup>r</sup> Hanbury his rentes ; Tanaky his wife, Sibell, Margaret, and Jane, his children ; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, v.
- Jaques Fryer, late marchante, and nowe soldior, borne in Torney, in Flaunders, dwellinge in M<sup>r</sup> Hanburyes rentes ; Isabell his wife, John and Antonet, their children ; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, iiij.
- Nycholas Pluckett, late merchaunte, borne in Torney, in Flaunders ; dwellinge in M<sup>r</sup> Hanburyes rentes ; Adryan his wife, and Mary his daughter ; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, iiij.
- Thomas le Graund, cobler, borne in Torney, in Flaunders ; dwellinge in M<sup>r</sup> Hanburyes rentes ; and Mary his wife ; they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, ij.
- Chales [*sic*] Baldus, scholemaster, borne in Burgundye, nere Geneva ; tennant to the parson there ; and Antonet his wife ; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, ij.
- Fraunces Hony, paynter, borne in Gaunte, in Flaunders ; tennant to Master Bushe ; Mychaell his wife, Judith and Margery, his daughters ; and they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, iiij.

William Smythe and Nicasius Glasse, goldsmythes, servauntes to M<sup>r</sup> Bushe, borne under the Duke of Cleve; and they go bothe to the Frenche and Douche churches.

Thomas Folkerson, cobler, borne in Holland; tennant to the Company of Mercers; a denyson; Margaret his wife, and Godfrey Johuson his servante; they go to the Englyshe church. Douche persones, ij.

John Williamson, botcher, borne in Flanders, a denyson, dwellinge in the Church rents of Saynt Mychaell; Bartilmewe Harryson and Antony Antony, his servauntes; they go to the Englyshe church. Douche persons, iij.

Nycholas Richardson, botcher, borne in Hollande, a denison, dwellinge in a house of his owne, and goeth to the Englyshe church. One Douche person.

Jerome Lambrasse, botcher, borne in Flaunders, a denison, dwellinge in M<sup>r</sup> Walkedens rentes, and goeth to the Englyshe church. One Douche person.

*Saynt Olaves Parische.*

Pero Baway, tyler at the Burse, borne in Flaunders; tennant to M<sup>r</sup> Randall; Katheryne his wife, Judith, Mary, and Hester, his daughters; and they go to the French church.

John Varhalden, servante to Clerk, goldsmythe; Merzell Cole, servante to Craplace, goldsmythe; Hanse Deppingdale, servant to Deppingdale, goldsmythe; Lambert Harryson, servant to Watson, goldsmythe; and Jacobe Yonge, servant to Hughe Weston, joyner; theise were borne in Flanders, and go to the Douche church. Douche persones, v.

Jaques Bullinger, a fyne lynnyn weauer, borne in Cambrey, dwellinge in Thospitalles rentes; Joyce his wife, Jone, Margaret, Jane, Michaell, and Judith, their children; and they go to the Frenche church. Frenche persones, vij.

Brysebon Christian, and Jone his wife, borne in Reynes; dwellinge in the Hospitall rentes; go to the Frenche church. Frenche persones, ij.

William Rotye, clothworker, borne in Torney; Margery his wife, Jane and Rebecca, their children; dwellinge in the Hospitalles rentes; go to the Frenche church.

Novell de Bowdowe, borne in Lyle; Mary his wife, Salomon and Judith, their children; dwellinge in the Hospitalles rentes; go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, iij.

Pierse du Foyne, baker, born in Armentier, in Flanders; tenant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; goeth to the Frenche church. One Douche persone.

Alexander Hendam, silkeworker, borne in Flanders; tennant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; Nelque his wife, Catlyn and Jone, his children; they go to the Frenche church.

Johan de Suye, widowe, borne in Armentyer, in Flanders; tennant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; Cristian and Mary, her daughters; they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, iij.

Theynett Sontayne, widowe, borne in Valencia; tenant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; du Mettier her daughter, they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, ij.

Lewis Flamynge, widowe, borne in Valencia; tenant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; and goeth to the Frenche church. One Douche persone.

Mary Jorden, widowe, borne in Rone; tenant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; Daniell and Jone, her children; they go to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, iij.

William Close, Bonorse tailor, borne in Flanders; tenant to Roger Waters, hatmaker; Katherine his wife, Margaret and Sara, his daughters; they go the Frenche church.

Elynor de Fountayne, a maide, borne in Cambraye; Johan Caron, a woman; Samuell and Daniell, their children; tennantes to the said Roger Waters; they go to the Frenche church. Douche persons, iij.

Margarett de Pone, widowe, borne in Fraunce; tennant to the said Roger Waters; Margery and Mary, her children; and they go to the Frenche church. Frenche persones, ij.

Johan de Waverr, widowe, borne in Fraunce; tennant to the said Roger Waters; goeth to the Frenche church. One Frenche persone  
 Robert Hemdick, moldmaker, borne in Fraunce; tennant to the said Roger Waters; goeth to the Frenche church. One Frenche persone.  
 John Prebt, scholomaster, borne in Rone; tennant to the said Roger Waters; goeth to the Frenche church. One Frenche persone  
 Lyon Horgy, widowe, borne in Valencia; tennant to the said Roger Waters; and Jane her maid; they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, ij.  
 Derick, a tailor, borne in Luke; tennant to the said Roger Waters; goeth to the Frenche church. Douche, one persone.

The number of Straungers in Creplegate Warde is ... .. CCLxxvij.

vnde

Douchemen	...	...	...	CCxiiij.	To the English Churches	...	...	xj.
Frenchemen	...	...	...	xlj.	To the Frenche Church	...	...	CCviiij.
Spaniardes	...	...	...	vj.	To the Douche	...	...	liij.
Whereof denizons	...	...	...	xij.	To the Italion Church	...	...	vj.

#### LYMESTRETE WARDE.

*Saynt Dionyse Paryshe.*

Damyan Doffj, marchante, a denyson, and a Florentyne borne. Florentyne, j.

*Saynt Andrewes Undershafte.*

Cornelis James, botcher, borne in Hollande, a denyson who hath dwelte there of a longe tyme. Douche persone, j.

Famando Poynes, marchant, borne in Brabante, dwellinge within Richerd Salkenstone; Lyskyn his wife; Pall Rosemand his servante, borne in Luke. Douche persones, iij.

✓ Segar van Pilken, musicion, borne in Andwerpe, dwellinge within M<sup>r</sup> Fitzwilliams; and Tanakyn his daughter; and he goeth to the Douche church. Douche persones, ij.

Leven Henrik, marchante, borne in Gaunte; John Henrick, his sonne, a phisicion, and Audrian his daughter, likewise borne in Gaunte; dwellinge all within Mystres Byngham; and they go to the Douche church. Douche persons, iij.

Susanna Salkenstone, the wife of Richard Salkenstone, borne in Andwerpe; Gilbert, Richerd, Gabriell, Samuell, Susanna, and Hester, her children. Douche persones, vij.

Sara, the wife of George Rowe, borne in Brabante; and Robert her sonne, borne there. Douche persones, ij.

Levea, the wife of John White, borne in Italye, and Lawrence Kemere, their servante, borne there. Italions, ij.

Jone, the wife of John Johnson, borne in Brabante. Douche persone, j.

Betyken, the wife of John Fitzwilliams, borne in Andwerpe, and Tanyken van Nottes, her servante, borne there. Douche persones, ij.

*Saynt Mary Axe Paryshe.*

Clode Brycket, silke weauer, borne in Valencia, in Flaunders; tennant to John Spaldinge; and Mary his wife; John Bricket his brother, a shomaker, also borne in Valencia, beinge within the said Clode; John Howen and Margaret Giles, borne in Torney, servantes to the said Clode; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, v.

Leves le Rowe, borne in Lyle, in Flanders, tailor; tenant to Peter Buskey, straunger; and Jane his wife; they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, ij.

The number of Straungers in Lymestrete Warde is ... .. xxxj.

vnde

Douchemen	...	...	...	xxvij.	To the Frenche Church	...	...	vij.
Italions	...	...	...	ij.	To the Douche Church	...	...	v.
Florentyne	...	...	...	j.	To no church	...	...	xvj.
Whereof denyzen	...	...	...	j.				



## CORNEHYLLE WARDE.

*Saynt Mychaelles Paryshe.*

- Thomas Maston, shomaker, Doucheman, a denyson, and tennant to Frauncis Benyson; Henrik Johnson and Nicolas Carte, Flemynges, his servantes; they go to the Douche church.  
 Douche persons, iij.
- Harman Holman, hosier, borne in Andwerpe, and Barbara his wife, sojourners with the said Thomas Maston; and they go to the Douche church.  
 Douche persones, ij.
- Katheryne Southwarke, widowe, late wife of Richard Southwarke, merchaunte, and freman of London; tennant to Frauncis Benyson; and Lanekyn her daughter; they go to the Douche church.  
 Douche persones, ij.
- James Fraste and Daniell van Hollande, goldsmymes, Fleminges, and servauntes to the said Katherine; go to the Italian church.  
 Douche persones, ij.
- Lucas Delanoye, goldsmythe, borne in Andwerpe; sojournor within the house of the said Katheryne Southwarke: and he goeth to the Italian church.  
 Douche persone, j.
- Packhewe of Delanoye, dyer, sojournor within the house of the said Katherine Southwerk, and goeth to the Frenche church.  
 Frenche persone, j.
- Mychaell Myller, coppersmythe, borne in Fraunce; tennant to Mark Warner, a denyson; and goeth to the Englishe church.  
 Frenche person, j.
- John Johnson, waterberer, a Doucheman, and a denyson; tenant to Johan Woode; and goeth to the Englyshe church.  
 Douche persone, j.
- John Rattleman, Doucheman, a denyson; tenant to Mark Warner; and goeth to the Englishe church.  
 Douche person, j.
- Hugons Delabello, borne in Lyle in Flaunders, a merchaunte; resident in the house of Frauncis Benyson; and goeth to the Frenche church.  
 Douche persone, j.

*Saynt Peters Paryshe.*

- John Nuttes, marchaunte, borne in Andwerpe: resident in the house of Philippe Jones, grocer; and goeth to the Italian church.  
 Douche persone, j.
- Nycholas Owltrud, Frencheman, dwellinge with John Abowen, cobler; goeth to the Frenche church.  
 Frenche persone, j.
- Anthony Corys and Henry Delvalte, Germaines, coppersmithes, dwellinge with Richerd Stevens, armorer: go to the Englishe church.  
 Douche persones, ij.

*Saynt Xp'ofers Paryshe.*

- Jasper Vanhosebargen, of Barrowe, gentilman; Betronell his wiffe, and Sara his daughter; Mary Vanhosenbargen his mother; Katheryne Clarke, widowe, and Agnes his maide; all Flemynges, abidinge in the house of Randall Starkye, of good will, without paynge any rent; and go to the Italian church.  
 Douche persones, vj.
- Arnolde Dennaude, of Lovayne, notary; Katheryne his wife, and Sara his daughter, abydinge in the house of Peter Vandevall, of good will, without paynge any rent; and they go to the Italian church.  
 Douche persones, iij.

The number of Straungers in Cornehille Warde is ... .. xxviij.

vnde

Douchemen	...	...	...	xxv.	To the Englishe Church	...	...	v.
Frenchemen	...	...	...	ij.	To the Frenche Church	...	...	ij.
Whearof denizens	...	...	...	ij.	To the Douche Church	...	...	vij.
					To the Italian Church	...	...	xij.

## THE WARDE OF DOWGATE.

*The Paryshe of Greate Alhallowes.*

- Melker Vanalderneck, taverne keper, borne in Colleyne; tennant to the Quenes Maiestie; Ambrose Harte, Mevs Browloe, Peter Nettesune, and John Harteshorne, his servantes; they resort to their paryshe church.  
 Douche persones, v.
- Gawen Vanalden kepeth a taverne at the Spredd Eggle, and sellet Renysh

- wyne; tennant to the Quenes Maiestie, and borne in Colleyne; Frederick Williamson, John Coope, and Harman Tomson, his servantes; and they go to their parishe church. Douche persones, iij.
- Edwarde Vanhodo kepeh a taverne at the Maydenhead, and sellethe Renyshe wyne; borne in Colleyne; Cristian his wife, Christian, Rikemothe, and Margaret, his children; Henry Kellar, John Hassell, and Garrett Marvell, his servantes; they go to their parishe church. And the said Edwarde is tennant to Socham, at Billingsgate. Douche persones, viij.
- John James, denyson, a wynder of silke; borne in Cleve land; tennant to Richerd Nycholson, at Ludgate; Tanykyn his wife, Bartholmewe, Gilbert, and Abraham, his sonnes; Katheryn, Tanikyn, Jone, and Ellen, his daughters; and they go to the French church. Douche persones, ix.
- John Mowntmaker, borne in Cleveland, belonginge to the Lotterie; and Parkyn his wife; abidinge in the house of the said John James; and they go to the French church. Douche persones, ij.
- Reynold Boufe, tailor, borne in Cleveland, a denison, and tennant to M<sup>r</sup> Socham, at Billingsgate; Alyce his wife, Albert Oswell, Michaell Skeroppe, Rowland Ketler, Henry Browne, and Agnes Carle, his servantes; they come to their paryshe church. Douche persones, vij.
- Roger Shorneback, Peter Hill, and Garrett Henrickson, Cleveners, servantes to Henry Campion; and they resort to their parishe church. Douche persones, iij.
- Godfrey Derickson, bruer, borne in Colleyne; a denyson, and tennant to Henry Campion; Battes his wife, and Mary Harryson his maide; they go to their paryshe church. Douche persones, iij.
- William Culles, cobler, a denison; borne in the lande of Luke; tennant to the Quenes Maiestie; and resorteth to his parishe church. Douche persone, j.
- John Cremer, tailor, a denyson, borne in Gelderlande; tennant to John Hall; and Albert his servaunte; they go to their parishe church. Douche persones, ij.
- John Mowntadewe, borne in Andwerpe, a silkweaver; tennant to Henry Campion; Elizabeth his wife, Jeromme, Samuvell, Susan, Barbara, and Judith, his children; Frauncis Downkill and Cornelis, his servantes; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, ix.
- Vrsula Swanne, widowe, borne in Colleyne, washe wife to the Stilliarde, and tennant to M<sup>r</sup> Waer; kepeth in her house John Godfrey, and Belle his wife, borne in Colleyne; and they go to their parishe church. Douche persones, iij.
- Peter Johnson, cobler, borne in Colleyne; and resorteth to his parishe church. Douche persone, j.
- Garrett Coope, borne in Colleyne, and lodgeth within one Agnes Benson; and goeth to his parishe church. Douche persone, j.
- Marcus Vandencloite, merchaunte, borne in Andwerpe; tennant to John Woode, berebruer; Mary his wife, James his sonne, and Mary Tasseni his servaunte; they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, iij.
- Gyles Heleblowke, marchante, borne in Gaunte; tennant to the said Woode; Katheryne his wife, Lewes, Peter, Katheryne, and Jone, their children, and Tereblowkes his maide; and they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, viij.
- Philippe Henrickes, marchaunte, borne in Andwerpe; tenant to the said Woode; Mary his wife, and Katheryne and Mary, their children; they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, iij.
- Adrian Amote, worker of tapestrie, Doucheman; tennant to the said Woode; Jone his wife, and Barbara his daughter; they go to the Douche church. Douche persons, iij.
- Albert Rutt, a Doucheman, a brewer, dwellinge with the said Johu Woode; and is of no church. Douche persone, j.

All these be in one  
house pestered  
together.  
18.

This man is not  
known to resort to  
eny church.

Mathewe Censis, cobler, a denison; tennant to M<sup>r</sup> Alderman Allyn; goethe to his paryshe church.

Hubart Frankland, feltmaker, a Doucheman; tenant to William Frankland; goeth to his parische church; a denison.

Peter Kichen, cooper, borne in Cleveland; tennant to the Company of the Joyners; and goeth to his parische church; he is a denyson.

*The Paryshe of Lyttell Alhallowes.*

Lawrance Downdell, post master, an Italion; tenant to Loo, of the Bridge; Ellen his wife, Ellen, Pollen, and Mary, her children; they go to their paryshe church.

William Walskotte, merchante, of Andwerpe; tennant to Master Motte; Cornelis his wife, William and Mary, his children, and Cornelis Aubele and Androws Bodan, his servantes; they go to their parische church.

Denyson.

Barry Arnolde, cobler, borne in the lande of Herde; tennant to Loo, of the Bridge; Arnolde Nest his servante; and they go to their parische church.

Bartilmewe Dingley, tailor, borne at Frankforde, tennant to M<sup>r</sup> Cawsen; and goeth to his parische church.

Peter Filiat, silkweauer, a Frencheman, and a denyson; tennant to Mysteris Thickens; and John Benit his servant; he is of the Frenche church.

Rutt Embeles and Peter Bettes, servantes to Misteris Mylles, berebruer; borne in Andwerpe.

*Saynt Lawrence Pountney.*

This house is  
pestered.

Anthony Antonies, merchante, of Andwerpe, tennant to M<sup>r</sup> Loe, of the Bridge; Agnes his wife, and Himon White his servaunte; he hathe theise tenantes in his house, viz. Marsellars Wrage and Barbara his wife, Garret Juste, borne in Amsterdam, Anthonj Bartonus, tailor, Cornelis Drage, borne in Andwerpe; they go to the Douche church.

This house is also  
pestered.

Dennys Fulkyn, goldsmythe, borne in Fraunce, a denyson; tennant to M<sup>r</sup> Throgmorton; Barbara his wife; James Meyer, goldsmythe, and Mawdlyn his wife, likewise tenant to the said M<sup>r</sup> Throgmorton, in the same house; Robert Norman, Peter Nobilet, Esias Gesser, and Ellen, their servantes; James, Danyell, Barbara, Mary, and Hester, their children; and they go to the Frenche church.

Cornelis Bowsynge, comfetmaker, borne in Andwerpe; a denyson; and Katheryne his wife, Cornelis, Abraham, Bastian, and Peternell, their children; a man servant and a maide servante; and Levin Dewaiter, merchant, and Anthony Yoltan, gent., borders with the saide Bowsinge.

Peter More, marchante, borne in Flaunders; tennant to George Cumbe; Tanykyn his wife; Osiat, Mary, Susan, Sara, and Bodwine, their children; Cristian Foxe their maide; and they go to the Frenche church.

Julius Segus, marchant, and Katheryne his wife; John, Nicholar, Susan, and Sara, their children; and hathe theise in his house: James Wheatman, cutler, Peter Porchwinche and Susan his wife, Bastian and Abram, their children; and theise go to their parische church; Master John Thomas, doctor of lawe, Doucheman, and his wife; Steven Deswager, Doucheman, and his wife and two children; Cornelis Wrinche, sackcloth-

This house is greatly  
pestered.

This house is greatly pestered. { weaver, his wife, and one childe; Cornelis, an old Doucheman, a tailor; Classe Sanford, sackcloth weaver, a Doucheman; and Yonger Henrick, Doucheman; theis came many of them for religion, and resorte to the Douche church. Douche persones, xxiiij.  
 William Gwilliams, a twister of silke, an Englisheman, hathe one James Govet, a Frencheman, to his servaunte. Frenche persone, j.  
 Matheus Tyse, borne in the lande of Luke, servante to William Beswick, brewer. Douche persone, j.  
 Powle Mosse, Cornelis Browghe, and Browen his wife, taylors, tennantes to Robert Crosse; go to their parishe church. Douche persones, iij.

The number of Straungers in Dowgate Warde is ... .. Clxvj.

					vnde		
Douchemen ... ..	...	...	...	Cxliij <sup>or</sup> .	To the Englishe Church	...	lxxj.
Frenchemen ... ..	...	...	...	xvij.	To the Frenche Church	...	xliij <sup>or</sup> .
Italions ... ..	...	...	...	v.	To the Douch	...	l.
Whearof denyzens ... ..	...	...	...	xj.	To no church...	...	j.

#### FARRYNGDON WARDE WITHOUT.

##### *The Paryshe of Saynt Bryde.*

William Forrest, a maker of mowldes for buttons, borne in Fraunce; a denyson; and goeth to the Frenche church. Frenche persone, j.

Edward Earnest, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denison; Kateryn his wife; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, ij.

Anthony Peterson, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denison; Alice his wife, and Jacobe Henrick his servante; they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, iij.

Peter Ormond, a button maker, Doucheman, a denyson; and Johan his wife; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, ij.

John Palmer, botcher, a Doucheman, and denyson; goeth to the Frenche church. Douche persone, j.

Lambert Peterson, cutler, a Doucheman, and a denyson; goeth to the Douche church. Douche persone, j.

Jasper Hollybrand, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denyson; goeth to the Douche church. Douche persone, j.

Jerome Holten, Doucheman, servante to Hubert Dovilly; goeth to the Douche church. Douche persone, j.

John, a Doucheman, servante to Jasper Hollybrand, botcher; goeth to the Douche church. Douche persone, j.

Harry Peterson and Froen' Bysse, Douchemen; servauntes to Lambert Peterson, cutler; and they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, ij.

Derick Musterd and Davy Brunten, Douchemen, servantes to Richard Mathewe, cutler; go to the Douche church. Douche persones, ij.

Paule Richerd, cutler, a Doucheman, servaunte to Mysteris Crathorne; goeth to the Douche church. Douche persone, j.

Wolfe Wolforth and Derick Veulefe, Douchemen, servauntes to Rowland Wynter, jerkyn-maker; go to the Douche church. Douche persones, ij.

Garrett Hemmynge, cutler, Doucheman, servant to John Watson; goeth to the Douche church. Douche persone, j.

Hubart Dovilly, a easter of pryntinge lettres, a Frencheman, and a denyson; goeth to the Frenche church. Frenche persone, j.

Jarvys Sawyer, cutler, a Frencheman, and a denyson, and Adryan his wife; they go to the Frenche church. Frenche persones, ij.

John Donne, cutler, a Frencheman, and a denyson; and goeth to the parishe church. Frenche persone, j.

Peter Lamer, clocke maker, a Frencheman, and a denyson, and Jane his wife; they go to the Frenche church. Frenche persones, ij.



Symon Shevallyer, coppersmythe, a Frenchman, and a denyson; and goeth to the Frenche church.

Mathewe Ringham, heare seller, a Frenchman, and a denyson; and Agnes his wife; they go to the Frenche church.

Gillam Bargett, coppersmythe, a Frenchman, and a denison; goeth to the parishe church.

John Huvy, Frenchman, and denyson, a bandmaker; goeth to the Frenche church.

John Magoshier, hatmaker, a Frenchman, denison, and Margaret his wife; they go to the Frenche church.

James de la Forest, setter of lettres, a Frenchman, and a denison, and Philippe his wife; they go to the French church.

Ruynge, a Frenchman, denyson, a hatmaker, and Francisca his wife; they go to the Frenche church.

Jacobe Vase, brushemaker, and Elizabeth his wife; Valentyne and Sara, their children: Anthony Marcado and Jacklina his wife, and Gile Mato, his servante; all theise are Frenche persones dwellinge in one house, and paye rent to Gilbert Walker, gentelman; and they go to the Frenche church.

Lawrence Foulstone, Frenchman, servant to Peter Lamer, clockmaker; goeth to the Frenche church.

Martyn Gilbert, Frenchman, a mynister; lodgeth in the house of Symon Shevallyer; and goeth to the Frenche church.

Lewys Bargett, Frenchman, servant to Gillam Bargett, coppersmythe; goeth to the parishe church.

Richerd Tailor, Robert Hardy, John Wygan and Nicholas Torche, Frenchmen, servantes to John Huvy, bandmaker; and they go to the Frenche church.

John Jude, Frenchman, servant to Austyn Stadard, cutler; goeth to the Douche church.

Parnell Lucas, widowe, a Frenchewoman; goeth to the parishe church.

Charles, a Frenche boye, servaunte to John Donne, cutler; goeth to the parishe church.

John Wytherspone, goldsmythe, a Scottissheman, and a denyson; and goeth to the parishe church.

John Gaye, Burgonyan, a joyner, a denyson; and Katheryne his wife; and they go to the parishe church.

Thomas de Shampeis, Burgonyane, cutler, a denyson; and Jane his wife; they go to the Frenche church.

John Goby, Burgonyan, a shomaker, and denyson; and Johan his wife; they go to the Frenche church.

Dennys Oke, Burgonyan, a booke bynder, and a denyson; and goeth to the Frenche church.

Frauncys Cannell, Burgonyan, servante to Thomas de Shampeis; and goeth to the Frenche church.

Johan Whitebread, widowe, buttonmaker, a Burgonyan; goeth to the Frenche church.

Maryon Warde, widowe, buttonmaker; Maryan and Hester, her daughters, and Agnes Ormonde, her servante; all Burgonyans; and are in house with James de la Forrest, who

paiethe rent to Peter Allen; and they go to the Frenche church.

Jacklyng Gruell, Burgonyan, silkeweauer; goeth to the Frenche church.

Pack Samme, her servant, a Burgonian; goeth to the French church.

Johan Malley, sempster, a Burgonian; goeth to the Frenche church.

*The Paryshe of Saynt Dunstone.*

William Shauspred, glover, a Frenchman, and a denyson; and Maryan his wife; they go to the French church.

Nicholas Mesuras, Frencheman, servant to William Shauspred, glover; and goeth to the Frenche church.  
 John Thompson, Saunder Hovem, laborer, George Tompson, waterman, and Thomas Akened, gardynere; all Scottes, and go to the parishe church.

*Saynt Sepulchres Paryshe.*

James Medar, silkweauer, a Frencheman borne; servant to John Wattes, Inglisheman; and goeth to the Frenche church.  
 Betrrys Walley, a Douchewoman borne, and servante to a spynner of wolle; and goeth to the parishe church.  
 Gillam Lamydaye, denyson, a Frencheman borne; and Gilman his wife; they go to the parishe church.  
 William Frayman, laborer, a Frencheman borne, and a denyson; and goeth to the parishe church.  
 James Syluester, blacksmythe, a denison, and a Frencheman borne; and he goeth to the Frenche church.  
 Frauncis Bartie, marchante, a Doucheman borne, and a denison; goeth to the Italian church.  
 Katheryne Mynkyns, Douchewoman, servant to the said Frauncis Bartie; goeth to the Italian church.  
 { Steven Parrott, Doucheman, and Elizabeth his wife, with seven children, alyens borne; he aperteyneth to the Lottery.  
 { Joyce Emperour, Doucheman, and Marian, a maide, servauntes to the said Steven Parrott; and go to the Douche church.  
 { Cornelis Dovie, coppersmythe, a Doucheman; in house with the said Parrott; and goeth to the Douche church.  
 Leonard Johnson, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denyson; and goeth to the parishe church.  
 John Lambard, Doucheman, servante to the said Leonarde Johnson; goeth to the parishe church.  
 Garrett Johnson, cobbler, a denison, and a Doucheman borne; and Margaret his wife; they go to the parishe church.  
 Joice Moremanse, Doucheman, servant to Richerd Kynge, shomaker; goeth to the Douche church.  
 Jacobe Mathewe, paynter, denyson, a Doucheman borne; and Katheryne Mynkyns, his maide; go to the parishe church.  
 Gomer Mosterwike, musician, a Doucheman borne; his wife and one childe; lyenge in the house of the said Jacobe.  
 Dericke Avarwaye, paynter, a Doucheman; and Sandriane his wife; they go to the Italian church.  
 Angell, wife to one of Rogers sonnes, a Douchewoman borne; goeth to the Douche church.  
 Haunce Beck, Doucheman, a cutter of stones, and servant to the said Rogers; goeth to the Douche church.  
 Richerd Rickyns, Doucheman, servante to Thomas Charles, hosiare; goeth to the Douche church.  
 Garrett Johnson, botcher, a Doucheman borne; goeth to the Douche church.  
 William Tewlande, cobbler, denison, and a Doucheman borne, with Gartrude his wife; go to the parishe church.  
 Peter Olyver, scholemaster, a Frencheman borne, with his wife and one childe; and they go to the Frenche church.  
 Gillam Damwaye, a lockett maker, a Frencheman borne, and a denyson; goeth to the Frenche church.



- John Penewe, bokebynder, a denyson, and a Frenchman borne; and he goeth to the Frenche church.  
 Goodwiffe Peryn, widowe, a Douchewoman borne, and goeth to the Douche church.  
 John Wyar, servyngman, a Scottisheman; a fredenyson, and waighteth at the Court. Scott, j.  
 John Tyllye, pyunner, a denyson, and a Frenchman borne; goeth to the parishe church.  
 Nycholas Lyons, thicker of cappes, a denyson, and a Frenchman borne, with Jane his wife; and they go to the Frenche church.  
 Henry Kenneyk, glover, a denyson, and a Doucheman borne, with Margaret his wife; and they go to the Douche church.  
 John Johnson, prynter, a Doucheman borne, and goeth to the Douche church.  
 John Cockerell, laborer, a Scottisheman borne; goeth to the parishe church.  
 Garret Barne, botcher, and Leonard Merickes, his servante, bothe Douche borne; and go to the parishe church.  
 Andrewe Sturell, tailor, a Scottisheman borne, and goeth to the parishe church.

*Saynt Androwes Paryshe.*

- Frauncys Maryson, Doucheman, servant to Bonyface Ranton, shomaker; goeth to the Douche church.  
 James Lambert, cobler, denyson, a Doucheman borne; goeth to the parish church.  
 Lewys Cammes, bokebynder, a denyson, a Doucheman borne; and Ellyn his wife; they go to their parishe church.  
 John Hewe and Water Waterson, Douchemen, servauntes to the said Lewis; and they go to the parishe church.  
 Henry Harman, cobler, a Doucheman borne, and a denyson; goeth to the parishe church.  
 Leonard Burnett, brewer, a Doucheman borne, and a denyson; goeth to the parishe church.  
 Symon Portues, a Doucheman borne, and servaunte to William Strete, tailor; and goeth to the parishe church.  
 Arnolde Harmon, botcher, a Doucheman borne, and a denyson; goeth to the parishe church.  
 Arnolde Hensborowe and John Meslour, Douchemen, servant to the said Harmon; go to the parishe church.  
 James Backhouse and Harry Denhire, Douchemen, and servant to Edmond Parton, shomaker; go to the parishe church.  
 Daniell Swettes, shomaker, a Doucheman borne, and a denyson; goeth to the parishe church.  
 Garrett Peterson, a Doucheman borne, and servant to the said Swettes; goeth to the parishe church.  
 John frome the Hedge, tailor, a Doucheman borne, and a denyson; and Mary his wife; they go to the parishe church.  
 John Androwe, a Doucheman borne, and servante to the said John; goeth to the parishe church.

*Greate Saynt Bartholmewes.*

- John Delawvas, shomaker, a Doucheman borne; Margaret his wife, two children, and a servante; and they go to the Frenche church.  
 Hughe Handshawe, buttonmaker, a Burgonian borne; and goeth to the parishe church.  
 Thomas Parchement, skynner, a Bryttayne borne, and his wife; he beinge a denyson; and they go bothe to their parishe church and the Frenche church.

*Lyttell Saynt Bartholmewes.*

Roger Lopus, doctor in phisick, a Portingale borne, and a denyson; goeth to the parishe church. Portingale, j.  
 Manuell Garsia, buttonmaker, a Portingale borne; and goeth to the parishe church. Portingale, j.  
 Dennys Transilion, hatbandmaker, a Frencheman borne, and a denyson; goeth to the Frenche church. Frenche persone, j.  
 Glowder Balower and Peter Peter, Frenchemen borne, servantes to the said Dennys; go to the Frenche church. Frenche persoues, ij.  
 Hygate Bartram, hatbandmaker, a Frenchemau, and a denyson; Saynt his wife, and Adrian Lewis his servante; they go to the Frenche church. Frenche persoues, ij.  
 Peter Champion, coppersmythe, a Frenchemen borne, and servant to Myles Haywarde; goeth to the Frenche church. Frenche persone, j.  
 John Gybben, shomaker, a Frencheman borne, and servant to John Skipper; goethe to the Frenche church. Frenche persone, j.  
 Baltysar Buck, shomaker, a Doucheman borne and a denyson; goeth to the parishe church. Douche persone, j.  
 Gossone Smythe, shomaker, a Doucheman, and servante to the said Baltisar Buck; goeth to the parishe church. Douche persone, j.  
 Maryan Delander, ballance maker, a Frencheman borne; Mary his wife; he is a denyson; and they go to the Frenche church. Frenche persoues, ij.  
 Mathewe Johnson, joyner, a Doucheman, and a denyson, and Robert Johnson his servante; go to the parishe church. Douche persoues, ij.  
 David Wood, joyner, a Doucheman, and servant to John Kettelborowe; goeth to the Douche church. Douche persone, j.

The number of Straungers in the Warde of Farringdon Without is ... Clxxvj.  
 vnde

Douchemen	...	...	...	Cijj.	To the Englishe Church	...	...	lix.
French	...	...	...	lxijj.	To the Frenche	...	...	lxxij.
Portingales	...	...	...	ij.	To the Douche	...	...	xl.
Skottes	...	...	...	vijj.	To the Italion	...	...	v.
Whearof denizens	...	...	...	xlviij.				

## FARRYNGDON WARDE WITHIN.

*Saynt Peters Paryshe.*

Hawee Vanfallen, a Douche boye sojourringe withe Robert Shorland, lynnendraper, to learne Englishe; goeth to the parishe church. Douch persone, j.

*Saynt Fosters Paryshe.*

Pawle Harbache, George de Velter, Frederick Seek, and Jacob Tiser, goldsmythes; Hans Hewbright, Paschies Lighter, and Lawrens Helghesom, joyners; Douchemen, servauntes with John Louyson; go to the Douche church. Douch persoues, ij.  
 Elizabeth, the wife of Henry Alward, paynterstayner, a Douche woman; John Vanhewhan, Mary Vanhewhan, and Syne Vanhewhan, her children by her first husbände; and they go to the Douche church. Douch persoues, iij.  
 Pawles Vanhewhan, weuer, James Vanhulley, gent', and Cloyse Bussye, Douchemen, whiche of late camme to sojourne with the said Henry Alwoode; and go to the Douche church. Douch persoues, iij.  
 Derick Bowes and John Helghin, botchers, Douchemen, and servantes with Ingle Tomeban; and go to the parishe church. Douch persoues, ij.  
 Gilbert Johnson, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denyson; goeth to the parishe church. Douch persone, j.

- Albert Kyndrell, goldsmythe, a Doucheman, and Elizabeth his wife; he is a denyson; and they go to the Douche church.  
 Douche persones, ij.
- John Payne, goldsmythe, a Doucheman, and a denyson, and Margaret his wife; they go to the Douche church.  
 Douche persones, ij.
- Cristian Derick, buttonmaker, a Doucheman, and a denyson; Ellyn his wife; Margaret Alberch and Clerken Moyrson, their servauntes; and they go to the Douche church.  
 Douche persones, iiij.
- Noe Japarde and John Byssam, Frenchemen, goldsmithes, and they go to the Frenche church.  
 Frenche persones, ij.
- William Awdrians, Doucheman, a goldsmythe; and goeth to the Douche church.  
 Douche persone, j.

*Mugwell Strete.*

- John Makennio, pikemaker, a Frencheman, and a denyson, and Margaret his wife; Mary Prest, widowe; John Covanghe and Francis Vynture, servant with the said Makennio; and they go to the Frenche church.  
 Frenche persones, v.
- William Francis, hosteler, a Frencheman, resorteth to the parishe church. Frenche persone, j.
- Gerrell Jones, broker, a Frencheman, a denyson, and Katheryne his wife; Mary Jones, and Antonett their servant, Douchemen; and they go all to the Frenche church.  
 Frenche persones, ij; and Douche, ij.

*Saynt Augustynes Paryshe.*

- William Sympson, Doucheman, taylor, servant with Thomas Ryse, and goeth to the Douche church.  
 Douche persone, j.
- Peter Marrowe, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denyson, and Alice his wife; and they go to their parishe church.  
 Douche persones, ij.
- John Marrowe, sojourner with the said Peter, his father; he is a Doucheman, and goeth to the Douche church.  
 Douche persone, j.
- Arnolde Marrowe and Henry Diston, Douchemen, servauntes to the said Peter; and they go to the parishe church.  
 Douche persones, ij.
- Thomasyn Peterson, Douchewoman, the wife of John Peterson, goeth to the parishe church.  
 Douche persone, j.
- Nicholas Derynge, goldsmythe, Doucheman, a denyson, and freman of London, and Felys his wife; they go to their parishe church.  
 Douche persones, ij.
- Garrett Vanden and Katheryne Vanden, Douche folkes, came of late to sojorne with the said Nycholas, and go to the Douche church.  
 Douche persons, ij.

*Saynt Faythes Paryshe.*

- Reynold Wofe, Doucheman, a stacioner, a freman of London, and a denyson; goeth to his parishe church.  
 Douche persone, j.
- Mauyree Mabill, Frencheman, a denyson, kepinge a victualling house; goeth to the parishe church.  
 Frenche persone, j.
- Frauncis Mathewe, Doucheman, a denyson, a botcher; and goeth to the parishe church.  
 Douche persone, j.
- John Vanoncklett, Doucheman, servant to the said Frauncis; goeth to the parishe church.  
 Douche persone, j.
- Bartilmewe Harris, Doucheman, servant with Frauncis Couldock, bokebynder; goeth to the parishe church.  
 Douche persone, j.
- William Willyam, Doucheman, servant with William Norton, stacioner; goeth to the parishe church.  
 Douche persone, j.
- John Vandessolt, Giles Williams, and James Vandenhighen, Douche, prynters, servant with Thomas Purfote; and go to the parishe church.  
 Douche persones, iiij.
- Andrew Frymorshem and Reynold Mercater, of Culleyne, factors for Arnold Brikman; go to the parishe church.  
 Douche persones, ij.

William Goupill, Frencheman, prynter, servant with Richerd Jugg; goeth to the Frenche churche.  
 Frenche persone, j.  
 Richerd Vanlynedall, of Lovayne, stracioner [*sic*], servant with Garrett Dewee; goeth to the  
 parishe churche. Douche persone, j.  
 Peter Vallentyne, a Frenche boye, sojourneth with John Walley, stacioner; and goeth to the  
 parishe churche. Frenche persone, j.  
 Christiane Hegelyns, borne in Denmarke, a student, sojournour with Widowe Marshall; goeth  
 to the parishe churche. Dane, j.  
 Marke Assher, Doucheman, servant to M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Osborne; goeth to the parishe churche.  
 Douche persone, j.

*Saynt Martynes Paryshe.*

Sampson Morden, Frencheman, goldsmythe, a denison; and goeth to the parishe churche.  
 Frenche persone, j.  
 Roger Stuffett, botcher, a Doucheman, and a denyson; Lewes van Kellon and Giles Gillyson,  
 Douchemen, servantes to the said Stuffett; and they go to the parishe churche.  
 Douche persones, iij.

*Christes Churche Paryshe.*

Harmon Garretson, Doucheman, a botcher, and a denison; Henry Richardson and John Powle,  
 Doucheman, servantes to the same Harmon; and they go to the parishe churche.  
 Douche persones, iij.  
 Anthony du Treham, buttonmaker, Doucheman, a denison; Jacobe Wolfe and John Padue,  
 Douchemen, his servantes; and they go to their parishe churche. Douche persones, iij.  
 John Mathewe, cobler, Doucheman, a denison, and goethe to the parishe churche.  
 Douche persone, j.  
 William Treasurer, virginall maker, Doucheman, and Jasper Blanke, his servante; they go to  
 the parishe churche. Douche persones, ij.  
 William Gillam, Frencheman, servante with Thomas Hasilwood, brewer; goeth to the parishe  
 churche. Frenche persone, j.  
 Barnerd Harryson, Doucheman, servant with John Wigyngton, hosier; goethe to the parishe  
 churche. Douche persone, j.  
 Henry Knorn, Doucheman, cobler, servante with Thomas Mason, cobler; goeth to the parishe  
 churche. Douche persone, j.

The number of Straungers in Farringdon Warde Within is ... .. iij<sup>xj</sup>.

					vnde				
Douchemen	...	...	...	...	lxij.	To the Englishe Churche	...	...	xlj.
Frenchemen	...	...	...	...	xvj.	To the Frenche	...	...	xij.
Daynes	...	...	...	...	j.	To the Douche...	...	...	xxvij.
Whearof denizens	...	...	...	...	xvj.				

LANGBORNE WARDE.

*The Paryshe of Saynt Mary Wolnoth.*

Thomas Sympson, goldsmythe, hathe to his servauntes Morrys van Myndon and Henrick van  
 Corbus, Douchemen; and they go to the Douche churche. Douche persones, ij.  
 Paule Harrett, Doucheman, servante to William Layton, goldsmith; goeth to the Douche  
 churche. Douche persone, j.  
 Derick van Aparlowe, Doucheman, servant to John Clarke, goldsmythe; goeth to the Douche  
 churche. Douche persone, j.  
 Melsam Inglebert, borne in Freseland, servant to Hughe Keale, goldsmythe; goeth to the  
 Douche churche. Douche persone, j.  
 Anthony Fedrigo, merchante, of Venice, and Baptist de John, also marchant, of Venice, and  
 Anthony Fockento, their servante; go to the Englishe churche. Venecians, iij.



Martyn velab Loplbe deplynger Redonnda Loplbe Delopacia, Spaniardes, and Thomas Ancha, Skott, maryners, repayinge to no church, lye in the house of Richerd Woode, baker.

Spaniardes, iiij; Skott, one.

Gabriell Balynger, Melenoyse, merchante, and denyson, goeth to the English church.

Garrett Boydaunce, Douche, merchant; his wife, and Mighell Goddelles, his servante; go to the Douche church.

Douche persones, iiij.

Clement Morando, Italion, a denyson, and cutler; his wife; and Mighell, Garrett, and Augustyne, his servantes, borne in Burgundye; and they go to the Englishe church.

Italions, ij; Douche persones, iiij.

John Ferne, mylener, a Doucheman, and a denyson, and James Ferne, Doucheman, his servante; they go to the Englishe church.

Douche persones, ij.

*The Paryshe of Saynt Nicholas Acon.*

Chrystofer de Mounte, a Mylonoyse marchant; Balthaser Maffyoo, a Venecian merchant; and John Peterinsan, a Mylinoise, and Katherine de Hove, a Douchewoman, servantes of the same Xp'of'er; and they go to their parishe church.

Myliners, ij; Venecian, j; Douche persone, j.

Gabriell Petroche, Venecian, and surgeon; Barbara his wife, and Elizabeth and Lucrece, their children, and Vincent Peasea, his servante; and they go to Saynt Thomas Acon.

Venecians, v.

Henry Hewberde, tailor, and Henry his wife, Douche, and Hance Beare and Gyllinge Vantem-syken, Douchemen, paynters, inmates to Thomas Adams; and go to the Douche church.

Douche persones, iiij.

Peter Trewyn, a Douche merchante, and denyson, and Mary his wife; Grasolos Babycon and Jacomyn Rysporte, servantes to the said Peter; and go to the parishe church.

Douche persones, iiij.

Peter Devandon, Doucheman, a paynter, inmate to Raulfe Adams; and goeth to the Douche church.

Douche persone, j.

Jerome Venalia, marchante, and a Venecian; Lombarde Venalio [*sic*] and John Bonbaylio, his servantes, Venecians, and Parnell Symson, his woman servante, a Douchewoman; and they go to Saynt Thomas of Acon.

Venecians, iiij; Douche persone, j.

Elizabeth Cooke, widow, a Douchewoman, and John, Agnes, Hester, and Mary Cooke, her children; sempsters; and Jone Inglishe, her servante; inmates to John Davye, curate of Saynt Nicholas; and go to the Frenche church.

Douche persones, vj.

Henry Collars, a Doucheman, a cowper, and Elizabeth his wife, inmates to John Holden; and go to the Douche church.

Douche persones, ij.

Mathewe de Quester, notary publicke, a Doucheman, and a denison, and Cornelis his wife; and Mathewe, John, and Cornelis his children; Paule Typoetes and Cornelis de Hare, his servantes; and they go to Saynt Thomas of Acon to service.

Douche persones, vj.

James Apoole, Doucheman, a denison, and a tailor, and Alice his wife; and they go to their parishe church.

Douche persones, ij.

Simon de Starkye, marchante, a Doucheman, and a denison; Margaret his wife; Anthony de Hawse, and Dennys de Hawse, and Joice van Steven, Douchemen, his servantes; and they go to their parishe church.

Douche persones, v.

Henry Laycock, merchaunt, a Doucheman, and a denyson, and Jane his wife; John Plack, Mighell Marryson, and Anthony de Pren, his servantes; Jane Corde, Mary Laicock, Anne Laicock, and Bone Laicock, inmates; and they go to the Frenche church.

Douche persones, ix.

Jasper Vandelem, Doucheman, a surgeon, and a denison, and Bave his wife, and Balthaser, his servante; and they go to the parishe church; Jaques Manet, Doucheman, a tailor, inmate; and he goeth to Saynt Thomas Acon.

Douche persones, iiij.

*The Paryshe of Saynt Edmonde.*

Anthony Rodolphus, professor of the Gospell, in the house of M<sup>r</sup> Sherington; and theise did adioyne themselves with hym when he camme first to the same house, viz. Vincent Bassens, Frencheman, Mynister of the Gospell, and by that name put in exile by the commandement of the Frenche Kinge; Lawrence Bourguinon, minister of the Gospell of the Housholde of Cardinall Castillon; James Marchevilleus, mynister of the Gospell, and put in exile; Anthonius Lixens, of the same profession; and John Awberies, of the Church of Bolloigne, and exiled with other of the Gospell. Frenche persones, vj.

*The Paryshe of Alhallowes in Lomberdstrete.*

Harmon Baker, botcher, and denyson, borne in Cleve Lande, and Simon Mymes, his servante, borne in Brabante; and they go to the parishe church. Douche persones, ij.  
Arnold Faire, botcher, and denyson, borne in Cleveland; and goeth to the parishe church; and Henry Taillor, his servante, borne there; goeth likewise to the parishe church. Douche persones, ij.

*The Paryshe of Saynt Bennett Gracechurch.*

{ John Pharasie, and Mawdlyn his wife; Susan, Agnes, and Dennys, their children; all borne in Bruxelles; he being a taillor; goeth to the Italion church. Douche persones, v.  
 Also there is lodged within the saide Pharasie, Mawdbye Haywart, of Bruxelles, a sempster, and goeth to the Douch church. Douche persone, j.  
 Also there is lodged within the same Pharasie, one Davy Melier, Flemynge, a taillor, that goeth to the Douche church. Douche persone, j.  
 Also there is lodged within the house of Robert Clerk, Peter Bowteawe, of Andwarpe, marchante, and Martyn Bolteaw, his servante; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, ij.  
 Also there is lodged in the house of Mysteris Hasell, widowe, Robert le Clarke, broker, borne at Saint Omers; and goeth to the Frenche church. Douche persone, j.  
 Also there is lodged in the house of the said Mysteris Hasell, one Mighell Catlen, joyner, a Burgonion, and John Dukane, Burgonyon, a hosier; and they go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, ij.

*The Paryshe of Saynt Clement.*

{ John Kinge, of Gaunte, marchante, and Johan his wife, and John, his sonne, and Johan, his maide; and they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, iiij.  
 The same John Kinge hath lodged in his house Cornelis Fysher, paynter, borne in Hollande, and Garrarde his servaunt; and they go to the Italion church. Douche persones, ij.  
 And also one Martyn Payne, merchant, a denison, borne in Flaunders, and Victor his servant; and one John de Vetery, a student, of Flaunders; and they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, ij.  
 The Widowe Levans, botcher, a denyzen, and Browne Harris, her servant, borne in Gelick; and go to the Douche church. Douche persones, ij.  
 Also one Fernando Almares, Spaniarde, a buttenmaker, lieth in the house of the said Levans, and goeth to the Italion church. Spaniarde, j.  
Derick Alberd, botcher, a denison, and one Adrian Keme, of Andwerpe, lyinge in his house, who selleth nedelles; they go to Saynt Edmondes church. Douche persones, ij.  
Mighell Gardyner, cobler, a denison, goethe to his parishe church. Douche persone, j.

*The Paryshe of Saynt Dionyse Backchurch.*

John Willickson, Doucheman, a cobler, servante to Thomas Paysey, Englisheman, and goeth to the Douche church. Douche persone, j.  
Paule Fortune, Florentyne, merchant; goeth to Paules church. Florentyne, j.  
Thomas Saffeyt, Florentyne, capitayne; goeth to the Italion church. Florentyne, j.



Thomas Cranner, tailor, borne in Gelderlande, and Mary his wife; go to the Douche church.

Peter Samyn, Douche marchante; goeth to the Englishe church; Raphaell van de Put, post, a Doucheman, and Jacamyn his wife, in house with the said Peter; and Piery Verscilt, maide there; they go to the Douche church.

Nicholas van Hurst, Doucheman, marchante, and Mary his wife, and Walter their sonne; go to Thenglishe and Douche church.

Vytorye Dorrye, Italion, and Xp'ian, his wife, post; and they go to the Englishe church.

Peter Demetris, Wallon, and Jacamyn his wife, and Catlyn and Peter, their children, beinge both phisicians and surgions [*sic*]; and go to the Frenche church.

William Mighon, Doucheman, and Moykyn his wife; they teache children; and go to the Italion church.

Jeronimo Telmon, Burgonyon, and Mary his wife; Joyce and John, their children; he is a tailor; and they go to the Frenche church.

Nicholas Taffyn, Guy Bernarde, Piere de Metre, Frenchemen, students, and be of the Frenche church.

These are of no church. { John Boxe and Godfrey his brother, merchautes, and Godfrey Boxe, their servante, of no church, Douchemen.

Johon Morrell, Doucheman, a folder of linnen clothes, and Sicken his wife, and John and Katheryne, their children; and they go to the Englishe church.

Derick Henrickson, merchant, a denison, borne in Gelderlande, Maudelyn his wife, and Barbara, Susan, Janna, Fraunces, and Mary, their children; they go to their parishe church.

Raphaell Gotten, Florentyne, broker, a denison; goeth to the Frenche church.

Lewys Tirrey, Doucheman, a skynner, and a denison; Margaret his wife; Symon Inglegrave, Frencheman, his servante; and Symon Anthony, Douche, merchaunte; and they go to the Douche church.

John Yonge, skynner, a Doucheman, and a denyson, and Agnes his wife; they go to the Frenche church.

Damyant Doffj, Florentyne, merchant, and denison; goeth sometyne to Pauls, and sometymes to other churches.

Nicholas Lennardes, tailor, a denison, and a Doucheman borne; Nicolas his wife; Harman Gaiges, Robert Johnson, and Barbara Delis, his servautes.

Denison. { Francis de Farias, Spaniarde, and Jocamina his wife, Elizabeth his daughter, and Nicholas Duprey his servant, silkweauers; and they go to the Italion church.

John van Hulst, tailor, a denison, of Rumont, in Douche Lande; Fraunces his wife; John his son; Jacob Copyns and Jacob Berys, their servautes; and they go to the Frenche church.

These are of no church. { William Johnson, of Andwerpe, merchant, and his servante Paule Aurlit, of Andwerpe; of no church.

*The Paryshe of Saynt Mary Fanchurche.*

Anthonye Brusket, merchaunte, of Jeane, a denyson, dwellinge in a house of his owne; and he hathe three merchantes lyinge within him, viz. Baptist Fortune and Thomas Fortune, Florentynes, and they go to the Englishe church, and one Mathew Come, merchant, of Naples, who goeth to no church.

Janowey, j; Florentynes, j; Neapolitan j.

- Benedick Spinola, denison, merchante, of Jeane; and he goeth to the Englishe church; three clarkes, of Jeane, Jasper Voltabio, Ascanius Spinola, and Angustyne Grassigna; they go sometyne to Thenglishe church and sometyne to the Italion; Peter Preave, his butler; Benedick Farnando, Fleming; Charles Geffrey, Frencheman, his cooke; and they go to the Englyshe church. Janowey, v; Douche, j; Frenche, j.
- In the house of Widowe Hottertot: Francis Dulbeck, buttonmaker, John Mordall, button-maker, Jaques Pranger, tailor, John Demary, tailor, and Garret Wickarde; all borne in Valentia, in Flaunders; and go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, v.
- In John Bayworthes house, clothworker: Adryan Molleney, John Knodd, and Giles Defludd; all borne at Ownall, in Flaunders; makers of tapestry; and go to the Douche church. Douche persones, iij.
- In the house of Henry Smythe, cooke: Roger Crane and Symkyn his wife, and Synkin his daughter; borne in Courtright, in Flaunders, maker of striped canvas; and go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, iij.
- In the house of George Wilkynson, shomaker: one servaunte named John Ynke, shomaker, borne in Flaunders; and goeth to the Douche church. Douche persone, j.
- In the house of Widowe Wright: one M<sup>r</sup> Anthonye, preacher, of the Citie of Jeane, and Francis Crusshe, of Florence; goinge to no church. Janowey, j; Florentyne, j.
- Henry Lambertson, botcher, Doucheman, a denison, his wife; Maximilion Adryan and John Marten, his servauntes; and they go to the Englyshe church. Douche persones, iij.
- Thomas Atkynson haith one Anthony Resire, borne in Flaunders, a tailor; in his house, who goeth to the Frenche church. Douche persone, j.
- In the house of Myles Skynner: John Mathome and James Nicolles, buttonmakers, borne in Valencia; and go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, ij.
- Bartholmewe Taillofere, Venecian, merchante, a denison, and goeth to the Englishe church, and hath in his house Philippe Machianellj, merchant, of Bullonia, and one Bursye, of Rome; and they go to the Italion church. Venecian, j; Italion, j; Douche, j.
- Crispyn de Hore, denison, borne in Andwerpe, and Anne his wife, and they go to the Englishe church; and James Wynor and George, his servantes, Douche borne, go to the Douche church. Douche persones, iij.
- In the house of Widowe Stetton\*: sixe straungers, that is to saye, John Fyskyn, fringe maker, James Leikin, tailor; John Philipp, James Deflucke, Anthony Legrye, Adryan Crutall, theise foure be of no sciens; and be all of Torney, and go to the Frenche church. Douche persones, vj.
- Henry Lottes, botcher, a denison, borne in Luke; Godfrey Reynoldes and John Lennarde, borne in Gulick, his servantes; and they go the Frenche church. Douche persones, iij.
- Francis Byshoppe, Hewgo Byshoppe and his wife, merchauntes, of Torney, goinge to the Frenche church; Hester and Anne, their children, Johan, Katheryne, and Cornelis, their servauntes. Douche persones, viij.
- Gesperyn Souell, phisicion, borne in Jeane, and goeth to the Englishe church; Renere van Rackan and Katheryne his wife, and Guilpyn de Pit, go to the Douche church; Janowey, j; Douche persones, iij.

*The Paryshe of Alhallowes Stayninge.*

- Cornelis Devenen, Doucheman, a tailor, and a denison, and Mary his wife, and Haunce Fakne-bruth; and they go to the Douche church. Douche persones, iij.
- Glode Paynter, Frencheman, a denison, a post; and goeth to the Frenche church. Douche persone, j.
- Steven de Grasse, Frencheman, denison, an olde Frenche preacher, and his wife; go to the Frenche church. Frenche persones, ij.
- John Garryson, joyner, denison, and Nicholas Cornelyson, his servaunte, no denison; they go to the parishe church. Douche persones, ij.

\* Or Stotton.

In the house of John Baptista,\* Spanyarde, denison : a widowe called Vxor Wodar, a Spanishe woman, whiche kepeth his house ; a captayne lyenge there of the Spanyardes Lopedalasers ; and Francis Devize, Spauiarde ; and Peter de Mallear, Spanyard ; and all of no church ; James Hawes, servant of the same Baptist, a Frenchman, and no denyson.

Spaniardes, v ; Frenche, j.

The number of Straungers in Langborne Warde is ... .. CClvj.  
vude

Douchemen	...	...	...	...	Ciiij. <sup>xx</sup> x.				
Italions and Venecians	...	...	...	...	xviij.				
Spaniardes	...	...	...	...	xiiij.	To the Englishe Church	...	...	iiij. <sup>xx</sup> xij.
Skott	...	...	...	...	j.	To the Frenche	...	...	lxxij.
Milleners	...	...	...	...	ij.	To the Douche	...	...	liij. <sup>or</sup>
Frenchemen	...	...	...	...	xv.	To the Italion	...	...	xviiij.
Florentynes	...	...	...	...	vij.	To no Church	...	...	xix.
Jenowayes	...	...	...	...	viiij.				
Neapolitan	...	...	...	...	j.				
Whearof denizens	...	...	...	...	xxvj.				

**Summa Totalis** from the beginnyng of Creplegate Warde hitherto is ... M<sup>i</sup> xv.  
Whearof :—

Douchemen	...	...	...	vijC iiij. <sup>xx</sup> iiij.	Whearof :—				
Frenchemen	...	...	...	Clvj.	Denisons	...	...	...	Cxv.
Spaniardes	...	...	...	xx.	No denisons	...	...	...	vijC iiij. <sup>xx</sup> xix.
Italions and Venecians	...	...	...	xxv.					
Portingales	...	...	...	ij.	There goethe of them to the				
Skottes	...	...	...	ix.	Englishe Church	...	...	...	CC iiij. <sup>xx</sup> iiij.
Dayne	...	...	...	j.	To the Frenche Church	...	...	...	CCCCxix.
Mylleners	...	...	...	ij.	To the Douche Church	...	...	...	CCxxv.
Florentynes	...	...	...	vij.	To the Italion Church	...	...	...	xlj.
Janowayes	...	...	...	viiij.	To no church	...	...	...	xxvj.
Neapolitan	...	...	...	j.					

#### BUSSHOPPEGATE WARDE.

*The Parishe of Alhallowes.*

Hercules Fremalte, of Courtick, Margaret his wif, and Marye his mayde, cam for religion, and Anne Calverett, Comensall of Audwarde, shepster ; all which persons dwell in a tenement of M<sup>res</sup> Cave, in Gracioustrete, and resorte to the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, iiij.

*The Parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Peters.*

Gyles Esterfild, botcher, and James Nicolson, cobler, Dowchemen, denyzens, lyinge in the rentes belonging to S<sup>t</sup> Peters church.

Dowche persones, ij.

*The Parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Marten Outwiche.*

Garrett Cooke, botcher, and Laurence his sonne, and Marye Spottam, servant with Thomas Browne ; tenant to M<sup>r</sup> Byrde.

Dowche persones, ij.

*The Parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Helens.*

Doctor Cesar, phisicon.

Sigo Italian, merchant, Mounsor de Forge, gent', of Gascoyne, and Jane his wif ; tenauntes to M<sup>r</sup> Grev.

French persons, iiij.

Barnardin Bounsemor, and Elizabeth his wif, Dowche woman ; tenantes to M<sup>r</sup> Howe.

Dowche persons, ij.

\* *John Baptist Sempetorie* in vol. i, p. 419 ; *Baptist Sempetorie* in vol. ii, p. 28.

- James Sauell, Dowcheman, denyzen, a sergeon, and Agatt his wif; Anne and Mary, his children; and one Frauncis Papen, theire seruaut; of the Dowche church, and tenautes to M<sup>r</sup> Colshill. Dowche persons, v.
- John Jefferye, of Valencia, and Anthony his wif; James Jefferye, his brother; and foure Dowche maides, called Julian Delacroes, Mary Seliar, Isobell Molkeman, and Katheryne Warne; all of the Dowche church, and tenantes to M<sup>r</sup> Holinshead. Dowche persons, vij.
- M<sup>r</sup> Baptiste Danyell, Italion, stiller of waters, tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Huett, Doctor of the Arches. Italion person, j.
- Abraham Reusart, Dowcheman, merchant; Margaret his wif; Peter Bouter, and Elizabeth his wif; Abraham and Sara, theire children, and Derick theire seruaut; all of the Dowche church, and tenantes to M<sup>r</sup> Sturgeon. Dowche persons, vij.
- Adrian Rysell, Dowcheman, scholmaster, Fraunces his wif, and Charles his son; Anthony Dutayles and Adrian his wif, makers of frynge; all of the Frenche church, and tenantes to M<sup>r</sup> Polsted. Dowche persons, v.
- Robert Master, Frencheman, denyzen, tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Colshill; in whose howse do dwell Mathewe Carden, borne in Valencia, Bonaventure, borne in Valencia, and Gabriell P[ar]ja,\* a Frenchman. Frenche persons, ij; Dowche persons, ij.
- Michell P[ar]maion,† a Frenchman; James, an Italion; Nicholas, a Frenchman; and Adrian, a Frenchman; all of the Frenche church, and tenantes to Robert Masters. Frenche persons, iij; Italion person, j.
- Thomas Chamberlaine, Veell his wif, and William Bothe, Frenche folkes; do occupie the makinge of sawseges; all of the Frenche church, and tenantes to the said Robert Masters. Frenche persons, iij.
- Jaram Maiell, and Elizabeth his wif; Joys vanden Hest, and Katheryne his wif, and Daniell Christian, James Dynell, thred makers; George Ornarde, pontemaker; and Frauncis vande Wincell, twister of silke; all of the Dowche church; tenantes to M<sup>r</sup> Greye. Dowche persons, viij.
- Demynge Parratt, of Catline, seruigeman; tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Bonde. Dowche person, j.
- Parnell Peters, Dowchewoman, sempster, and a maide seruaut; tenant to the saide Bonde. Dowche persons, ij.
- John Yonge, Dowcheman, and one Guillam, a Frenchman, servantes to Sir Thomas Gresham. Dowche person, j; Frenche person, j.
- Charles Darnylions, Burgonion, scolemaster, and Agnes his wif, Dowchewoman, belonging to the Frenche church, tenantes to M<sup>r</sup> Skegges. Dowche persons, ij.
- John Lambart, tayllor, and Tobie, Helen, and Elizabeth, his children; of the Dowche church, and tenantes to the said Skegges. Dowche persons, iij.

*The Parische of S<sup>t</sup> Ethelburge.*

- Henry Ceman and Shuatt his wif, and viij children, viz. ij boies and vj wenches; all do live by makinge of sackclothe; he is of the Frenche church; and tenantes to Thomas Hall. Frenche persons, x.
- Guillam Soheure and Peter de Vellers, silke winders, of the Frenche church; tenantes to the said Hill. Frenche persons, ij.
- John Morden, Jaques Stickon, and Guillam de Fountaine have nothing to live by but what y<sup>e</sup>r frindes do sende them; of ye Frenche church, tenantes to Peter Stringer, inkeper. Dowche persons, ij.
- Within Henry Mannynge's howse there is a wydowe, and her mother, and v children, which live by makinge of parchment lace; of the Frenche church. Frenche persons, vij.
- Within John Carver; one Fraunces and Florey his wif, j maide, and sixt children; Leonarde de Forett, his wif, and three children; of the Frenche church. Frenche persons, xiiij.

\* Or P[er]ja.

† Or P[er]maion.



Pestered. { Within Lybias Barnardes howse : Michell Owen, baker, his wif, and three children ; also a Widowe which liveth by spyninge ; one other widowe called Jakelyn Mannock, and Jane her daughter ; Nicholas Ragamen, hatmaker, and his wif, and one childe. All which persons resort to the Frenche church.

Frenche persons, xj.

*The Parishe of St. Botholphe.*

Petered. { Peter Wall, silkweaver; John Mase, weauer, and Margery, his wif, and theire ij children, Izaak and Bridgett; Nicholas Mortlack, weauer, and Jackmay his wif, Sarka theire childe; Peter Wassell, weauer; and Nicholas Okey, weauer; of the Dowche church: John Sknowe, bruer; Simon Latas, silkeweauer; John Grayware, spyenner of silke; one Philippe, Nicholas Gylwyn, Lyon men, bottonmaker; one Peter, silkweaver; Bastian Sare, tayllor; Anthony Rotrewe, weaver; Tirrell Cane, silke spyenner; Waspetueun, a graver of stones; Gyles le Plowe, weaver; Anthony Bowlter, weaver; James Debenanger, bottonmaker. All Dowchemen, tenants at the White Harte to Michiaell Towerson. Dowche persons, xxiij.

John Robertes, silkeweaver, and Vrsley his wif, of the Englishe church; John Bewell, capper, John Markeley, John Mase, John Piper, and Margaret Johnson, of the Dowche church; tenants to John Robertes. Dowche persons, vii.

John Nofflar and James Nofflar, merchants; Peter Lasewere and Jacaman his wif,  
of the Dowche church: tenantes to one ——— Athes, in Bedlem.

Dowche persons, iiij.

Adam Heytt and Mary his wif; Pake Porye and Margaretts his wif; James Dewre, denyson; John Latt, denyson; Tonnett Kellerye, wydowe, and Jan' Delence, her daughter, denyzens; Peter Gylbart, joyner, and his wif, Helen and Barberye, theire daughters; Peter Panor and Margaretts his wif, and Peter theire childe; Thomas Dalwas; Gregorye ———; James Darres and Jane his wif, and theire childe, silkeweauers; Simond Ormewe; Arnolde de la Rue; Hurbayne Foyte, silkweauer, and Hottegoyne his wif; James Tackye and Mary his wif; John Mairye, merchant, and Catheryne his wif; Peter Romounde, silkeweaver, and Packett his wif, and theire iij children; Pacake Gabe, showemaker, and Sicelye his wife: of the Dowche church; dwellinge in M<sup>r</sup> Woodes Alley. Dowche persons, xxxv.

Perchry Bene, butcher, and Katherhne his wife, and theire two children; Rouland Hettrue, silkweaver, Katherhne his wif, and theire three children; Peter Motome and Katherhne his wif, and theire three children; and Sgyllm Styfre, silkweaver; of the Dowche church. Dowche persons, xvi.

Wictor Collyn, silkeweaver; Lucas Halley, merchaunt, and his wif, theire ij children,  
and Margaret theire servant; John Potarye, merchaunte, and Margarett his wif;  
John Mathewe and Cattyne his wif; Frances Woysen, merchant; Nicholas  
Woyson; Fraunces Veyson; Katheryne Uoyson; Peter Jeffrey, and Barbarye  
and Marye, theire servantes; of the Dowche church, dwelling in Sopehowse  
Alley.

Robert Ewlande, a spyunner of feltes; Samuell Jone; Domynick Bewtar, denyzen;  
Peter Haies; Robert Buester and Robins his wif; of the Dowche church.

Frenche persons, vij.

John Waterlowe, Peron his wif, and theire three children, and Sewsan Pre theire servant;  
Nicholas Harman; and Peter Broke, silke weauer; all of the Dowche church,  
dwelling in Lion Alleye; tenantes to Roger Busshoppe. Dowche persons, viij.

Summa totalis of all the Strangers within this Warde ... CCxxxiii.

viz. :

Dowche	...	...	...	...	Cxxvij.	Whereof are of the Douche Church	Cxxxvj.
Frenche	...	...	...	...	lxxij.	Of the Frenche Church	xlviij.
Italians	...	...	...	...	ij.	Of Thenglishe Church	ij.
						And of no church	xlviij.

And of them all are denisons	...	...	...	...	...	ix.
------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----

## BROADSTRETE WARDE.

*The Parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Bartholomues.*

Clement Vandendristan, of Ouldner, in Flanders, merchant, John his sonne, and his seruant Oliuer Vandristan; John Seuddermarker and Barbara his wif, John his sonne, and his daughter Jane; all of the Dowche church; tenantes to Richarde Bowder. Dowche persons, vij.

Adrian Spilman, of Fraundres [*sic*], threedmaker, and Tomakyn his wif; of the Dowche church; tenantes to John Walker. Dowche persons, ij.

Pestered. { Guisert Vanwert, of Andwarpe, carpenter, Lysken his wif, Mathewe, Jasper, Melsar, Baltezar, Lynkyn, and Janken, his children, and Moyken his maide; Michell Bones, of Andwerpe, carpenter, and Tanakyn his wif; Henrick de Campion, of Bruselles, painter, Janakin his wif, and Janakin and Greekyn, their children; Jacob Butcher, of Andwerpe, carpenter, Pastenkin his wif, and Peter Frances his seruant; and Peter Goysen, of Andwarpe, dyamond cutter, Lynkyn his wif, and Sara and Glasken, their children: of the Dowche church; dwellinge in Richard Springhams howse. Dowche persons, xxij.

*The Parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Xp<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>ers.*

Peter Vegleman, of Bridges, merchant, Martyn his wif, Anne and Lucres, their children, and Cornelis, George, and Anthonye, their seruantes; they go to their parishe church; dwellinge in the howse of M<sup>r</sup> Garduer. Dowche persons, vij.

Peiro Brick, of Armentire, student, Maudlen his wif, and Allarde Cokey his boye; of the Frenche church; tenante to M<sup>r</sup> Alderman Becher. Frenche persons, iij.

tholom Busfield Jake Fure, of Turne, scolem<sup>r</sup>, Dennis his wif, and Lea a childe; of the Frenche church; tenant to the parson of S<sup>t</sup> Xp<sup>o</sup>f<sup>o</sup>er. Frenche persons, iij.

Barnarde Vananbroke, of Andwerpe; and Cristian Crabbe, of Briges, Barthazar Lompe, of Andwerpe, goldsmithes, his seruantes; of the Dowche church; dwellinge in the howse of John Mathewe. Dowche persons, iij.

*The Parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Bennett Finxe.*

Peter Cottit, of Ansterdam, servingman; he goeth to his parishe church; dwellinge in the howse of Gregorye Campion. Dowche person, j.

Peter de la Croys, of Risell, broker, Cristian his wif, Peter and John, his sonnes, and Cristen his maide; of the Frenche church; tenant to John Ingram, baker. Frenche persons, v.

*The Parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Marten.*

John de Planche and John Piccard, of Rouen, stacioners; Anthony Marrey and George Marraie, stacioners; Dennis de Bonange, of Andwerpe, silkeweauer, Marye his wif, Jeremy and Rebecca, their children, and John and Foyken, their seruantes. All of the Frenche church, dwellinge in the howse of William Sullym. Dowche persons, x.

*The Parishe of Allhallowes in the Wall.*

Dominicus de Linea, of Valencia, taillor, and Elizabeth his wif, and Elizabeth his daughter; of the Frenche church; tenante to Edwarde Stokes. Dowche persons, iij.

Jakes Carpenter, of Armynters, silkeweaver, Jacamen his wif, and John, Jacamen, Baudwyn, Jillieta, and Susanna, their children; all of the Frenche church; tenant to M<sup>r</sup> Thorpe; Mathewe Campion, surgeon, and Jane his wif; Frances Mariscall, of Aras, merchant, and Jane his wif; John Gyskyn, of Valencia, carpenter, and Martha his wif, and John Harbas, their servant; all of the Frenche church; tenantes to the saide Thorpe. Dowche persons, xiiij.

Baltazar Kerman, of Mackelyn, paynter, denison, Barbara his wif, Abraham, Baltizar, and Tobias, their children, Marye their made, and Moyken, a wydowe, of Bridges [*sic*]; Nicolas



Rysewe, of Valenc', silkeweauer, denizen, Katelyn his wif, Jane his mother, Pawle and Ruby, theire children, and Packett and Adrian, theire servantes; all of the Frenche church: tenants to M<sup>r</sup> Reaves. Dowche persons, xiiiij.  
 Peter de Moker, of Turne, silkeweauer, denizen, and Frances his wif; John and Alexandre, theire servantes, and Easter theire maide; of the Frenche church; tenant to M<sup>r</sup> Coxo. Dowche persons, v.

*S<sup>t</sup> Bartholomues Parishe.*

John Larcher, of Quettaunce, in Normandie, coke, denyson; goethe to service to S<sup>t</sup> Bartholomues parishe; tenant to M<sup>r</sup> Dodd, gentleman. Dowche persone, j.  
 Anne, Abraham Symthes wif, mercer, borne in Andwarpe. Dowche persone, j.  
 John Dunkell, of Venlo, in Gelderlande, botcher, denizen; of the Englishe church; tenant to M<sup>r</sup> Beacher, aldremen. Dowche person, j.  
 Dennis Viatt, of Wager, denizen, Marye his wif, Susan his daughter, and David and Packett; of the Frenche church; tenant to M<sup>r</sup> Aldreman Beacher. Dowche persons, v.

*S<sup>t</sup> Cristofers Parishe.*

Adrian Breakepott, of Andwerpe, goldsmythe, denyson, Barbara his wif, and Emanuell and Pawle, there servantes; of the Dowche church; tenant to Harrye Fallowilde. Dowche persons, iijij.  
 Adrian Harrison, of Middleborrowe, botcher, denizen; of the Englishe church; tenant to Thomas Seres. Dowche person, j.  
 Frances Demetre, of Turne, silkedier, denizen, Jane his wif, Rachell his childe, and Jaques, Lyon, and Julian, theire seruantes; Jakelyne Farynard, of Torney, widowe, denizen, and Ester her daughter; all of the Frenche church; tenants to William Sulym. Dowche persons, viij.

Summa totalis of the Straungers within this Warde ... .. Cxlv.

viz. :-

Dowche persons	...	...	...	Cxxxiiij.	Wherof are of the Duche Church	xxxviij.
Frenche	...	...	...	xj.	Of the Frenshe Church	lxx.
					Of the Englishe Church	xj.
					Of no church	xxvj.

And of them all denisons ... .. x.

ALDRICHEGATE WARDE.

*The Parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Leonarde in Fosterlane.*

Denys Restingame, bottonmaker, borne in Spayne, denizen, and Katheryne his wif, and Jeram his servant; of the Englishe church; tenant to M<sup>res</sup> Dewe. Spanardes persons, iij.  
 Wensell Bremon, goldsmyth, denyson, borne in Cleavelande; of the Englishe church; lyinge in the rentes of S<sup>t</sup> Fosters parishe. Dowche person, j.  
 James Cadwell, a Scott, mynstrell, and William Kenloughe dwellinge with hym; tenant to the parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Foster. Scottes persons, ij.  
 Fraunces Stickinge, goldesmyth, Spaniard, servant with Garrett Heathe, goldesmyth; of the Frenche church. Spaniard person, j.  
 James Cooke, Scottes man, servant with Thomas Robertes, goldsmyth; of the Englishe church. Scott person, j.  
 Peter Valuntyne, borne vnder the domynion of the Frenche Kinge, servant with John Wall, bookebynder; of the Englishe church. Frenche person, j.

*The Parishe of S<sup>t</sup> John Zacharies.*

Peter Phoye, Spaniard, silkeweaver, denyson; his wyf; John and Stephen, his seruantes, and Jane his maide; all of the Frenche church; tenants to M<sup>res</sup> Bowdwen, widowe. Spaniardes persons, v.  
 Thomas Anan, of Scotlande, servant with Roger Flynte, goldesmyth. Scott person, j.

David Mill, of Scotlande, servant to Edmonde Craste, goldsmythe; of the Englishe church.

Scott person, j.

Anthonye Florey, botcher, denyson, borne vnder the domynion of Kinge Philippe, and his man; tenant to M<sup>rs</sup> Bawden. Spaniards persons, ij.

John Adrian, stonecutter, denyson; of the Dowche church; tenant to Roger Yonge, larymer. Dowche person, j.

Arnold Tant, botcher, denyzen, borne vnder the domynion of Kinge Philippe, and Henry Pollyms, his servante; of the Dowche church; tenant to Roger Yonge. Spaniards persons, ij.

Michael Water, Dowcheman, blacksmythe, servant to James Marshall; and Edward Gilbert, Dowcheman, and Collett Grans, Frencheman, also seruantes to the same Marshall; of the Dowche church. Dowche persons, ij; Frenche person, j.

*The Pariske of S<sup>t</sup> Anne and Agnes.*

Fraunces Guyott, a Frencheman, Gabriell, John, Cristofer, and Anne, his children; and James and John his servant, Dowchemen; they are all printmakers, of the Dowche church, dwellinge in the howse of John Daye, printer. Frenche persons, v; Dowche persons, ij.

Peter Johnson and John Johnson, Dowchemen, seruauant [*sic*] to Agnes Johnson, wydowe. Dowche person, j.

George Tubbock, servant to Marmaduke Franklyn, showmaker. Scottes person, j.

James Cowmar, servant to Albert Whitlock, goldesmythe. Scottes person, j.

*The Pariske of Our Ladie Stayninges.*

James White, bottonmaker, denyson; Thomas Thompson and John Anderson, Scottes, and Peter Tiliard, Frencheman, his seruantes; tenant to Aldreman Dane. Scottes persons, iiij; Frenche person, j.

Troilus the Cretes, borne in Flaners [*sic*], Sara his wif, Susan, Oliuer, John, Sara, and Magdalyn, his children. Dowche persons, vij.

Jaques Jillion, his wif, his ij children, Jaques and Boniface; j servante, and his wif and childe; dwellinge in Sir Thomas Knevettes howse. Dowche persons, vj.

Summa totalis of all Strangers within this Warde ... .. lj.

viz. :—

Dowche	...	...	...	...	xx.	Wherof are of the Dowche Church...	xiiij.
Frenche	...	...	...	...	vij.	Of the Frenche Church	j.
Scottes	...	...	...	...	x.	Of the Spanishe Church	iiij.
Spanyardes	...	...	...	...	xiiij.	Of the Englishe Church	vj.
						And of no church	xxvij.
And of all them are denisons	...	...	...	...	...	...	vij.

BYLLINGSGATE WARDE.

*The Pariske of S<sup>t</sup> Marye Hill.*

John Myller, borne in Cleavelande, basketmaker, denyson; of the Dowche church. Dowche person, j.

Pero Palliat, borne in Flaunders, denyzen, servant to the Erle of Hartford, Katheryne his wif, Barbara her mother; Tanykyn and Philippe, his wifes sisters; Walgraue and Jane, his seruantes; borne all in Dowche lande; of the Dowche church. Dowche persons, vij.

Garrett Bedbare, taylor, denyson, Anne his wif; Dryce and Classe, there seruantes; all Dowche folkes, and of the Dowche church. Dowche persons, iiij.

John Drake, of Flusslinge, denison, Adrian his wif, Cornelis, Cicelye, and Mary, his children; they go to seruice to S<sup>t</sup> Peters, in Cornehill. Dowche persons, v.

Adrian de Porter, merchant, and Florence his wif, and Garrett his seruauant; of the Dowche church, and William Embes, gentleman, of Flanders; of the Frenche church. Dowche persons, iiij.

Guillam Bogart, merchant, of Gaunte, and Jonas his sonne; of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, ij.

John Coen, of Ruslare, in Flandres, weaver, Margaret his wif, and Cateryne Lawson his maide; all of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, ij.

John van Sesson, joyner, Katheryne his wif, John and Peter, his children, Henrick James and Henrick Johnson, his servantes; Tobias Debye, merchant, and Joryn his wif, Arnolde his sonne, and Mary his maide; all Dowche folkes, and of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, xj.

Anthony Wygons, coke; Elizabeth his wif, Elen and Agnes, his children; all Dowche folkes, and of the Dowche church; tenante to William Arrowsmythe, hosier.

Dowche persons, iiij.

John van Hassett, servant to John Parker, hosier; of the Dowche church.

Dowche person, j.

John Lewes, servant to M<sup>r</sup> Holstock, borne in the lande of Luck; of the Englishe church.

Dowche person, j.

*The Parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Botolphes.*

Jacob Cole, merchant, denyzen, Elizabeth his wif, of the Englishe church; Garrett Johnson and Ellyn Bennardes, his servantes, of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, iiij.

Peter Bryett, denison, Mary his wif; John Levimon, his son in lawe, Angell his wif; Johan Karsie his maide, and Mary Freedom his nourse: of the Frenche and Dowche church.

Dowche persons, vj.

Gyles Latore, denyson, merchant, of Wallen; Elen his wif; Katheryne and Agnes, his children; Powell and John, his brothers children, borne at Wallen, in Flaundres; all of the Italian church.

Dowche persons, vj.

Marten Struse, denyson, borne at Brabant; Katheryne his wif; John Cornelis his servant, borne at Andwarpe; and Michell Johnson his maide, borne in Cleavelande; all of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, iiij.

Marten Vaversin, denison, taillor, borne in Hunygo, and Mawdleyne his wif, borne in Brabant; they go to their parishe church to service.

Dowche persons, ij.

John Phenixe, merchant, denizen, borne in Brabant; Gartrude his wif, and John Barwines his man; they go to service to their parishe church.

Dowche persons, iiij.

Noela de Luck, merchant, denizen; lieth at Peter Serys howse; of the Frenche church.

Dowche person, j.

John van Hove, tayllor, denizen, borne in Hollande, and Elizabeth his wif; they go to their owne parishe church to service.

Dowche persons, ij.

Lewis Sohore, borne at Hennois, Anne his wif, and Redors Hannar his servant; they go to their owne parishe church to service.

Dowche persons, iiij.

Jyles Bountenaken, merchant, borne in Brabant, and Agnes his wif, borne in Andwarpe; they go to their owne parishe church; and Remys Backerell, his servant, borne in Flaundres; and Mawdleyne his maide, borne in Brabant; do also go to the same parishe.

Dowche persons, iiij.

Haunce van Howke, factor for Henry van Ounce, borne in Flaundres; Henry van Ounce, his masters sonne; Michell Maynard and Marye Midledonke, the said van Howkes servantes; they go all to their parishe church.

Dowche persons, iiij.

Jasper Depenbeck, borne in Andwerpe, and Joyce his wif, of the Dowche church; Agnes his servant, Stephen Parrat his man, Arthure Kempe, clothworker, and Segar de Howse; also of the Duche church.

Dowche persons, vj.

Roger van Hull, merchant, borne in Gaunte, and John Bellymaker, merchant, of Gaunte; of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, ij.

John Smyth, merchant, borne in Brabant; he goethe to the Dowche church; Silvester Gaunte, merchant, of Antwerpe, to the Frenche church; and John Savage, gent', of Brabant, and Serlos Voskin, gent', and Cornelis his wif, also of the Dowche church; all lodgers in the White Bere.

Dowche persons, v.

- Michell Swies, showmaker, and Jane his wif, of the Dowche church; Peter Seris, merchant, borne in Brabant, and James his servant, of the Frenche church; Mathewe Lulle, merchant, borne in Brabant, Jane his wif, Tobias van Hove, Marye and Katheryne, his maides, of the Frenche church; all lodgers upon Sommers Key. Dowche persons, ix.
- Harman Pottaie, merchant, and Katheryne his wif, bothe borne in Brabant, of the Frenche church; Anthony Kettell, borne in Flaunders, and Haunce Rose, merchant, and Charles Borfraye, his servant, of the Dowche church; John Tonkie, merchant, of Gaunte, Mynkin his wif, Domyngo his servant, and Katheryne his maide; John van Derven, a hosier, borne in Gaunte, Barbara his wif; and Joyce de Pitt and Peringe his wif, and James and Abraham, his children, and Fraunces Daruell his maide; all of the Dowche church; lodgers vpon Bottolphe Wharfe. Dowche persons, xvij.
- Jacus Wittefrongen, borne in Gaunte, Marye his wif, James and Abraham, his children, and Jane Carrett his maide; dwellinge vpon Botophe Wharfe, and of the Italian church. Dowche persons, v.
- William Whitebreade, merchant, borne in Flaunders, and An his wif; John van de Note, and Tris his servant; Anthony Goddard, borne at Artoys, Fraunces his wif, and Margarette his mayde; all of the Frenche church; and John Jorson, servant to Xp'ofor Wilson; he goethe to his owne parishe church. All these do dwell vpon Botholphe Wharfe. Dowche persons, viij.

*The Parishes of S George and S Margettes, in Puddinglane.*

- Garrett de Cate, denyzen, borne in Cleavelande, and Marye his wif; of the Englishe church. Dowche persons, ij.
- Jaques Clowtier, denizen, merchant, of Gaunte, and Peter Embes his servant, of the Italian church; abidinge in Guillam Formedens howse. Dowche persons, ij.
- Anthony Godfrey, denizen, broker, borne in Brabant; of the Englishe church. Dowche person, j.
- James Adrian, denyzen, basketmaker, borne in Holland; of the Englishe church. Dowche persons, j.
- Henrye Crowe, botcher, denizen; James Luten and John Crowe, his servants; all Dowche folkes, and of the Dowche church. Dowche persons, ij.
- Henry Nabor, taylor, denison, borne in Cleavelande, Margarette his wif, and Baltazar and Marye, his servants; of y<sup>e</sup> Dowche church. Dowche persons, iiij.
- Cornelius Nollett, denizen, merchant, borne in Cleavelande, Katheryne his wif, and John Romanson and Cornelis Nollett, his cosyns; of the Englishe church. Dowche persons, iiij.
- John Harmans, merchant, denyson, borne in Cleavelande, John and Peter, his sonnes, and Charles and Mawdlyn, his servants; all of the Englishe church. Dowche persons, v.
- Pelson Pelse, merchant, denyzen, Jacamyn his wif, and Awdrean Lowris his servant; all Dowche folkes, and of the Englishe church. Dowche persons, ij.
- Cornelis Raynes, denizen, merchant, borne at Andwerpe, and Gartredd his wif; of the Englishe church. Dowche persons, ij.
- Romayne Johnson, borne in Flaunders, weaver of sackeloth, Elizabethe his wif, Marye and Joyce, his dowghters, of the Dowche church. Dowche persons, iiij.
- Guillam la Pere and Henrick de Witte, merchantes, borne in Flaunders; of the Dowche church; dwellinge in John Bestons howse. Dowche persons, ij.
- Anthony Donato, merchant, of Venys; Frances, his clarke; Philippe Gualtrottie, merchant, of Florence, and Jacob Minstrell his servant; Lewis Donato, gentleman, of Venis, Bartheewe Sankett his servant; and Anna de Martin, Anthonye Donatos servant; all Venecians, and of the Englishe church. Dowche persons, vij.
- Adrian Lusse, worker of tapestry; and Haunce Coppyn, John Swyn, and Cornelis Clippens; all Dowche folkes, of the Frenche and Dowche church; dwellinge in Garratt de Cattes howse. Dowche persons, iiij.



Guillam Farmaiden, merchant, of Andwerpe, of the Italian church, and Petronell his wif, of the Frenche church; Michell van Lare, seruant to Jaques Bosman, and George de More his seruant also, of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, iij.

Haunce Peters, borne in Flaundres, and Nicholas Brustum, and Nicholas his sonne; of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, iij.

Peter Bowlen, merchant, of Luke, Adrian his wif, and Haunce his son, and Alexandre Fox, his seruant; Haunce Hostede, his partener, and Agnes his wif; Powell, his kinsman, and Siten Boge, his maide; all borne in Flaundres, and of the Frenche church.

Dowche persons, viij.

John de Lanoye, merchant, borne in Flaundres, of the Frenche church, lodging in Richard Withe howse.

Dowche person, j.

Michell ———, taylor, borne in Cleavelande, and Angell ———, his fellowe; of the Dowche church, dwellinge with James Adrian, denison.

Dowche persons, ij.

Fraunces Netherhow, seruant to John Hill, tornor, borne at Andwarpe; of the Dowche church.

Dowche person, j.

Margett Spurres, borne in Flaunders, seruant with Widowe Bismore; of the Englishe church.

Dowche person, j.

John Mantewe, of Andwarpe, silkeweaver, Elizabeth his wif, Jerom, Barbara, and Samuel, his children, and Fraunces Vincell, his servante; of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, vj.

Betris Clarke, widow, borne at Andwarpe; of the Dowche church; she hathe a chambre within William Sherston house,\* fishmonger.

Dowche person, j.

John Haley, merchant, borne at Dornix, in Fraunce, Susan his wif, of the Frenche church, Lucas and Samuel, his children, borne in Andwerpe, and Agnes Stroggins his maide; and Lambart Rumbutt, merchant, of Andwerpe; of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, vj.

*The Parishes of S<sup>t</sup> Andrewes in Estchepe.*

John Lyon, denyson, basketmaker, borne in Honygo, and Katheryne his wif; of the Englishe church.

Dowche persons, ij.

Arnolde Giles, denyson, basketmaker, borne in Brabant, Jacamy his wif, and William Waggyner and Cornelis Wart, his servantes; all of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, iij.

Angell Mathewe, denyzen, basketmaker, borne at Leavin, and Catheryne his wif; of the Englishe church; and Cornelis Peterson and Derick Lynse, his servantes; of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, iij.

Mathew Faylande, denyzen, basketmaker, born at Cullen, and Margaret his wif, and Gyles Beche and Mathewe Castell, his servantes; of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, iij.

Lambard Garratt, denizen, basketmaker, borne in Luke; of the Englishe church.

Dowche person, j.

Peter Johnson, denizen, botcher, borne at Andwarpe; of the Englishe church; and Franke Catone and John Peterson, his servantes, of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, iij.

John Myter, denyzen, botcher, Dowcheman, of the Dowche church, and Elizabeth his wif.

Dowche persons, ij.

Guillam de Sanctine, denizen, borne at Valencine, and Jane his wif; of the Frenche church.

Dowch persons, ij.

William Greumshose, denyson, tailor, borne at Dartmonde, Katheryne his wif, and William van Reade, his servant, of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, iij.

James Baylye, merchant, borne at Torney, and Jane his wif, and their iij children.

Dowche persons, v.

Peter Foxe, basketmaker, borne in Freselond, and Marten Slepyn, servantes to Androwe Banberye, Englishman; of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, ij.

John Beche, basketmaker, borne in Luke, and John Thomas, servantes to Adrian Adreanson; of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, ij.

\* House is inserted.

Cornelis Frolick, merchant, of Gaunte; of the Dowche church. Dowche person, j.  
 James Rownecom, coke, borne in Italie, and Elizander Skrivane, borne in Venice; bothe of the Italion church. Italions, ij.  
 John Spicer, [basketmaker].\* borne in Gaunte; Tymothè Lees, borne in Hollande; of the Dowche church; and Mathewe Spratt, borne in Valencine; all three basketmakers, seruantes to † Richard Robinson, Englishman; the same Mathewe Spratt goethe to the Frenche church. Dowche persons, iij.  
 John Adilson, borne at Granau, John Cornelis, borne in Hollande, and Garrett Backhowse, borne in Facumborowe; basketmakers, seruantes to John Johnson; of the Dowche church. Dowche persons, iij.  
 Hubberd James, borne in Luke, a cobler, servant to John Lewes, Englishman; of the Englishe church. Dowche person, j.  
 Henry Ellias, tornor, borne in Andwerpe, servant [to] Thomas Randell; of the Dowche church. Dowche person, j.  
 Joyce Blymberdes, cowper, borne in Brabant, and Sara his wif, dwellinge in Robert Kendalles howse; of the Englishe church. Dowche persons, ij.  
 William Fogge, borne in Englonde, Maudelin his wif, borne in Andwerpe, and his three children William, Siselie, and Marye; David Langley and Nise Pancock, borne at Hinigo, his seruantes; and Mawdlen and James, also the same Foggess children, borne at Membrance, and Otten his maide, borne in Emden; all of the Dowche church. Dowche persons, ix.  
 Nicholas Mulere, merchant, borne at Lanwaie, and James Battaile his seruaut; of the Frenche church. Dowche persons, ij.  
 Joyce vanden Planke, merchant, borne in Gaunte; of the Englishe church. Dowche person, j.  
 Garrett Wifile, borne at Curtik, in Fl[anders], weaver, Josua his wif; of the Dowche church; and John Wovnkle, merchant, borne at Lanwaye, of the Frenche church; all dwellinge in Foggess Alley. Dowche persons, iij.  
 Nicholas Lybard, merchant, borne in Torney, goethe to seruice to the Spanishe Imbasador; Joyce van Harte, merchant, of Andwarpe, Hance Violetlet, merchant, of Andwerpe, and John Rosier, of Artois, merchant, and they go to the Frenche church; Levan Laundersley, of Gaunte, merchant, of the Englishe church; and Joyce Beekes, merchant, of Gaunte, of the Frenche church; lodgers in Ellis Merchantes howse, where also lodgeth one Goddard Brabantue, of the Dowche church. Dowche persons, vij.

*The Parische of S<sup>r</sup> Margett Patens.*

John Mennock, goldesmythe, borne at Andwerpe, and Johan his wif; of the Dowche church; lyinge in Widowe Todhunters howse. Dowche persons, ij.  
 Peter Boycarte, tailor, borne in Gaunte; of the Dowche church. Dowche person, j.  
 Segar Boycardes, tailor, borne in Flaunders, Arnoll his wif, and Abraham and Katheryne, theire children; John Voyce, gonne maker, borne in Langefillage, and Mary his wif; of the Dowche church, dwellinge within the howse of Widowe Northe, in the Bridghowse Rentes. Dowche persons, vj.

Sum of all the Strangers within this Warde ... .. CCxlvij.

videlicet:

					Wherof:	
Douche	...	...	...	CCxlv.	There are of the Dowche Church	Cxxxij.
Italians	...	...	...	ij.	Of the Italian Church	xvj.
					Of the Frenche Church	xlj.
					Of the Englishe Church	lvij.

And of the same Strangers are denisons ... .. xxxij.

\* Struck out.

† "John Johnson" struck out; see next entry.

a journey with  
 55/600 N. and  
 to keep in for  
 100 w'd by  
 and expired  
 (D)



## ALGATE WARDE.

*The Pariske of Allhallowes Stayninges.*

Jaques Labore, taylor, denizen, borne in Fraunce, and Margaret his wif, borne in Amsterdame, and their childe Nicholas; of the Englishe church; tenant to the Iremongers.

Richard Cossyn, tayllor, denyzen, borne in Normondie, Elye his child, Lambert de Gravewe, borne in Fraunce, scholemaster, and William Cluebowes, borne in Valencia, tayllor; all of the Frenche church; tenants to the Clothworkers.

Peter Edger, taylor, denyzon, borne in Rome, and Elizabeth his wif, and Agnes his maide, and Nicholas Dowse, Burgonian, a tayllor; and they be of the Frenche church; and Peter vander Hoyden, imbroderer, borne in Flaunders, of no church; and Robert Nicolson, of Scotlande; tenants to the Clothworkers.

Nicholas Liger, taylor, denizen, borne in Luke; of the Frenche church; dwelling in the howse of John Fynche, hosier.

*The Pariske of S<sup>r</sup> Katheryns Colman.*

Izaak de Burges, borne in Fraunce, booke bynder, denyzen, Jane his wif, his ij children; one Francis Papilion, of Parris, his sonne Abraham; and John Lewes, a Spaniard, comfettes maker, Jane his wif, and Daniell their childe; all of the Frenche church; tenants to John Fotheringall.

George Nonnez, merchant, of Portingall; of no church; tenant to Robert Chapman.

Domynick Boucheur, merchant, borne in Italie; Francis Falconere, Italian; and James Mytham and his wif, Nicholas their sonne, and Nicholas and John, their servants; of the Italian church; tenants to M<sup>r</sup> Stonley.

Pascal Flourkinge, merchant, of Luke, his wif, his maide, and twoo children, and one Peter James, all of the Italian church; tenant to M<sup>r</sup> Haynes.

Bartholomue Housman, denizen, Dowcheman, his wif, and John Burbishe, his servante; of the Englishe church; tenant to Robert Chapman.

Giles Barrowe, Dowcheman, merchant, his wif, and ij children, and Katheryn his mayde; tenant to William Buttermore.

Pestered. Marke de Palma, Dowcheman, merchant, and Suliard de Palma and his wif, vj children, and Chareles Mountfoulcon, Robert de Ballewell, Chales de Longator, and sixe servants; tenant to Thomas Spencer.

Joies de Chipper, Dowcheman, merchant, his wif, and his ij children; of the Italian church; tenants to John Tull.

John Wastell, buttonmaker, Dowcheman, and his wif; tenant to Widowe Waytes; of the Dowche church.

Joys, Dowcheman, painter, and his wif; of the Dowche church; tenant to Robert Saddar.

M<sup>r</sup> Cavecant, Italian, one of the Quenes seruantes, and his servant Harye, a Dowcheman.

M<sup>r</sup> Gasparin, Spaniard, one of the Quenes seruantes, and his wif; tenant to Robert Chapman.

Izaak de Burges, Frenchman, a bokebinder; of the Dowche church; tenant to John Fotheringall.

John Leonard, Dowcheman, botcher, of the Englishe church, tenants to M<sup>r</sup> Goldsmythe.

Barnes Johnson, berebruer, of the English church; tenants to John Wood; and his also [*sic*].

Anthony Kesar, Dowcheman, merchant, his wif; his ij children; Adearment and Grace, his servant; and Veven Bountmex, merchant, his ij children; and John de Buries, tenant to John Barbor; all of the Dowche church. Dowche persons, x.

*The Pariske of S' Katheryne Cristechurche.*

Augustine de Nale, merchant, denizen, borne in Anarguse, and Christemas Denale, his cosin; tenant to the Fishmongers. Dowche persons, ij.

Peter Cornelius, botcher, denyzen, borne in Luke, and Isabell his wif; of the Englishe church; tenante to John Jaxson. Dowche persons, ij.

Peter Cornelius, denizen, basketmaker, borne in Hollande, and his ij children; of the Englishe church; and Garrett Deroy, denyson, basketmaker, of the Dowche church; tenante to Richard Rowe. Dowche persons, iiij.

John Cedder, a Burgonion, maker of hatt bandes, Agnes his wif, theire two sonnes Samuell and Philippe, his ij daughters Ester and Susan, of the Frenche church; and John Lybiard, borne in Berche, tailor, of no church; and Godfrey Deviso, of Briselles, tailor; tenante to John Leyston. French persons, viij.

Adrian de Ferme, silkeweaver, borne in Flaunders, Magdalen his wif, and Moyeses theire childe; Nicasius de Hubbye, of Torne, silkeweauer, and Clowde Hulen his boye, and Jacamyn and Marye, his maides; they are of the Frenche church; tenante to Thomas Cornelis, gentleman. Dowche persons, vij.

Cornelis Johnson, of Andwerpe, cobler, his ij daughters Ales and Eliz[abeth], of the Englishe church; tenant to Thomas Pynnder. Dowche persons, iiij.

Within Sir Nicholas Throgmortons howse there be sixe persons strangers: one Burgonion, one Dowcheman, and foure Frenchemen, whose names cannot be lerned.

Dowche persone, j; Frenche persons, v.  
Godfrey Nicholas, cobbler, denizen, borne vnder the dominion of the Duke of Gulick, his wif, and ij children, and Lewes Candy his servant; of the Duch church; dwelling in the rentes of the Duke of Norfolk. Dowche persons, v.

Gyles Lybard, of Flaunders, tailor; Nicholas Yonge, borne in Emrick; they dwell within the howse of Widowe Thomas, and of no church. Dowche persons, ij.

*The Pariske of S' Androwes Vndershaft.*

Lewes de Pase, Spaniard, denizon, and his ij seruantes.

Spaniard person, j.

*The Pariske of S' Oliffes at Crowchedfriers.*

Peter Leonard, Dowcheman, denizen, taillor, of the Englishe church; tenant to M<sup>r</sup> Evans, in Candlewickstrete. Dowche person, j.

Peter Marles, Burgonion, denizen, silkeweaver, his wif, and foure children; of the Dowche church; tenant to M<sup>r</sup> Artur. Span[iards] persons, vj.

John de Lowe, Pickard, fredenizon, servant to the Quenes Majestie; his wif, and Peter Marche, a childe; of the Frenche church. French persons, iiij.

Robert Twyley, Frencheman, denizen; Monsure Gamaske, gentleman, of Fraunce, and his sixe servant; John Garrand and Luke Fronchman, merchant, and Stephen Blanchard; all of the Frenche church. French persons, xj.

Peter Briett, Frencheman, broker, denizon; his wif, and ij children; all of the Frenche church. French persons, iiij.

Nicholas Alleycourt, Frencheman, denizen, merchant; Mounsor Delasoja (?), gentleman, his wif, and one servant; of the Frenche church. French persons, iiij.

Nicholas Pigott, Frenchman, fredenizon, his wif, and one maide; Peter Cockerell, merchant, of Fraunce, and Adrian Stilman; all of the Frenche church. French persons, v.

Peter Albran, Dowcheman, fredenizon, taillor, and his wif; theire ij servant, Claus Habuck and William Williamson; of the Dowche church. Dowche persons, iiij.

He died 19 Nov.  
1578 at 70  
Reg. 115

Guillam Dellamarea, Frenchman, denizon, tailor, and his ij men, Nicholas and Marey; of the Frenche church.

Wollsegange de Falaise, Burgonion, his wif, and iij children, lyvinge by silkeweavinge, dwellinge in a tenemente of M<sup>r</sup> Evans; all of the Frenche church.

Androwe de la Mote, Frenchman, and his wif; one Marey, a tailor; Bartholmew Darey, Burgonion, joyner; John Brock, showmaker, of Friselande; William Pastegen, tayllor, of Gelderlande; Cornelius Quint, tailor, of Friselande; all of the Dowche and Frenche church: lyinge in Harrye Rokadems howse.

Nicholas Rosett, of Normandie; Charles Dewite, of Rone; hatt bandmakers; of the Frenche church; dwellinge in Richard Tomkyns howse.

Nicholas Delanoye, merchant, and his wif; and Nicholas Nasarell, and his man; of the Frenche church; dwellinge in M<sup>rs</sup> Morles howse.

Pago Gasewe, Burgonion, silkeweauer, his wif, and three children; all of the Frenche church; dwellinge in John Withers howse.

John Laneyre, Frenche man, and his ij children; William Fygerye, Frenchman, and his sonne, and his wif, and ij children; all of the Frenche church.

Inocent Locatellj, Italion, and his wif, and ij children.

M<sup>r</sup> Augustine, Italion, and his wif.

Peter Cant, Dowchman, glasmaker, and his wif, his sister, and ij children; of the Frenche church; dwellinge [in] a howse of M<sup>r</sup> Pointer, of Essex.

Obyn Vernere, Frenchman, Haunse Scull, Dowchman, and Cristian Boya, Dowchman, do dwell with Harvy Dellone, Englishman.

Teyes Boddeskines, Dowchman, dwelleth with Thomas Woodward, tailor.

Gilbart Segars hath to his servante, one Leanarde Hearinge, Dowchman.

Captaine Frangato, and his ij men, lie in John Erleys\* howse, goldsnythe.

John Gallarde Tasa, Frenchman, servant to the Quenes Majestie; his wif, and a childe.

Jaques Fisshet and his wif, Charlott Saucell his mother, Clement his daughter, Luke

Fisshett his brother, Jane Locheum his maide; Jane Shambreyera; Nicholas Nieres, of Normandie; Robert Briart, of Rone; Esterne de Fernesa, of Rone; Arnolde Mynewe, merchant, of Tollosia; Robert Howell, merchant, of Rone; Porye Sarcell, merchant, of Montbeliarde; Mounsor Durmalt and his sonne; Mounsor Bonallea, [of] Gascone; Mounsor le Coque, mynister, of Normandie; John Delabarke and his man, of Burdeaux; ij yonge men, merchantes, of Rochelle; Paule Renolde, merchant, of Rone; George Vesure, merchant, of Burdeaux; George Gustier, merchant, of Dope; Anthony Grymoust, merchant, of Cales; and Anthony Cesley, merchant, of Rone; all of the Frenche church: lyinge in Jaques Fisshettes howse.

John Boies, Dowchman, denison, of the Engleshe church.

Summa totalis of all the Strangers within Algate Warde ... CClx.

videlicet:

Dowche persons	...	...	...	Ciiij.	Wherof are of the Douche Church	xxxiiiij.
Frenche persons	...	...	...	Cxxv.	Of the Frenche Church	Cxxviiij.
Italians	...	...	...	xviij.	Of the Italian Church	xviij.
Spaniards	...	...	...	xiiij.	Of the Engleshe Church	xix.
Scot	...	...	...	j.	Of no church	lj.
And of all these are denisons					...	xxj.

\* Or Ercleys.

## THE WARDE OF BRIDGE WITHOUT.

[*S<sup>t</sup> Olave's Parish.*]

- Frauncis Dyricke, skynner, denisen, and his wif; borne in Hollande, and goethe to the parisshe church. Dutche persons, ij.
- Richard Steuens, carver, and his wif; borne in Brabant; they have one childe, and one maide seruaunt, and they go to the Dutche church; Haunce Orleons and Henrycke Orleons, painters, and go to the Dutche church; Lyskin Gillyam, widowe, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parisshe church; all which dwell in one house, and are tenautes to one M<sup>r</sup> Turke. Dutche persons, vij.
- Thomas Vandebuse, joyner, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parisse church; Hance Henrick, joyner, borne in Holland, and goethe to the Dutche church; bothe seruautes with one M<sup>r</sup> Glassoppe. Dutche persons, ij.
- John Boyon, joyner, Symon Wiltyns, joyner; bothe borne in Brabant, and go to the Dutche church, and are seruautes with Robert Pyneckney, joyner. Dutche persons, ij.
- Peter Lull, brusshemaker, denisen, borne in Lembrok, and goethe to the parisshe church. Dutche persons, j.
- Jobe Williamson, joyner, denison, borne in Hollande, and goethe to the parisshe church. Dutche person, j.
- Andryan Godsalixzon and his wif, shomaker, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the Dutche church, and dwell in one Dedmans house. Dutche persons, ij.
- Haunce Frederick, denizen, joyner, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parisshe church. Dutche persons, j.
- John Celis, joyner, borne in Cleueland, and Peter Ambrose, Geldermanne; bothe servantes with the seid Frederick, and go to the Dutche church. Dutche persons, ij.
- Balthazar Hatram, denizen, joyner, borne in Holland, and goethe to the parisshe church; Davy Valkenbroke and Peter van Oken, his seruautes, and they go to the Dutche church. Dutche persons, ij.
- Jasper Clarke, joyner, borne in Brabant, and is a denizen, and goethe to the parisse church; John Johnson and Androwe ———, his seruautes, borne in Holland; the seid Johnson goethe to the parisse church, and the seid Androwe to the Dutche church. Dutche persons, ij.
- Vincent Neille, joyner, denison, and his wif; borne in Hollande, and goethe to the parisshe church; Arnolde ———, his seruaunte, borne in Hollande, and goethe to the Dutche church. Dutche persons, ij.
- Arnolde Peterson, widowe, a denison, and borne in Hollande, and James Leuenson, tailor, a denison, borne in Brabande, and go both to their parisse church; Arnold Elson, his seruaunte, of Gelderland, and goethe to the parisse church; John George, saier, and his wif, Esterlinges, and go bothe to the Dutche church. Dutche persons, ij; Esterlinges, ij.
- Lambarte Newhouse, joyner, denison, borne in Cleuelande, and goethe to the parisse church. Dutche persons, j.
- Tilman Xp'of'er, borne in Gilderlande, and goethe to the parisse church. Duch persons, j.
- Garret Giles, joyner, borne in Hollande, a denison, and goethe to the parisse church. Dutche persons, j.
- Harman Florison, denison, tailor, borne in Brabant, John Florison his brother, borne likewise in Brabant, and go bothe to the parisse church; Haunce Clarbocke, his seruaunte, borne in Hollande, and goethe to the parisse church. Dutche persons, ij.
- Peter van Valkyn, joyner, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the Dutche church, and liethe within the house of one Henry Browne, joyner. Dutche persons, j.



- John Connygraue and his wif, joyner, a denison, and goethe to the parishe church; James Gruell, his seruaunte, goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, iij.
- John Delis, joyner, borne in Gelderlande, and goethe to the Dutche church, and liethe in the house of Raphe Lokley. Dutch persons, j.
- Harman Connygraue, denison, joyner, and his wif; Haunce Culeck, his seruaunte, and Olyver Cleve, his seruaunte; all go to the parishe church. Dutch persons, iij.
- Andrew Sybron, joyner, borne in Hollande, goethe to the Dutche church, and dwellithe with Domyrick Richardson, joyner. Dutch persons, j.
- Nicholas Sagge and his wif, a denison, and borne in Henigo; he is a hosier, and goethe to the parishe church; Rendolphe Godsallick, his seruaunte, goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, iij.
- John Williams, joyner, in the house of Mathewe Williamson, joyner, and goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, j.
- Harman Rotter, denizen, joyner, and his wif; borne in Gelderland, and goethe to the Dutche church; Mathewe Clicket, his seruaunt, goethe to the Frenche church; William Grenechese, his seruaunt also, and borne in Cleuelande, and goeth to the Dutche church. Duche, iij.
- Marynvs Lambright, denizen, and a cowper, and his wif; borne in Selande, and goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, ij.
- John Chrimson, chirurgion, a denison, a Brabantine, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, j.
- John Baker, shomaker, a denison, borne in Cleueland; Cornelis Harrison, his seruaunte; they go to the parishe church. Dutch persons, ij.
- Leonarde Phillip, his seruaunt also, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, j.
- Alarde Johnson, joyner, borne in Hollande; Jacob Morton, joyner, a Luckner; go bothe to the Dutche church, and are dwelling with William Land, joyner. Dutch persons, ij.
- Arnold Tynce, bruer, a denizen, borne in Cleueland; Garret Tynce, his seruaunte; bothe go to the parishe church. Dutch persons, ij.
- Diamond Harmanson, shomaker, a denison, and John Benton his seruaunte; bothe borne in Cleueland, and go bothe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, ij.
- Arnold Fox, joyner, borne in Brabant, and Arnold Henrickson, —; go bothe to the Dutche church, and dwell with Thomas Worlington. Dutch persons, ij.
- Mence Twerte, joyner, borne in Frizeland, and Martynne Martynes, joyner, borne in Hollande; goe both to the Dutche church, and dwell with Thomas Cranwidge. Dutch persons, ij.
- John Hubbert and his wif, shomaker, a denizen, borne in Cleueland; Adrian Gonyngsla, widowe; goe bothe to the parishe church; Garret Cramyner, imbroderer, and goeth to the Dutche church; Helbron Peterson, maryner, Joyce Peterson, maryner, Peter Brewer, maryner; these iij were of the hulkes which were staied at Yarmouth. Dutch persons, vij.
- Pauls Graue, tailor, denison, borne in Cleueland, and Mathewe Lull his seruaunt; bothe go to the parishe church. Baptist Trier and his wif, and William Acoton his seruaunte; they go also to the parishe church. Dutch persons, v.
- Arnold Hubbart and his wif, tailor, borne in Hollande; they haue one childe, and go to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, j.
- Marke Garwyne, joyner, borne in Brabant; Frederick Peterson, joyner, borne in Hollande; and go bothe to the Dutche church, and dwell with one Xp'ofor Ryder. Dutch persons, ij.
- John de Lowe, caruer, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the Dutche church, and dwellithe with Richard Rowland, caruer. Dutch persons, j.
- Jone Roke, borne in Frezelande, and goethe to the parishe church; Joyce Orleans, weuer, borne in Brussesles; Joyce van de Buck, weuer, borne in Flaunders; Leuen van Hull, weuer, borne in Gaunt; these thre go to the Dutche church, and dwell with one William Rokes. Dutch persons, iij.

- Roland James, shomaker, borne in Cleueland, denison; Garret Waltermann, borne in Emden; and go bothe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, ij.
- Peter Hensborrowe, smythe, a denison, and his wif, and Michael Coninges his seruaunte; and they go to the parishe church. Dutche persones, iij.
- Bastyan Hogens, hatmaker, and his wif; he is a denison, and borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch persones, ij.
- Leonerd Frenche, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parishe church, and dwellith with one John Olyuer. Dutche persons, j.
- Pagot Mullet, borne in Rone, and goethe to the Frenche church, and dwellith with the wif of John Myllet. Frenche persones, j.
- John Hollander and his wif, letherseller; he is a denisen, borne in Cleueland; Garret Hollander, his seruaunt; James Hollander and his wif, shomaker; they all go to the parishe church. Dutche persons, v.
- James Johnson, tailor, a denizen, borne in Gelderland, and goeth to the parishe church. Dutche persons, j.
- Godfrey Martynne, denisen, and his wif, borne in Cleueland; Christyan Godfrey, carpenter, borne in Cleueland; they all go to the parishe church. Dutche persons, iij.
- Godfrey Johnson, cowper, a denisen, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, j.
- Widowe Melcher, denison, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutche persones, j.
- Melcher Williamson, borne in Gelderland, and goethe to the Duche church; Michell Gell, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church; they dwell with one Robert Tailor, smythe. Dutche persons, ij.
- John Peper, his wif, and childe, silkeweyuer; borne in Fraunce, and goethe to the Frenche church, and do lie within one John Axborrowes house. Frenche persones, iij.
- Frederick Colman, hatmaker, a denison, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutche persons, j.
- Gyles Flory, Frenche man, a hatmaker; he is a denison, and goethe to the parishe church. Frenche persones, j.
- Harman van Collen, brewer, denizen, his wif, and his maid; they go to the parishe church. Dutche persones, iij.
- Harman Symons, denizen, hatmaker, and his brother; borne in Gelderland; and go to the parishe church. Dutche persons, ij.
- Hubbart Elynge, denisen, silkeweuier, his wif, and v children; they go to the parishe church; Nicholas Syrens, borne in Fraunce, and Perce Canon, borne in Burghundy, and they are his seruautes, and go to the Frenche church. Frenche persones, ix.
- Diricke Gerthe, denisen, brewer, his wif, and one maid seruaunte; borne in Cleueland; Henry Struse, his seruaunte, borne in Brabant; John Cornelys, his seruaunte, borne in Colleyne; Peter Crise, borne in Cleueland; Anthomny Grownauante, Mvse Miser, and Peter Androwes, borne also in Cleueland; John de Cere, borne in Colleyne; these all goo to the parishe church. Dutche persones, x.
- James Abarbe, denizen, a cowper, borne in Colleyne; Peter Crowe his seruaunte; they bothe go to the parishe church. Dutche persons, ij.
- Tyce Tennys, cowper, denizen, borne in Brabant; John Pynge his seruaunte, borne in Cleueland, and Peter Arryans his seruaunte, borne in Holland; they bothe go to the parishe church. Dutche persons, iij.
- James Josephe, denison, a cowper, borne in Cleueland; Anthony Baymaunt his seruaunte; they bothe go to the parishe church. Dutche persones, ij.
- Widowe Garret, denisen, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutche persones, j.



Pestered.

Fraunces Peter, denisen, a sailer, his wif, and iij children, and one wenche; John de Cropp, borne in Hollande, and his wif, and goethe to the Dutche church; Anthony Androwes and his wif, they go to the Dutche church; Henry Fiter, denizen, and his wif, drayman, and his wifes sister, they go to the parishe church; all these persons lodge within the Cheker, and one John Miller, his wif, and iij children, which go to the parishe church. Dutche persones, xix.

John Billen and his wif, borne in Cleueland, a drayman, and goethe to the parishe church, and dwell in one Widowe Swamons house. Dutche persons, ij.

Arnold Cleuerman, borne in Holland; Cornelys Claison and Jacob Lynceen, borne in Cleueland; they all go to the parishe church, and dwell with one John Bird. Dutche persons, iij.

Peter van Durant, bruer, Haunce Wisell, borne in Cleueland, Mvce Miswell, borne in Cleueland, Andrewe Ashwiller, Bastyan Mynster, Helger Asken, borne in Cleueland; these go all to the parishe church. Dutche persones, vj.

William Skyppe, borne in Cleueland, Mvse Boteman; these bothe go to the parishe church. Dutche persones, ij.

John Wilson, sayler, a denisen, borne in Skotland, and goethe to the parishe church. Scottes, j.

John Cornelys, weyuer, borne in Brabant, his wif, and one childe; Fraunces Jacobes, weyuer, and his wif, and ij children; these all go to the Dutche church, and lye in Candishe brothers house. Dutche persones, vij.

Arnolde Fraunce, mynister, his wif, and ij children, borne in Flaunders, and goethe to the Dutche church; and dwell in Dirick Gorthes gardein.\* Dutche persones, iij.

John Poules, denisen, cowper, and he was borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutche persons, j.

Peter Wheler and his wif, a denisen, borne in ———, and go to the parishe church. Dutche persons, ij.

Widowe Williamson, denison, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutche persons, j.

William Housman, weuer, and his wif, borne in Holland; and go to the Dutche church. Dutche persons, ij.

John Lache, weuer, a denisen, borne in Luck, and goethe to the parishe church; Joyce Martyns his seruaunte, borne in Henigo, and goethe to the Dutche church. Dutche persons, ij.

Frederick Peterson, drayman, borne in Colleyne, and goethe to the parishe church. Duch persons, j.

Lambart Barnes and his wif, borne in Cleueland; he is a tailor, and goethe to the Dutche church. Dutche persons, ij.

Henry Dirickson, cowper, a denison, borne in Cleueland; Jacob Cornelys, borne in Holland; they bothe go to the parishe church; Peter Merse, borne in Hollande, goethe to the Dutche church. Dutche persons, iij.

Fryze Bolle and his wif, coper, a denisen, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutche persons, j.

Peter Oryll, Frencheman, a hatmaker, denisen; and goethe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, j.

Garret Johnson, smythe, a denison, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutche persons, j.

Gesper Barneson and his wif, smythe; he is a denison, and borne in Colleyne, and goethe to the Dutche church; Alard Peterson, borne in Hollande, and Joyce Kirkman, borne in Brabant, his seruauntes; they go to the parishe church. Dutche persons, iij.

\* "Houses" struck out.

- Widowe Eston, denison, borne in Cleueland, [denisen],\* and goethe to the parishe church; Giles Syerkins, borne in Brabant; Paules Mortagine, borne in Dort, barbor; John de Myrvis, borne in Hollande; Oryn van Mazt, chirurchion; these iiij last go to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, v.
- Godfrey Dongerell and his wif, tailor, a denison; Henry Kites, borne in Brabant, and seruante to the said Godfrey; they all go to the parishe church. Dutch persons, iij.
- William van Barne, shomaker, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church; he dwelithe with one John Hawarde. Dutch persons, j.
- Henry Borgen, shomaker, a denison, and his wif, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, j.
- Wessell Weblyn, brewer, a denison, borne in Cleueland; John Bucke, his seruante, Henry Johnson, bothe borne in Cleueland; Harman Twys, borne in Colleyne; Browne Rowlinge and Jacob Rowe, bothe borne in Cleuelande; they go all to the parishe church. Dutch persons, vj.
- Barnard Royse and his wif, a denison, borne in Colleyne, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, ij.
- John Surret and his towe daughters, silkeweyuer, goethe to the Frenche church; Mary Dombe, seruante, and goethe to the parishe church; Phillip Laurence and Henry Lawrence, borne bothe in Fraunce, and go to the Frenche church; these all dwell in the house of Emme Portman. Frenche persons, vj.
- Peter Coke, coper, a denison, borne in Cleueland, and his wif; they bothe go to the parishe church; Henry Borre, his seruante, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the Dutche church; Nicholas Peterson, his seruaut, also goeth to the parishe church. Dutch persons, iiij.
- Garret Edwardes, coper, denison, and his wif, borne in Cleueland; John Lynce, borne in Brabant; Garret Henrickes, his seruaut; and they all go to the parishe church. Dutch persons, iiij.
- Martyn Cornelys, cowper, a denisen, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, j.
- John Denny, cowper, and his wif; he is a denisen, borne in Brabant; Garret Dirickson, his seruante, borne in Cleuelande; and go to the parishe church. Dutch persons, iij.
- Peter Loy, a deneson, borne in Cleueland; he is a drayman, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, j.
- Lyuen van Vyuen and his wif, silke dresser, borne in Flaunders; Michell de la Royre, Peter de Wallen, Peter Seglers, Abraham Cox, Lewes Capell, all his seruantes; Elyn Enken, widowe, Martyn de la Royre, his wif, and one child; Tryne Cletus, maid seruante; all which personnes go to the Dutche church; they dwell all in Cossens Rentes. Dutch persons, xij.
- Lambart Harman, brewer, denizen, and one lodger in his house, and goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, ij.
- Androwe Bealbrok, his wif, and a nother woman; Cornelys Paules, his wif, and one childe; goethe all to the Dutche church, and are dwelling in Purveis Rentes. Dutch persons, vj.
- Henry Hynes, drayman, denisen; goethe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, j.
- Anthony Tuttell, his wif, denison, and one maid; and goethe to the Frenche church. French persons, iij.
- Richard Coke, denison, drayman; and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, j.
- John Androwes, denizen, his wif, and one childe; and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, iij.

Leonerd Hogens, denizen, his wif, and one boy, a cowper, and goethe to the parishe church; Henry Johnson, his seruaunte, and goethe to the parishe church.

Dutche persones, iij.

John Clarke, Skott, denizen; Adryan Johnson, widowe, denizen; and go bothe to the parishe church.

Dutche persones, ij.

Peter Bullsell, cowper; he goethe to the parishe church, and is seruaunte with Richard Bomer.

Dutche persones, j.

Olyner Buckellman, denisen, and his wif; and goeth to the parrishe church.

Dutche persones, ij.

Frauncis Rowe, cobler, a denizen, borne in Holland, and goethe to the parrishe church.

Dutche persons, j.

Martyn Gamlyn goethe to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, j.

Anthony de Noif, Frenchman; he is a denison, and goethe to the parrishe church.

French persons, j.

Anthony de Latro, denizen, and borne in Burgonny; John Borden, his seruaunte, a Frenchman; Peter de Payn, his seruaunte, borne in Burgundie; they go to the French church.

French persones, iij.

Diricke Swarte and his wif, a denison; he is a hatmaker, borne in Cleuelande, and goethe to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, ij.

John Tronyon, a Skott, a hatmaker, and goethe to the parishe church, and is seruaunte with Richard Waull.

Skotts, j.

John Martyn, denisen, a hatmaker, borne in Cleuelande, and goethe to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, j.

Phillip Denoise, tyncker, denison; borne in Fraunce, and goethe to the French church.

French persons, j.

James Garret, denisen, smythe, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, j.

Henry Xp'of, denison, brewer; he goethe to the parishe church; Joyce Pople, tailor, goethe to the Dutch church.

Dutche persones, ij.

William Dirickson, drayman, borne in Cleueland, goethe to the parishe church, and is seruaunte with William Beston.

Dutche persons, j.

Arnolde Peterson and his wif; they go to the Dutche church; Gouert Ryce, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church; Henrick Doude, his wif, and iij children; Adrian Rouskins, his wif, and one child; these go to the Dutche church, and dwell all in Quitingtons house.

Dutche persons, xij.

Godfrey Waull, borne in Luckner land, goethe to the Dutche church; John Bryder, borne in Brabant, Robert Barneman, they bothe go to the parishe church; seruauntes with William Monday, hatmaker.

Dutche persons, iij.

Mathewe Ryce, denisen, borne in Cleueland, and his wif, go to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, ij.

James Nicholson, drayman, goethe to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, j.

Walter Talmau, joyner, denison, and his wif; they go to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, ij.

Lambart Harrison, denison, cobler; Mathewe van Collen, denisen, joyner; they go to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, ij.

William James, denison, and his wif, chirurgion, borne in Luk, and goethe to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, ij.

John Thombe, denisen, hatmaker, borne in Cleueland; Angell Johnson, denizen, bocher, borne in Cleueland; they bothe go to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, ij.

Henry de Drossart, denison, joyner, his wif, and ij children; John de Drossart, his brother; they go to the Dutche church.

Dutche persons, v.

Henry Clarke, hatmaker, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church, seruaunte with John Dewsbery.

Dutche persons, j.

John Dirickson, brewer, denison, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church.

Dutche persones, j.

Henry Westlick, Peter Artoys, Arnold Walter, Robert Vinlocke, Mathewe Backes, Peter Gestons, Jeronimus Huswell, Frauncis Johnson, Sykin Wybran, Markes Johnson; all these are passengers, their shippes were taken at Dartmouthe by Hawkins, and they lodge with one John Dirickson.

Dutche, x.

John Markeley, shomaker, denison, borne in Cleueland; William Dirickson, his seruauant, borne in Gelderland; and goethe to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, ij.

John de Graue, joyner, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church; John ——— and Cornelis, his seruantes; they go to the Dutche church.

Dutche persons, iij.

Henry Peter, denisen, joyner, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the Dutche church.

Dutche persons, j.

John Launce, denisen, Frenchman, and goethe to the Frenche church; John Johnson, his seruante, goethe to the Dutche church; Stephens de Booke, his seruante, Frenchman, and goethe to the Frenche church. Frenche persones, ij; Dutche persones, j.

Thomas Richardson, denison, a Skott, and his wif; they go to the parrishe church.

Skottes, ij.

John Bulles, denisen, drayman, borne in Cleuelande, and goethe to the parishe church.

Dutche persones, j.

Mathewe Camber, borne in Burgundie, and goethe to the Frenche Church; Peter Gaunte goethe to the Dutche church; seruantes with John Bridges.

French persones, j; Dutch persones, j.

Leuen Baker, shipper, his wif, and one childe; Jesper Woode, tailor, his wif, and ij children; they all go to the Dutche church.

Dutche persons, vij.

Lyuen de Buse, goldsmythe, his wif, borne in Gaunt, and goethe to the Duche church, and dwell in Shines rentes.

Dutche persones, ij.

Adrian Geslinge, weuer, a denison, and his wif; they go to the parishe church; Xp'ofor Brickman, his seruante, and goethe to the Dutche church.

Dutche persons, iij.

Christian Vtfeuer, widowe, denison, goethe to the parishe church; Cornelys Bushe and his wif, and one childe, they go to the Dutche church.

Dutche persons, iij.

William van Busdonke, cobbler, denison, and his wif; they go to the Duche church.

Dutche persons, ij.

John Gardyhoges, denizen, coper, borne in Fraunce, and goethe to the parishe church.

Frentche persónes, j.

Christian Seruos, weuer, denizen, borne in Brabant, and his wif; they go to the Dutche church.

Dutche persons, ij.

Adrian Hillen, weyuer, and his wif; Cornelys Harmans and his wif; they go to the Dutche church.

Dutche persones, iij.

Warnard Tyceson and his wif; he is a denison, and goethe to the parishe church.

Dutche personnes, ij.

Paules de Bere and his wif, and one childe; they go to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, iij.

Henry Morton and his wif, and ij children; go to the Dutche church.

Dutche persons, iij.

Laurence White, miller, his wif, and iij children; goe all to the Dutche church.

Dutch persons, v.

Angell Widowe; she goethe to the Dutche church.

Dutch persons, j.

John Defue, arrys maker, his wif, and one child, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the Dutche church.

Dutch persones, iij.

William Salibyn, his wif, and ij children; he is a denizen; James Graumay, his seruante; they go to the Duch church.

Dutche persons, v.

The 021730

sh p2

cf 372 for

vi ov



Jobe Williamson and his wif, shomaker, and goeth to the Dutche church.

Dutch persons, ij.

Widowe Clarke; she goethe to the parishe church; ij straungers, lodgers in her house.

Dutch personnes, iij.

Cornelis Edwardes, borne in Holland; Haunce van Oken, borne in Cleueland; and go bothe to the Dutche church, and are seruantes with James Hilles, joyner.

Dutche persones, ij.

Symon Bond, denison, a cobler, borne in Holland, and goeth to the parishe church.

Dutche persones, j.

John Englishe, drayman, borne in Holland, and goethe to the Dutche church.

Dutch persones, j.

John van Lyuen, joyner; Paules Swarter; both borne in Brabant, and go to the Dutch church, and dwell within Thomas Martyn.

Dutch persons, ij.

Gesborne Tisborne and his wif, and one childe, borne in Brabant, and go to the Dutch church.

Dutche persons, iij.

Dirick Cornelys, tailor, and his wif, borne in Brabant; they haue one child, and they go to the Dutche church.

Dutch persons, iij.

William Johnson and his wif, silkeweuer, and go to the Dutche church.

Dutch persons, ij.

Michaell Mathewe and his wif, cutler; he is a denisen, and borne in Cleueland, goethe to the parishe church.

Dutche persones, ij.

Alberte van Haies, smythe, a denisen, and goethe to the parishe church.

Dutch persons, j.

Mathewe Harmanson, joyner, a denison, borne in Holland; Jacob Hurbart, his seruante; and they bothe go to the Dutche church.

Dutch persons, ij.

John Agelder, smythe, a denisen, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church;

John Joheas, his seruante, borne in Flaunders, and goeth to the Dutche church.

Dutch persons, ij.

Ryck Cossen, smythe, borne in Holland; Peter Clark, borne in Cleueland; and Dirick Skott; these go to the parish church; Xp'ofers Tennes, borne in Cleueland, and goeth to the Dutch church; and are seruantes with Peter Medcalf, smythe.

Dutche persons, iij.

Mathewe Clark, smythe, denisen, borne in Gelderland; Lodowick Denaile, Harman Froundhill, borne in Guleck, and Garrat Barkensell, his seruantes; they all go to the parishe church.

Dutche persones, iij.

Henry Michaell, joyner, denisen, borne in Cleueland, and goethe to the parishe church; Mathewe, his seruante, he goethe to the Dutche church.

Dutche persons, ij.

Henrick Gruell, borne in Brabant; Harman Creton, borne in Colleyn; Laurence Emden; these all go to the parishe church, and are seruantes with Francis Hilles, joyner.

Dutch persons, iij.

Henry Hoton, borne in Holland; Jacob Noble, joyner; go bothe to the Dutche church;

Tymon Towalter, borne in Brabant, and goeth to the parishe church; are all seruantes with Godfrey Haies, joyner.

Dutch persons, ij.

Widowe Waies, shomaker, a denisen, borne in Cleueland, and Giles Johnson, his seruante; they go to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, ij.

Frauncis Regell and his wif, caruer, borne in Holland, and go to the Dutche church, and dwell within Martyn Johnson, joyner.

Dutch persons, ij.

Nicholas Johnson, tailor, borne in Cleueland; Henry Johnson and Jacob Leonerd, borne in Cleueland, bothe his seruantes; and go all to the parishe church.

Dutche persones, iij.

Hubart van Keill, brushmaker, borne in Holland, and goethe to the parishe church.

Dutch persons, j.



Pesteced

Peter Mounes, joyner, denisen, borne in Brabant; John Mere, tailor, borne in Holland; Crispyn van de Best, arrismaker, and one child; Frederick Cesse, tailor, his wif, and one child; these go to the Dutche church. Adrian Dasumwill, Joyce Beuven, Henry de More, borne all in Flaunders. Peter de Harses, his wif, and one childe. Lodowik de Maude and Phillip Robyn, bothe borne in Brabant. Lysen Giles, borne in Flaunders. Elizabeth Carne, and ij seruantes, borne in Cleueland. These lodge within one Peter Mones, joyner. Dutch persons, xix.

John Frende, denison, and his wif, borne in Holland; he is a chirurgion; and his brother; they go all to the parishe church. Dutch persons, iij.

Garret Dirickson and his wif; he is a tailor, and borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parishe church; Dirick Stamp, his seruaut, and goeth to the parishe church; Barnard Eckenboner, borne in Gelderland, and is his seruante, and goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, iij.

Widowe Giles, shomaker, a denisen, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, j.

Widowe Michael, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parish church. Dutch persons, j.

Old John, borne in Brabant, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, j.

James Clarke, Skott, a skynner, and is seruaut with M<sup>r</sup> Wilson. Skottes, j.

*Saynt Thomas Parish, in Southwark.*

Joseph Elstrete, glasier, a denisen, borne in Luck, and his wif, borne in Cleuelande, and go to the parishe church; Martyn Toy, borne in Gaunte, and Phillip Mure, his seruantes, they go to the Dutche church. Dutch, iij.

Richard Dortman, cobler, a denisen, borne in Dorte; John Baker, his seruante, borne in Cleueland; and they go to the parishe church. Dutch, ij.

John Godfrey, cobler, a denisen, borne in Jarmany; Michael Godfrey, his sonne, borne in Andwarpe; and go to the parishe church. Dutch, ij.

John Lambart, denison, borne in Vereter land; he is a smythe, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch, j.

Garret Cleue, jerkin maker, a denison, borne in Cleueland, and goeth to the parishe church. Dutch, j.

Giles Wheles, dier, borne by Andwarpe, and is lodgid with Richard Hollyway. Dutch, j.

Symond Bellard, glouer, and his wif, borne in Luck; he is a denison, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch, ij.

John Forestrete, weiuer, and his wif, borne in Flaunders, and goethe to the Dutche church, and are tenantes to John Hawle. Dutch, ij.

Roland Michael, denison; he is a post, and borne in Normandy, and goeth to the parishe church. Dutch, j.

William Johnson, borne in Corvester, John Smythe, borne in Luck, bothe glasiars, and go to the Dutche church, and are seruantes with Henry Harrison. Dutch, ij.

Renold Syce, denisen, and his sister, a weuer, borne in Cleueland, and go to the Dutche church. Dutch, j.

William Cuer, mason, denison, borne in Hollande and [*sic*] goethe to the Dutche chnrche; Harman Williams, smythe, a denisen, borne in Gelderland, and his wif, and they go to the parishe church; John de Fresshe, borne in Emdon, and Arnold, borne in Cleuelande, his seruantes, and go to the Dutche church. Dutch, v.

Henry Flettes, tailor, denisen, borne in Gulleck, and goeth to the parishe church; Garret Crane, his seruaut, borne in Gulleck, goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch, ij.

Arnold de Bullonia, denison, and his wif, bttton maker, and Margaret Ovam, hys maid; they go to the Frenche church. Frenche, iij.

Peter de Crosse, dyer, his wif, and one childe; he is a Frenche man, and goeth to the Frenche church. Frenche, iij.

Thomas Geringe and his wif, come maker, a Frenchman; Peter Loquinto and Charles

Hobery, his seruantes, bothe borne in Fraunce; and go all to the French church.

French, iij.

James Galisco, his wif, and ij sisters, borne in Valentia; he is a chaundler, and goethe to the French church.

French, iij.

John Bountaies and his wif, joyner; he is a denisen, borne in Fraunce, and goethe to the Frenche church.

Frenthe, ij.

William Mobart, denisen, a corrier, borne in Normandy, and goethe to the Frenche church.

French, j.

Tery de la Hay, silkeweiuier, a denisen, and his wif, and Nicholas Blawe, his seruante; they are Frenche men, and go all to the Frenthe church.

French, iij.

John Petiotte, denisen, and his wif, a boton maker, borne in Normandy, and Giles Busher and Massey, his boyes, borne in Fraunce, and go all to the Frenche church.

French, iij.

Peter Ervans, joyner, denison, and goeth to the parish church.

Dutch persons, j.

John Talbot, hatmaker, denisen, and his wif, borne in Fraunce, and go to the parishe church.

Dutch persons, ij.

Clayce Dinglond, joyner, goeth to the parish church, and is seruauit with one Olyver Cordwell.

Dutche persons, j.

John Bachus, denisen, his wif, and one childe, and they go all to their parishe church.

Dutche persons, iij.

Lyuen de Wolf, silk weyuer, his wif, and one child, and they go to the Dutche church.

Dutch persons, iij.

John Ferkoboz and his wif, go to the Dutche church.

Dutche persones, ij.

Ector van Vourne, his wif, and one child, go to the Dutch church, and dwell in Peter Monnos garden.

Dutche persons, iij.

Bastyan Peters, skolemaster, Clement Walter and his wif, smythe, go to the Dutche church.

Dutche persons, iij.

John Angell, denisen, hatmaker, go to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, j.

John van Buren, caruer, his wif, and iij children, and one maid, and go to the Dutche church; Dirick de Frose, glasier.

Dutch persones, vij.

Garret Artye, weyuer, and his wif; he is a denisen and goethe to the parishe church; Leuen van Hurst, his seruante, and goethe to the Duche church.

Dutche persones, iij.

Frauncis de Brill, his wife, and ij children, and goeth to the Dutche church.

Dutch persons, iij.

Garret Johnson and his wif, skinner, goeth to the Duche church.

Dutch persons, ij.

Laurence Tying goeth to his parish church, and is seruante with William Vinson.

Dutche persons, j.

Arnold Henrickson and his wif, they go to the Dutch church.

Dutch persons, ij.

Martyn Peterson, William Peterson, John Johnson, Giles ———, Lyven ———, sailers; their ship was taken in the West Country; they lodge with one John Hilles.

Dutche [persons], iij [sic].

Barnes Tylman, denison, and his wif, lether dresser,\* and Bartilmewe, his seruante; they go to the parishe church.

Dutche persons, iij.

John Homes, denison, and goeth to the parishe church.

Dutche persones, j.

Melcher Barnet, denison, joyner; John Johnson, his seruante; they go to the parishe church.

Dutche persones, ij.

Edward Harrison, coper, a denison, and goethe to the parish church.

Dutche persones, j.

John Aguleck and his wif, joyner, a denizen; Bartilmewe Johnson and Henry van Rye, his seruantes, and the seid John and Bartilmewe go to the parishe church;

Dutche persones, iij.

\* Seller struck out.

- Lodowick Howen, joyner, Laurence Henrick, joyner, and they go to the Dutche church, seruaunte with Thomas Pinder. Dutche persons, ij.
- Mary Peterson, denison, joyner, Paules Arson and Thomas Dirickson, his seruauntes; they all go to the parish church. Dutche persones, iij.
- Widowe Gaisor, brushmaker, denizen; Leonerd de Gord, hir seruaunte; they go to the parishe church. Dutch persones, ij.
- John Cobrowe and his wif, denisen, a torner, and goeth to the parishe church; Leonard Paulleson and Wolf Clouse, his seruauntes, they go to the Dutch church. Dutche persons, iij.
- Arnold Johnson, denison, joyner, and goeth to the parish church. Dutch persones, j.
- Henry Vesaunton, joyner, denison; Garre Arkland, his seruaunte; they go to the parishe church. Dutche persones, ij.
- John de Prutto, tyncker; Peter de Prut [*sic*], silkeweyuer, and his wif, and vj children; they go to the parishe church. Dutch persones, ix.
- Lambart Neve, smythe, denison, Frencheman, and his wif; they go to the parishe church. Frenche \* persones, ij.
- Widowe Fatte, denison, borne in Cleueland, and goeth to the parishe church; xij Esterlinges whose ship was taken with M<sup>r</sup> Hawkins, at Plimoth. Esterlinges, xij; Dutch persones, j.
- John Brinck, joyner, denison, and his wif; they go to the parishe church; Dirick Loy, his seruaunt, goeth to the Dutch church. Dutche persones, iij.
- Cornelys Peterson, joyner, borne in Holland, and goethe to the Dutche church; Leonard Rouff, joyner, borne in Cleueland, and goeth to the Frenche church; William Conroutes, joyner, borne in Cleuelande, and goeth to the Dutche church. These are seruantes with Joyce Bevis, joyner. Dutche persones, ij; Frenche persones, j.
- Martynne Abbis, denizen, joyner, and his wif; they [go] to the parishe church. Dutche persons, ij.
- Foulkes Dirick, hatmaker, and goeth to the parishe church. Dutche persones, j.
- Jacob Bullen, his wif, one child, and goeth to the French church. French persones, iij.
- Lancelot Carman and his wif, and foure children; and go to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, vj.
- Widowe Garerite goeth to the Dutche church. Dutch persones, j.
- Widowe Warnex and his [*sic*] doughter, and his [*sic*] daughters husband; and go to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, iij.
- Hubart Maunce and his wif, silkeweyuer, and ij children; they go to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, iij.
- Christian Robynson, Skot, and goeth to the parishe church. Skottes, j.
- Lynken, widowe; she goethe to the parishe church. Dutch persones, j.
- Arnold Giles, smythe, denisen, and his wif, they go to the parishe church; Jacob Blenson, his seruaunte, goethe to the Dutche church; Peter van Stoken, he goethe to the parishe church; Martyn Bere, his seruaunte, a Frencheman, and goethe to the Frenche church; Garret Clause, his seruaunte also, and goethe to the Duche church. Dutche persons, v; French persons, j.
- Mathewe Randerod and his wif, they go to the parishe church; Robert Suter, his seruaunt, of the Dutch church; Hubbart Varbeck, his seruaunte, of the parish church; Oter Jacobson, his wif, and one childe, of the Dutche church. Dutch persones, \*vij.
- Dirickson Cure, denison, and his wif; caruer; and goeth to the parishe church. Dutche persones, ij.
- Androwe Mullebeck, denison, smythe, and his wif, and Henrick ———, his seruaunte, go to the parishe church; John Arnold, Dirick Somers, Peter Harmanson, his seruauntes, go to the Duche church. Dutche persones, vj.

Symon Percey, brasier, Frenchman, goeth to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, j.  
 Henry Hewes, joyner, denison, and his wif; they go to the parishe church.

Symon Valore, joyner, goethe to the Dutche church, seruaunte with Maunce Staunback. Dutche persons, ij.

Olyver Waters, joyner, denisen, and goeth to the parish church. Dutche persons, j.

Martynne Portman, joyner, goeth to the Frenche church, seruaunte with John Carowe. Dutch persons, j.

Adrian Garetson and Jacob Haunce, go to the Dutch church; William Domyneus goeth to the parishe church; seruauntes with Edward Robynson.

Olyuer Devander, goethe to the parish church; Henry van Cleue, Peter Emden, joyner; go bothe to the Dutch church; and the seid Olyuer and Henry are seruauntes with one Willyams, joyner, and the seid Peter seruaunte with one Thomas Morgen.

Peter Peterson, denisen, and his wif, joyner, go to the parishe church. Dutch persons, ij.

John Bilman and his wif, torner, and go to the parishe church. Dutche persons, ij.

Xp'ofe Higenson, denisen, and his wif; he is a smythe, and goeth to the parishe church. Dutch persons, ij.

Lucas William, hatmaker, denizen, goeth to the parish church. Dutch persons, j.

Gabriell Battes and his wif, a denison; he is a joyner, and goethe to the parrishe church. Dutch persons, ij.

Anthony Lambartson and his wif, denison, and goeth to the parish church; Dirick, a glasyer, and goeth to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, ij.

John James and his wif, a denison, and goethe to the parishe church.

Mathewe Beane, silkeweuer, denison, his wif, and one boy, and goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch persons, ij.

Olyuer Rutter, joyner, a denison, and goethe to the parish church; Harman, his seruaunte, goeth also to the parish church; Hance, his seruaunte, goeth to the Dutch church. Dutch persons, ij.

John Atkinson, denison, and his wif, go to the parishe church. Dutch persons, ij.

Androwe Coninges, denison, joyner, and goeth to the parishe church. Dutch persons, j.

Dirick van Holste, joyner, and his wif, go to the Duche church. Dutch persons, ij.

John Clarke and his wif, denisen, a come maker; Clement Buttersly, his seruaunt; borne all in Fraunce, and go to the Frenche church. Frenche, ij.

Domyneus Troyfrieux, marchaunt, borne in Gascoyne, and goethe to the Frenche church. French, j.

Walter Depinrage, denisen, his wif, and her ij sisters, borne in Luck; he is a skynuer, and goethe to the Duche church. Dutch, ij.

John Pennell and his wif; he is a denisen, and borne in Normandy; and go to the parishe church. French, ij.

Xp'ofe Riall, tyncker, denison, borne in Normayndy, and he goethe to the parishe church. French, j.

Leonard de Carter and his wif, smyth; he is a denizen, borne in Normandy; John Stump, his seruaunte, a Frenchman; and they go to the Frenche church.

Renny de Clarke and his wif, joyner, denizen, borne under King Phillip, and goeth to the French church. Spaniardes, ij.



*Saynt Georges Parrishe.*

- John Speker, borne in Brusselles, tyncker, and goethe to the parrishe church.
- George van Haek, weuer, borne in Brabant, his wif, and one child, and they go to the Dutch church. Dutch persons, j.
- Henry Bickman, denizen, a chaundler, and his wif, and vj children, and a maid; they go to the Italian church. Dutch, ij.
- William Deper, chaundler, and his wif, borne in Flaunders, and goethe to the Frenche church. Italions, ix.
- Garret Strip, letherdresser, denizen, borne in Brabant, his wif, a child, a maid, and iij men seruautes, and they all go to the Duche church. Dutch, ij.
- Peter Deturk, weyuer, borne in Brabant, his wif, and ij seruautes, and do go to the Duche church. Dutch, iij.
- Gabriell van Busbanck, an arrismaker, his wif, and one childe, and is of the Duche church. Dutch, ij.
- Jackes de Murley, tailor, borne in Flaunders, his wif, and ij children, and goeth to the Frenche church. Dutch, iij.
- Peter Pluce, a silke wynder, borne in Flaunders; his wif; goeth to the French church. Dutch, ij.
- Frauncis de Roter, weyuer, borne in Flaunders, his wif, one child, and one seruaunte; they go to the Frenche church. Duche, iij [*sic*].
- George Moyson, cutler, denison, borne in Brusselles, his wif, iij children, ij seruautes, and one maide, and go to the parishe church. Frenche, ix.
- Richard Hoppes, cutler, denison, borne in Gelderlande, his wif, and ij seruautes, and do go to the parishe church. Duche, iij.
- Warner Williames, gonne maker, denison, borne in Brusselles, ij seruautes, and goethe to the parishe church. Frenche, ij.
- Martynne Deelyne, joyner, borne in Artoys, a denison, and his ij seruautes; they go to the Duche church. Dutch, iij.
- Arnold Howk, borne in Cleueland; Nicholas Harman, borne in Lukeland. Dutch, ij.
- Nicholas Record, of Rome, a denison; he is a goldsmythe, and hathe one seruaunte, and goeth to the parishe church. Romaine, j.
- Frauncis de Jabora, habberdasher, denizen, and borne in Parris, and goeth to the parishe church. Frenche, j.
- Cornelys Jennigam, cowper, a denizen, borne in Brusselles, and goethe to the parishe church. French, j.
- John Holland, pewterer, a denisen, borne in Holland, and his wif, and they go to the parishe church. Dutch, ij.
- John Smythe, shomaker, denisen, borne in Hanserdame, his wif, and one childe, and goeth to the parishe church. Dutch, iij.
- Mark Benyman, tyncar, a denisen, borne in Brabant, his wif, a maide, and ij men seruautes, and goethe to the parishe church. Dutch, iij.

*Sainte Saviours Parrishe.*

- Reynolde Harrison, shomaker; James van Bere, his seruaunte; their landlord is one Edmund Crofte. Dutch, ij.
- Peter Hack, shomaker, denison, his one sonne, and one Leuen Holte, Duchman, and his wif; M<sup>r</sup> Bote, their landlord. Dutch, iij.
- Henry Manguam, shomaker; he is a denison; his wif, and iij children. Dutch, vj.
- James Gonson, shomaker, denison, his wif, and one childe, and one seruaunte; one Mamforde, their landlord. Dutch, iij.



Jacob Cowtman, smythe, a denisen, his wif, his father, and iij seruauntes; John Clarke, chaundler, denizen, his wif, one man seruaunt and ij maid seruauntes, ij children, his father and mother, one maide seruaunte, and one Cornelys Eston, a skoller; there landlorde is one John Bannaster. Dutche, xvij.

Mathewe Cronaback, shomaker, a denison, his wif, one childe, and one seruaunte, Rowmbold Sawse, taylor, a denison, his wif, and ij children; there landlord is Henry Saier. Duche, viij.

Pestered

William, a Duche man, seruaunte with John Johnson; Dauy Gonsonne, seruaunt with Garret Homes; Cornelys Peterson, his wif, and one boy; Anthonny van Hoven, his wif, and one child; Martynne Toy with his wif, and ij children; Aryan Cornelys, his wif, and one child; Rokus Martyn, his wif, and iij children. [These lodge with M<sup>r</sup> Cardys.]\* Duteh, xix.

William Jenmynges, Adrian, and one childe; Daniell his wif, and one child; Seel-brane and his wif, and one child; theire landlord is one Trent Bocher. Duteh, vij.

James Smythe, shomaker, denisen, his wif, and one seruaunte. Duteh, ij.

Fraunces Genars, shomaker, denison, and one prentice. Duteh, j.

Adam Gye, drayman, borne in Cleuelande. Duteh, j.

Adriane Furbanck, skynner, borne in Flaunders. Duteh, j.

Henrick Moreman, borne in Brabant, and his daughter, and goethe to the Dutehe church, and dwell within Rendall Longley. Duteh, ij.

William Martyn, faukner, his wif, and ij children. Duteh, iij.

Joyce van Siper and Clement Strentche, seruauntes with Richard Haunce. Duteh, ij.

Henry Wemas, faukner, Jacob Victus, faukner, Joachim van Werde, faukner, William Henrick, faukner, Peter van Duran, faukner, Peter Lucas, faukner; these lodge with Mr. Cardies. Dutehe, vj.

Derick Pulliand, shomaker, denison, borne in Gelderland; his landlorde is one John Butler. Duteh, j.

Rowlande Biggall and his wif, borne in Depe, seruauntes with Olyner Russell, crosbowmaker; they go to the Frenche church. French, ij.

Edward Harmanson, shomaker, a denison, borne in Cleuelande, his wif, and one seruaunte, borne in Holland. Dutehe, iij.

Godfrey Johnson, a drayman, borne in Cleueland, and he is a denisen. Dutehe, j.

Firmy Brigheman, weuer, denisen, borne in Flaunders, his wif, and one child; they go to the Frenche church. Stephen Cotrow, borne in Turney, his wif, and ij children, and one seruaunte; and they go to the French church. Duch, iij; French, v.

Andrew Johnson, armyfer, a Duche man, and his wif; Anthonny Didisco, a Duche man, and goeth to the Frenche church. Duche, iij.

Lewes van Voestyn, gent', Phillip Debenger, borne in Burgundy, and go bothe to the French church. French, ij.

The whole number of Straungers in Southwark is ... ixCxvj persons.

Whereof:

Duche ...	... vijCiiij <sup>xx</sup> xij.	Of the Frenche church ...	... iij xvij.
French ...	... iij <sup>xx</sup> xvij.	Of the Dutehe church ...	... CCCLxxvj.
Skottes ...	... iij.	Of the parishe church ...	... CCCxliij.
Spanniardes ...	... ij.	Of no church ...	... lxxxvviij.
Italions ...	... ix.		
Esterlinges ...	... ij.		

Of which number of Straungers are denisons ... CCvj.

\* Struck out.

## VINTRY WARDE.

*Sainte Martyns Pariske.*

Thomas Fountayne, a denizen, and a silkedyer, and Barbara his wif, bothe borne in Flaunders, and they haue iiij children, and one John Fountayn, his seruante; he paiethe rent to one John Cristian, a joyner, and the[y] resort to the Frenche church. Dutch, viij.  
 John Canon and Barbara his wif; is a denizen, and a hatmaker, and hathe iij sonnes; he paiethe his rent to M<sup>r</sup> Slanell, and resortethe to the parishe church. Dutch persons, iiij.  
 Androwe Rose, borne in Skotlande, a waterman, and he resortethe to the parishe church.

Skottes, j.  
 Ellys Foster, Ducheman, a basket maker; paiethe rent to William Cowerley, dyer. Dutch, j.  
 Jane Esquier, widowe, and Katherin her doughter, Mary and Anne, her cossins, all borne in Valentia, shepsters; they pay their rent to one Vrsalay Wager, widowe, and resorte to the Frenche church. French, iiij.

Bartilmewe Brand, a Duchman, denizen; he is a bocher, and hathe a wif, and iiij children, and one Godfrey Jorman and John Vtterbe, his seruantes; he paiethe his rent to M<sup>r</sup> Francis Trappes, goldsmythe, and they go to the Dutche church. Dutch, viij.  
 Anthony Barnard, seruaut with Edmund Bire, coper. Dutch, j.  
 Dweux Hart, a Frenche boy, and dwellith with M<sup>r</sup> Searle. Frenche, j.

*Sainte James Pariske.*

John Bruar, a Duchman, denizen; he is a coke, and hathe a one [*sic*] yonge childe; he paiethe his rent to one Barnard, a coke, and he goethe to the parish church. Dutch, ij.

Anthony Devalo, a Duchman, a basketmaker; he is a denizen, and hathe a wif, and ij children; he paieth his rent to Robert Waryn, mynstrill, for the behofe of John Jones, merchauntailor, and goeth to the parishe church. Dutch, iiij.

Anthony Carrowne and Katherine his wife, a moldmaker for buttons, and Symon Rounter, his seruaut, a Frenche boy; and paieth rent to John Jones, merchauntailor.

French, j; Dutch, ij.

Jaspar de Gatan, Italion borne, a denizen, and he is a silkedier, and Glodie his wif; Michael Baynard, a Frenche man, his seruante; and paiethe rent to John Jones, merchauntailor; he goethe to the Italian church. French, j; Italions, ij.

Lysken Millent, a widowe; she is a shepster, and hathe ij children, and paiethe his rent to one John Jones, and goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch, iiij.

Frauncis Farnando, Spaniard, a hatmaker; he hathe a boy and a maide, and goethe to the parishe church. Spannyard, ij.

Giles Johnson and John James, bothe borne in Cleuelande, William Tilman, Derick Johnson; these are borne in the land of Collen; are all seruantes with Richard Platt, bruer. Dutch, viij.

*Saint Michelles, Pater Noster Rowe.*

John Pennyman, a hosyer, and Jerenson his wif, Peter his sonne, and Jereankin his doughter, and Katherin her sister, all Dutch. Dutche, v.

He paiethe rent to John Wiat, and goeth to the Dutch church. Barbara Gron, widowe, lieth within Anthony Whiet, and Francis Lyon her sonne, and paith rent to the same Whiet, and goeth to the Dutche church. Dutch, ij.

A Frenche boy dwelling within one Michael Tymberman.

Peter Lucas and Peter Bune, seruantes with James Short, cuttler.

French, j.

Anthony Bekewe, denizen, a Ducheman, Anne his wif, and Anthony his sonne; he is a glasse maker. He paiethe rent to M<sup>r</sup> Garrat, in S<sup>t</sup> Martyns; he goethe to the Frenche church. Duche, ij.

*Saint Thomas Appostelles Parishe.*

Margret Housman, wedowe, and Martha her daughter, borne in Flaunders, shepster; Margaret, widowe, dwellithe within her: she paith the rent to Hughe Gibbons, and goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch, iij.

The number of Straungers of the Vyntery Warde is ... .. lxix.

videlicet :

Duche persons ... ..	liij.	Of the Frenche Church...	... ..	xiiij.
Frenche persons ... ..	x.	Of the Duch Church ... ..	... ..	xxj.
Scottes ... ..	j.	Of the Italion Church ... ..	... ..	ij.
Spanierdes ... ..	ij.	Of the Englishe Church ... ..	... ..	xiiij.
Italions ... ..	ij.	Of no church ... ..	... ..	xviij.
Whereof denisens ... ..	vij.			

## THE WARDE OF PORTSOKIN.

Arman Wolforde, shomaker, borne in Brisselles, Margaret his wif, borne in Andwarpe, Barbell his daughter, borne in Brisselles; they go to the Duche church; and paith the rent to Brand, the goldsmythe. French, ij; Dutch, j.

John Benson, painter, a denizen, and Tannykin his wif, borne in Flaunders; they haue ij children, borne in Flaunders, callyd Barnard and Josyn; they go to the Italion church, and paie rent to one Edmund Martynne. Dutch, iij.

Peter Shatling and Mawdlin his wif, silkeweuer, a denizen, borne in Flaunders, Daniell, Isaack, and Sarae, their children, John Want and Martyn Fever, their seruantes; they go to the Frenche church, and paie their rent to M<sup>r</sup> Golding. Dutch, vij.

Skray Raphettes, borne in Andwarpe; she goeth to the Dutche church, and paith rent to Brand, the goldsmithe. Dutch, j.

Roulard Vansonfourthe, scole maister, and Margaret his wif, borne in Andwarp, one child namyd Mary; [he is a denison],\* and goethe to the Dutche church, and paith rent to Brand, the goldsmithe. Dutch, iij.

Staffeld van Fehmont, [denizen],\* a basketmaker, and Mary his wif, borne in Andwarp, goethe to the Dutche church, and paith the rent to Brand, the goldsmithe. Dutch, ij.

Raphaell van Rous, post master, Marye his wif, borne in Andwarpe, goethe to the parishe church, and Symon his sonne, and Annas Hobrick; borne all in Flaunders, and go to S<sup>t</sup> Buttolphes church, and pay rent to John Waterskot. Dutch, iij.

Peter Loup, musicion, borne in Italie, and Katherin his wif, and Elizabethe his daughter, and Annas his seruante, borne in Flaunders; they go to the Italion church, and pay rent to one John Kylbey. Italions, j; Duch, iij.

Peter Haies, borne in Rone, goethe to the Frenche church, and dwellith within his sonne, the minister of Saint Buttolphes. French, j.

John Duke, silkeweuer, and Margaret his wif, borne in Hennow; they go to the Frenche church, and payth rent to John Shard. French, ij.

Peter Annans, a coppersmithe, borne in Almayne, and Barbell his wif, borne in Andwarpe; denison; towre children, Catlin and Suzan; Margaret, their seruante, borne in Andwarpe; they go to the Italion church, and paith the rent to John Tailor. Dutch, v.

Adrian Topay and Martyn his wif, borne in Hennow; John, Nicholas, Abraham, and Rachell, his children; Mary, his seruante, borne in Hennowe; they go to the Frenche church, and paith the rent to William Smale. French, vij.

Nicholas Snouckes, glasier, and Martynne his wif, borne in Andwarpe; they go to the Duche church, and pay rent to William Smale. Dutch, ij.

Nicholas Senior, button maker, borne in Gaunt; Josin his wif, Adrian and Elizabethe, their children, borne in Flaunders; Giles Vandegilt and Arnolde Hussey, his seruantes, borne in Flaunders; they go to the Dutche church, and pay rent to William Smale. Dutch, vij.

\* Struck out.

Nicholas Snewater, sometyne a merchaunt, and Anne his wif, and Katherin his doughter, all borne in Andwarpe; they go to the Dutche church, and pay rent to Brande, the goldsmythe. Duch, iij.

John de Hussey, gonnestocke maker, borne in Barrowe, Jacia his wif, borne in Fraunce, Charles his sonne, borne in Barrowe; they go to the Frentche church, and paithe rent to John Warrant. Frenche, iij.

Peter Pasch, joyner, borne in Burgundie, and goethe to his parishe church, and paithe rent to John Warrant. French, j.

John Peterson, bal maker, and Liskin his wif, and Cornelis his sonne, borne in Brabant; goethe to the Dutch church, and paithe rent to M<sup>r</sup> Barver. Dutch, ij.

Cornelys, a taylor, borne in Dutche land, and John, a taylor, seruantes, borne in Duche lande, and goethe to the Dutche church, and lie the at Richard Vdens. Dutche, ij.

John Ruttu, a joyner, borne in Flaunders, and seruaunt to John More; John Goodmeat, silke-weuer, borne in Burgundy, seruaunt to John Hackley. Dutch, j; Frentch, j.

Xp<sup>o</sup>fer James, cowper, and his wif, borne in Brabant; they go to the Duche church, and pay rent to John Swaland. Dutch, ij.

Andrewe Morrell, merchaunt, borne in Rone, goethe to the Frenche church, and paieth rent to James Addington. French, j.

John Degraue, caruer, and Heriskin his wif, borne in Grave; they go to the Dutche church, and pay there rent to M<sup>r</sup> Hobsonne. Dutch, ij.

Adam Beares, joyner, borne in the land of Wakesborowe, seruaunte to John Degraue. Dutch, j.

John Vandepole, joyner, Jone his wif, and one child, borne in Flaunders; and Annas, his seruaunt, borne in Brabant; goethe to the Duche church, and paiethe rent to John de Grave. Dutch, iij.

Charles Peninge, shomaker, and Mawdelyn his wif, and Katheryne his daughter, borne all in Flandres, and go to the Frenche church, and paith rente to Brand, the goldsmythe. Dutche, iij.

The number of Straungers of Portsoken Warde ar ... .. lxxvj.  
videlicet:

Duch persons	...	...	...	lvij.	Of the Duch Church	...	...	...	xxxj.
French persons	...	...	...	xviij.	Of the French Church	...	...	...	xxiiij.
Italians	...	...	...	j.	Of the Italian Church	...	...	...	xiij.
Wherof are denizens	...	...	...	v.	Of the Englishe Church	...	...	...	v.
					Of no church	...	...	...	ij.

#### BRIDGE WARDE WITHE IN.

*Sainte Bennet Grace Church Parishe.*

Ambrose Hewbricke, phisition, borne in Lowin, Katherin his wif, borne in Andwerpe; Henrie Hewbricke his sonne, Isabell Hewbricke and Anne Hewbricke, his doughters, borne in Andwarpe; Annys Golias, his maide, borne in Lowyn; all these vj dwell within part of the house of Thomas Starkey, fletcher, the which house is the more pestered by reson of these vj straungers; they paie to Thomas Starkey for part of the house iiij<sup>li</sup> a yere; they go to the Dutche church. Dutche, vj.

These go to  
the Spanishe  
Ambassa-  
dours house  
to here  
masse

{ Robert Randolfus, merchaunt, borne in Florance; Robert Meron, marchaunt, borne in Florance; Polito Swant, merchaunt, borne in Brisse; Cosmo Gras, seruaunte, Benedik Foyon, seruaunt, Frauncis Gras, seruaunte, borne all in Florance; John Symond, borne in Grecia; Domynick Tordeno, seruaunt, borne in Florance. Robert Randolfus dothe pay rent for his house to Baptist Cawocant, xxxv<sup>li</sup> the yere; he goethe to no church, but resorteth, he and his houshold, to the Spannishe Imbassadors, and there they say they here masse. Spaniardes, ix.



Cornelys Come, tailor, Mary his wif, Cornelys his sonne, Johan, Suzan, and Isack, his daughters, all borne in Tilte, in Flaunders; Jacob Cabillo and Anthonny Vanderling, both borne in Flaunders, and are gentilmen; John Braunche, theire seruauant, borne in Gelderland. All these ix personnes be lodgid in a litill howse somwhat to small for them all; their landlorde is William Francklin; they pay xl <sup>s</sup> rent a yere. Cornelys, his wif, and children, dothe go to the Duche church; and the ij gentilmen and there seruauant goethe to the Italion church, and live by their owne expences vpon monny that they brought ouer the sea with them. Dutche, ix.

*Sainte Martyn Organ Parrishe.*

Thomas Somme, merchaunt, and Mary his wif, borne bothe in Bridges, in Flaunders; Lucas Daniell and Alls Wallis, seruauantes, borne in Lucke, in Flaunders; John Pelles, merchaunt, borne in Andwarpe; all these dwell in a house that they hire of John Frosten, plomer, and paie v <sup>li</sup> rent a yere; they all go to the Dutche church. Dutche, v.

Henry Wellam, a dressar of Spannishe skynns; Margaret his wif, Abraham and David, his sonnes; borne all in Lwke; there landlorde is Renold Robartes; they pay liij <sup>s</sup> a yere by xij <sup>d</sup> a weke; they go to the Dutche church. Dutche, iij.

Peter Denymaye, lynnyn weyuer, borne in Cambray, in Fraunce; Robert Lecambia, a student, borne at Aras, in Fraunce; these bothe pay for ij chambers to one Mighell Christian, clotheworker, viij <sup>d</sup> a pece euery weke; the same Peter goethe to the Frenche church, and the same Robert goethe to the Dutche church. Phillipe Kinge, wif of Stephen King, silkeweuer, borne in Valencia, in Fraunce; she paieth for a chamber and a garret to the seid Mighell Christian l <sup>s</sup>; she goethe to Saint Magnus church. Guilhelmus Abraham, a skole maister, borne in Depe, in Normandy; David Gally, borne at Depe, and Frauncis Ledwke, borne in Owindre Depe, his skollers; they pay for chamber rome to the seid Mighell Christian, ij <sup>s</sup> a weke; they resort to the French church. There are besides diuers others, Englishmen, dwelling within the same house, whereby the house is pesterid, and daungerous for anny infeccion. Frenche, vj.

Ester Lankclere, borne in Andwarpe; Stephen Symondes, borne in Rotardame; Mathewe Disler, borne in Vallence, Andre Anevanlet, borne in Brabant; these are seruantes with one Robert Odde, Englishman, a basketmaker; and they all go to the Dutche church. Dutche, iij.

John Strike, borne in Brisse, and Hewbright Mighell, borne in Vandalle, in Gelderlande; bothe seruauantes with one George Angell, tailor; and he paieth them x <sup>d</sup> a weke, and meat, dring and lodging, and they go to Saint Magnus church. Dutche, ij.

John Lewcason, borne at Harland, in Holland, and liethe in the house of Humfrey Kell; he resorteth to the parishe church. Dutche, j.

*Sainte Magnus Parrishe.*

Peter Vandevall, merchaunt, Margaret his wif, Peter Vandevall, Mighell, Isaack, and Jacob, his sonnes, Mary and Senken, his daughters, all borne in Oldenor in Flaunders; they pay rent to Mighell Griffen iij <sup>li</sup> a yere, and they go to the Dutche church. John Blomote, sherman, Clorekin his wif, and Adrion his sonne, all borne in Oldenor, in Flaunders, and go to the Dutche church; they pay also iij <sup>li</sup> a yere rent to the seid Mighell. John Vereord, a tapestry maker, Elizabeth his wif, Jacob his sonne, and Anne his daughter; all these were borne in Oldenor, in Flaunders, and pay xl <sup>s</sup> a yere rent to the seid Mighell, and goethe to the Dutch church. Francis Tybbold, dyer, borne in Ipar, in Flaunders, and goeth to the Dutch church; he paieth no rent. Lucas Payne, lynnyn weuer, father in lawe to the seid Mighell, Annys his daughter, Roger and Lucas, his sonnes, borne all in Rostar, in Flaunders; they pay the seid Mighell no rent, because he is his wifes father; they go to the Dutch church. Mighell Griffen, denison, a merchaunt, Joycyn his wif, and Charles his seruauante, and Mighell his sonne, all borne in Rostar, in Flaunders; they go to the Dutch church. All the personnes aboue named are within his house, and so his house is very moch pesterid. Dutche, xxiiij.

This house  
very gretly  
pestered

*Drupp*



James More, bocher, a denisen, borne in Setter, in Cleueland, Alys his wif, and Nicholas Varrys, his seruaunte, borne in Setter, in Cleuelande; they go to the parishe church, and pay x<sup>s</sup> a yere to the Quenes Majestie for rent. Dutch, iij.  
 Hollande Debeste, merchaunt, free denizen, Anne his wif, and Awdrian his sonne, George Mono, his seruaunte, and Giles Merit, a straunger, lodged in his house as a gest; borne all in Bridges, in Flaunders; they go to the Dutche church, and one Misteris Wilcox, widow, is there landlady, and they pay vij<sup>ll</sup> a yere rent. Dutch, v.

The whole number of Straungers in Bridge Warde Within ar ... .. lxxix.  
 videlicet:

Duche persons ... ..	lxiiiij.	Of the French Church ... ..	v.
Frenche ... ..	vj.	Of the Duche Church ... ..	xlxi.
Spaniardes ... ..	ix.	Of the Italion Church ... ..	ix.
Wherof denizens ... ..	iiij.	Of the Englishe Church ... ..	vij.
		To the Spanysh Embassadors to here masse ... ..	ix.

#### WALBROKE WARDE.

##### *Sainte Swethens Parishe.*

Giles Vanhill, denison, borne in Flaunders, Agatha his wif, borne in Cleueland, Elizabeth, Sara, and Judith, there children; he sellith cloth made in Sandwiche called baies; he goeth to the Dutche church, and paieth rent to George Braithewaite. Dutch, v.

John Grey, denisen, borne in the Lowe Country of Henewe; he is a broker, and goethe to the parishe church; he paieth rent to M<sup>r</sup> Robert Alford, esquier. Dutch, j.

Engilbart Kempen, denisen, borne in the bishoprick of Collens diocys; John Brewer, his seruaunte, borne in Swalle, in Kinge Phillips domynion; they are botchers and mend apparrell; they go to the Dutche church; and paieth rent to Harmon Garison, straunger. Dutch, ij.

James Dennys, borne in Flaunders, and Mary his wif; he is a musician, and, as he seith, seruaunte to the Lorde Marques of Northampton; Katherin and Alba, his daughters; they ali go to the Dutche church; and paieth rent to Richard Langton for a chamberrome within him. Dutch, iiij.

Peter Apple, denison, and James his brother, borne in Flaunders, Marya his wif, borne in Arras, in King Phillipps domynion, and sellet cloth made in Norwich and Sandwiche called baies; he goeth to the French church; he paieth rent to Alexander Hickis. Dutch, iiij.

John Quarry, borne in Arras, in Flaunders, Jane his wif, Annes and Gilkin, his towne daughters; he hath a licence to make glasse in Sussex; he goeth to the Frenche church, and dothe lodge and bord with the seid Peter Apple. Dutch, iiij.

Adrian Vanderpost, borne in Aldernard, in Flaunders, Jowesyne his wif, Haunce his sonne, and Thomasin his daughter; he is a worker of here for grete hosen, and goethe to the Dutche church, as he saith; he paieth rent to Thomas Tisdalle. Dutch, iiij.

Giles Steegelbont, borne in Aldernarde, in Flaunders, Katherin his wif, and Haunce and Joas, his sonnes, and Synkin his daughter; he is a worker of tapestry, and goeth to the Dutche church, as he seith, and paieth rent to Thomas Tisdall for a rowme that he hath in his tenement. Dutch, v.

Gabriell Vandervivero, borne in Aldernard, in Flaunders, Joachin his wif, and Sinkin his daughter; he is a tailor, and goeth to the Dutche church; he paieth rent for a rowme within the seid Tisdall. Dutch, ij.

John Balgay, borne in Bilbow, in the parties of Spayne, apprentice with Richard Langton, joyner. Spanniardes, j.

##### *Wolchurch Parishe.*

Balthasar Sanchis, denisen, borne in Spayne; he hath an Englishe woman to his wif; John Lewis, his seruaunte, borne in Valensian de Aragan, and is a comfet maker; they bothe go to the Frenche church, as they say; hath towne tenementes, thone he bought of John Keele, gent<sup>r</sup>, and for the other he paieth rent to M<sup>r</sup> Domar. Spanniardes, j; French, j.

Martyn Strong, denisen, borne in Flaunders, Katherin his wif, borne in Luck; Symon Powis, borne in the Bishop of Luck diocesse; these be botchers, and go to the parishe church; and paith rent to Johu Rut for his shoppe and a rome to lye in. Dutch, iij.

Edward Strete, denisen, borne in Gelderland, Mighell Derbe\* his seruauante, borne in Burgoyne, and are menders of old apparrell; they say they go to the parish church, and paie rent to Xp'of'er Vahanne for his shop and a rome to lie in. Dutch, ij.

Annes, the wif of George Kightley, borne in Selland; Margaret Coveringe, her seruauante; they say they do go to the Dutch church; they pay rent to one John Smythe. Dutch, ij.

Xp'of'er Harrisonne, borne in Brabant, Anne his wif, borne in Cleueland, and is a maker of tennys balles; he goethe to the Dutche church, as he saithe; he paith rent to one Anthonnny Vanhoven, a straunger. Dutch, ij.

Garret Sebe, borne in Flaunders, and is a mender of old apparrell; he goeth to the Dutche church, as he saithe, and is seruauant with Anthonnny van Hoven, and kepeth his house. Dutch, j.

*Sainte Johns Parische.*

Margaret Browne, widowe, borne in Aldernard, James hir sonne; she is a maker of lowps for buttons; she goethe to the Frenche church, as she saithe, and paith rent to W<sup>m</sup> Belfeld for a chamber rome within him. Dutch, ij.

*Sainte Stephins Parische.*

Christian Kyngston, borne in Holland, joyner; he goethe to the Dutche church, and is seruauant with M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Gore. Dutch, j.

Cornelys Jacob, borne in Holland, and Arian his wif; he is a joyner; he goethe to the Dutch church; he is seruauant with M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Gore, where he lodgethe, but his wif lieth in Southwark. Dutch, ij.

John Williamson, borne in Holland, joyner, seruauant with M<sup>r</sup> Thomas Gore; he goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch, j.

Bartilmewe Cornelys, borne in Holland, joyner, seruauant with the seid Gore, and goethe to the Dutch church. Dutch, j.

Diricke Cornelys, borne in Anserdame; he is a carvar for joyners work; he is seruauant with M<sup>r</sup> Gore, and goethe to the Dutche church. Dutch, j.

John Defranck, borne in Bridges, Mary his wif, Martyn his sonne, Mary and Elizabethe, his daughters; he hathe had a sonne here namyd Tobyas; he is a painter, and goethe to the Dutche church, and paith rent to one Thomas Bullock. Dutch, vj.

William Destres, borne in Bridges; he maketh inkhornes and shethes for knives; he goethe to the Dutche church, and paith rent to Thomas Bullock for a chamber with him. Dutch, j.

Francis Decorron, borne in Burgon; he is a tailor, and saith he goeth to the French church, and is seruauant with Clement Frier, where he hath meat, drinke, and lodging. French, j.

*Saint Mary Abchurch Parische.*

John Godskalke, denisen, borne in Flaunders, Margaret his wif, James his sonne; he hathe had here iij daughters, Suzan, Hester, and Bighahelle; he hathe a maide seruauante called Tannykin, borne in Flaunders; he sellith cloth made in Norwiche and Sandwich callid baies, and goethe to the Dutche church and to the Frenche church, as he saithe, and he paith rent to Henry Richardes. Dutch, iij.

Thole number of Straungers in Walbrok Warde ar ... .. lxviij.  
videlicet:

Duch persons	...	...	...	lxiiij.	Of the Duche Church	...	...	xlviij.
Frenche persons...	...	...	...	ij.	Of the French Church	...	...	xij.
Spaniardes	...	...	...	ij.	Of the parishe Church	...	...	vj.
Wherof ar denizens	...	...	...	vij.	Of no church	...	...	j.

\* Or Dorbe.

## QUENEHITHE WARDE.

*Quenehithe Parishe.*

Lawrell Martyn, hatbandmaker, being a denizen, and Stance Burrassey, his seruaunt, the said Lawrell beinge a Frenchman, and his seruaunt borne in Rome; they both go to the Frenche church, and his landlorde ys M<sup>r</sup> Smyth, in Colmanstrete. French, j; Italion, j.

Tyse Leonarde, borne in Flaunders, beinge a free denizen, and by occupacion a butcher; Mathewe Johnson and Hubbarde Harryson, his seruauntes, borne in Flaunders, and do go to there parishe church; and his landlorde is on M<sup>r</sup> Flere, of Staffordeshere. Duchmen, iij.

Leonarde Issingeham, a phisician, and his wif, Jacob Cromeling, his seruaunte, and Cristian Curtanbargan, a soiorner lyinge with the said Leonarde, all beinge Duchmen, and go to their parishe church; his landlorde is Thomas Collynce, cooke. Duche, iij.

Leonarde Leonardson, brewar, Henricke Johnson, brewer, Peter Johnson, myllar, Adam Branke, brewer, William Rooke, brewer, Henrye Luthes, brewer, Henricke Tape, brewer; all theis be seruantes, and dwell with Anthony Webb, brewer, and go to there parishe church. Duche, iij.

*Saynt Mary Somersettes Parishe.*

Morrish Vandanhever, arrys worker, and Elizabeth his wif, and Halkyn Frauncis, his seruaut, beinge all Duche, and go to the Duche church; there landlorde ys one Wreste, a carpenter. Duche, iij.

Henrye Michelles, taylor, and Sevekynne his wif, both Duche, and one childe caulyd Hester; they go to the Duche church, and there landlorde ys caulyd John Wright, a carpenter. Duch, iij.

Henry Welles, denizen, beinge a Duchman borne, and an arras worker; he goith to his parishe church, and his lande lorde ys Nicholas Broke, tailor. Duche, j.

Lamberte Myllar, Duchman, and Watt Plugars, Duchman, bothe dwellinge with Cornelyus, a showmaker, and go to there [parish] church. Duch, ij.

Henry Lyson, Duchman, dwellinge with M<sup>r</sup> Brooke, tailor, and goith to his parishe church. Duch, j.

George Garretson, brewer, Godfrey Nicolson, a cowper, bothe borne in Duchlande, and ar seruauntes with John Mackworth, brewer, and go to there parishe church. Duch, ij.

Barragan Myllar, cobler, beinge a freedenizen, and Garthered his wif, borne in Cleuelande, and three children, John, David, and Sara; they go to their parishe church, and there landlorde ys John Mackworth. Duche, v.

*Mary Magdalyns Parrish.*

Damyngo Rondes, denizen, a feltmaker, beinge a Portingall borne, and hathe towe children, Hector and Isack, who goo to their parishe church; their landlorde is one M<sup>rs</sup> Nasshe. Portingall, iij.

✓ Anthony Vause, denizen, beinge a Portingall and a feltmaker, and hath iij children, William, Thomas, Anthony, and Elizabeth; they go all to their parishe church; their landlorde is one Thomas Hewitt. Portingall, v.

Olyver Garrat, George Stokes, and William Clynker, all Duchmen, and seruauntes with Michael Thomb, botcher; they go all to there parishe church. Duche, iij.

James Ernall, button maker, Jane his wif, and John Hartmans, his seruaunte, all beinge Duch; their landlorde ys one James More. Duch, ij.

John Fluddes wif, borne in Flaunders, and goith to hir parishe church. Duch, j.

*S<sup>t</sup> Petars Parishe.*

John Gillambisky, an Italion borne, beinge a perfewmar, and for the most parte at the Courte. Italion, j.

The hole number of Straungers in Quenehithe Warde ar ... .. xlix.  
videlicet:

Duche persons	...	...	...	xxxviiij.	Of the Duch Church...	...	...	vj.
Frenche	...	...	...	j.	Of the French Church	...	...	ij.
Italians	...	...	...	ij.	Of the Parishe Church	...	...	xxxvij.
Portingalls	...	...	...	viiij.	Of no church	...	...	iiij.
Wherof denizens	...	...	...	iiij.				

## TOWER WARDE.

*St. Dunstons Parrish in the East.*

Pestered { Anthony Pouncell, denizens, merchaunt, and Agnes his wif; Jane and Nicholas Pouncell, there children; Lawrence Debolyn, Paule Lodwick, men seruauntes; Barbara, Marye, and Kateryne, mayd seruauntes; all Duche, and goo to the Duche churche; their landlorde ys the Compney of the Grocers. There is lyinge in the same hous John Vouche, John Maria, John Bowthand, and Robert Phillip, all mynisters, beinge Frenchemen, and they vse the Frenche church. And also there is in the same hous Lewes Sayes and Cristian his wif, and Jaques, Sperance, and Wolrande, their children, beinge all Duche, and lyve only by there money; Habeo there man seruaunt, and Jacklyn there mayde seruaunt, not knowen to what churche they go; John Lodwick and Katerine his wif, Anthony their childe, all Duche. Stephen Marvey, minnister, and Juliet his wif, Peter and Agnes, their children, and John Devellia, ther brother; all beinge Frenche, and pesteryd all in one hous.

Grocers

Duche, xix; Frenche, ix.

John Gellyboddy, denizen, a hosier, and Kateryne his wif, John, Lyskyn, Grace, Tannykyn, their children, Fraunces their boy, and Margaret Haryson, their mayde, beinge all Duche; there landlorde ys M<sup>r</sup> Sothwicke; and there dwellithe in the same hous Raynor Fullogood, joyner, and Agnes his wif, and Abraham their childe; and also Lawrence Johnson, joyner, and Cornelys his boye, and Cornelys Campier, all Duche; and they sey they go to the Duche churche. Duche, xij.

Androwe de Loo, denizen, a marchaunte, Hans Vanderell his seruaunte, and Goddard and Barbara, his mayde seruauntes, all Duche, and go to there owne parishe churche; in the same house John Rothermaker, and Stephen Racket, his seruaunt; they go to the Duche churche. Duch, vj.

Emanuell Demetrius, a Duch merchaunt, and Hester his wif, Agnes and Sara, their children; Abraham Vandeldyne and Nicholas Mynymans, their seruauntes; their landlorde ys M<sup>r</sup> Alderman Draper. Duch, vj.

George Struce, a taylor, Margaret his wif, Isabell, Katerine, Hester, and George, their children; and in the same hous, a Duchwoman namyd Marye, and John, Isack, and Tannekyn, her children, all Duche folk, dwellinge upon Yonges Kay; there landlorde Thom[a]s Balland, and they vse some tyme one churche and some tyme another. Duch, x.

James Vantright, Duch merchaunt, Kateryne his wif; Charles, Hubbard, Joyce, Tanykyn, Mary, and Joyce, their children; their landlorde ys Edward Warner, and they go to their parishe churche. Duch, viij.

Pestered { Arnolde Barnard and Mawde his wif; John, Fraunces, Helyn, Marye, Kateryne, Agnes, and Zuzanne, there children; and their dwellith in the same hous Peter Barnarde, John Matyne, Margaret, and Agnes, their seruauntes; more, John Apalvince, merchaunt, and Jane his wif, Jacklet, Juliat, and Barbara, their children; Richarde Pensick, Blase Crabden, and John Orte, their seruauntes, all beinge Duche, and dwell in one hous; there landlorde ys M<sup>r</sup> Braunche, and vse all the Duche churche. Duch, xix.

Peter Dyamond, pottycary, and Fraunces his wif, Martyn, Mary, and Fraunces, there children, and Hester, there mayde seruaunte; they be all Duche; there landlorde ys M<sup>r</sup> Vyolet, and they go to the Italian churche. Duch, vj.

he likes Ann  
is in the B  
an he was  
man to the d  
church in Cu  
Francis.



- Henricke Clayse, denizen, and a silkeweuer, and Helyn his wif, bothe Duche; M<sup>r</sup> Braunche ys there landlorde, and they goo to the Duche churche. Duche, ij.
- Frauncis Tase, a post, dwelling in the house of Peter Borne. Duche, j.
- Peter Brand, denizen, a botcher, and Jasper Williams, his man, bothe Duch; their landlorde M<sup>r</sup> Boddly, and they go to their parishe churche. Duche, ij.
- Albert Band, denizen, beinge a cobler, and Elene his wif, Jamez their childe, and Nicholas Malte, there seruauant, all Dutche; they go to their parishe churche. Duche, iiij.
- Bastian Spydell, merchaunt, and Zuzanne his wif; Xp<sup>o</sup>fer Shore and Valentyne Gasker, all Duche merchautes, and go to their parishe churche. Duche, iiij.
- Jacob Hayne and Katherine his wif, James and Cornelia, their children, and Margarete, their maide seruauante. And their ys in the same house Henry Peterson, Dirick Vitulo, Jacob Paskene, Valyne Bowneson, all Duch merchautes; their landlorde Roger Grene, and they go to the Duche churche. Duche, ix.
- Mathewe Varhoven, skole master, and Katherine his wif, and Raynold Isebrande, there boye; and there is in the same hous Goswell Venlowe and Bartilmewe Venlowe, merchautes; all Duche; there landlorde Widdow Wallys, and they go to the Duche churche. Duche, v.
- Michaell Shodrone, merchant, and Elizabeth his wif, Abraham and Migheas, his children; and there dwellith with hym John Longey, his father, and Margarete his wif, John, Daniell, and Abraham, there children; all Duche folk; there landlorde, M<sup>r</sup> Edwardes, and they go to the Frenche churche. Duche, ix.
- Peter de Baskye, merchaunt, and Jone his wif, Samwell there sonne, John Hop<sup>r</sup> there man seruauant, and Agnes and Mysell, there maide seruauantes; their landlorde M<sup>r</sup> Edwardes, and they go to the French churche. Duche, vj.
- Peter Starkey, bokbynder, and Helyn his wif, dwellinge upon Greneburys Key, hauinge three children, and Anne Mellowes, their maide seruauante; their landlorde John Grynbury, beinge all Duche, and go to the Duche churche. Duche, vj.
- Gaconio Salter, captayn of an Argosey, and Apostolo de Thomaso, lyinge within thouse of Thomas Bilton, beinge Duch. Duche, ij.
- John Page, Florentyne, a showmaker, and Margaret his wif, tow children, and Jone and Elizabeth, his maide seruauantes, beinge Duch; and they goo to there parishe churche. Florentyns, iiij; Duche, ij.
- Bastian Lewes and Lasie, his wif, Elias his sonne, Paskynne his maide; and also Peter Sarrys and Anne his wif, John there childe; all Duche, and lye within thouse of Thomas Heaton, and it ys not knowne how they lyve; and also there ys in the same house John Deolyver, a Venisian; and knowne to what church they goo. Duche, vij; Florentyn, j.
- Nicholas Porter, merchant, and Margaret his wif; William, Samwell, and Margaret, their children, Gascolyne and Margarete, their maide seruauantes; all Duche; their landlorde, Peter Vegilman; and they goo to the Frenche churche. Duche, vij.
- William Deeryster and Marye his wif and Olyver Delayle, beinge all Duch, and lye within thouse of William Pitcher, and go to the Frenche churche. Duche, iiij.
- Lodwicke Blomerte, merchaunt, Thomas Hawkyns and Hans Cosarte, his men seruantes, and Katherine Ryver, his maide seruauante, all Duche, dwellinge at Dise Key, and go to their parishe churche. Duche, iiij.
- Arnolde Decordis and Barbet his wif; John, Hester, and Mawdelyn, his children, and Armet Goill, their maide seruauant, dwellinge at Dise Key, and go [to] there parishe churche. Duche, vj.
- John de Passerow, Venisian, merchaunt, Sacary Moundy, Jasper Laiet, Reynolde Demer, his seruantes, and Joisephe Lowtney, al Venisians; their landlorde, Doctor Dale, and go to S<sup>t</sup> Thomas of Acres churche. Venisians, v.
- Frauncis Rose, Italion, a tailor, and a denison, Jerom his sonne, Godfrey Tarte, his man seruauant, and Jone, his maide seruauant, all Italians; Doctor Dale their landlorde; and they goo to the Duche churche. Italians, iiij.



Melchior Layt, merchant, and Katerine his wif, Katerine and Clare, their children;  
 Johan Harwicke, widdowe, and Stephen hir sonne, beinge all Duche; their land-  
 lorde M<sup>r</sup> Dymnocke; and they goo to the Duche church. Duche, vj.  
 Peter Martynne, Spanyarde, who belongeth to the Spanishe Embassador. Spaniard, j.  
 ✓ Innocent Conney, Italian, one of the Quenes musicians. Italian, j.

*Saynt Margarettes Patentes Parishe.*

Anthony Agashe, a seryvener, and Jackelyn his wif, Duche, and dwell within thouse of Robert  
 Prentice. Duche, ij.  
 Lawrence Feron, Frenche man, beinge a denizen, and a marchaunt, and John Tuton his seruaunt,  
 French, ij.

*All Sayntes Barkinge Parishe.*

James Howgabert, hatband maker, denizen, and Jone his wif; Peter, Abraham, and Hester,  
 their children; Giles Howgabarte, his brother; Fraunces and Jackalyn, their seruauntes;  
 all Duche. Their londe lorde John Cornellis; and they go to the Frenche church.

Duche, viij.

Balthasar Pierse, merchant, and Agnes his wif; Fornando, Simon, Gregory, Jasper, Balthazer,  
 Belly, Jone, Braunce, and Isabell, their children; and Isabell Peierse, their suster; all  
 Portingalles; their landlorde Frauncis White; and they go to no church.

Portingalles, xij.

Martynne Broke, hatmaker, and Clokatre his seruaunte, Frenchmen; his landlord is Frauncis  
 White; and their dwellith in the same hous Peter Frier and Rowynne his sonne, button  
 maker; all Frenche, and go to the Frenche church. Frenche, iiij.

Wassell Jonsonne, denison, a botcher; John Howlet, landlord; John Delyon and John  
 Diricksonne, and thre children; they go to the parishe church. Duch, vj.

Augustyne Lovelone, Venesian, denison, shippwright; vij childrenne borne here all, and goethe  
 to the parishe church. Dutche, viij.

Peter Pomforme and Mary his wif; Peter and Jane, their children, and Jane his mother; all  
 Duch folk, and use the Frenche church; there landlord is one M<sup>r</sup> Jones. Dutch, vj.

Audrian Mesar, widdowe, nedelwoman; Sara and Rebecca, her children; Awdare and Anna,  
 her susters, and Katherin, her cossin; all borne in Wallan vnder Kinge Phillipe, and vsethe  
 the Frenche church; there landlorde is M<sup>r</sup> Jones. Spanniardes, vj.

Widowe Bessarowe, a Douche woman, lying in the house of Richard Gomersell; she is a nedle  
 woman, and goethe to the Duche church. Dutche, j.

Grene Jonson, denison, Elizabethe his wif, bere brewer; iij children, borne in Englande;  
 there landlady is one M<sup>rs</sup> Crompton. Dutch, v.

Thomas Tasmer, denison, and Marry his wif. Dutch, ij.

Peiar Desantvast and Anne, his wif; ij children, Judithe and Rachell; he livethe by his  
 monny, and goethe to the Frenche church; M<sup>r</sup> Pope his landlord. French, iiij.

John Regalles, Douchman, and Jone his wif; William and Frauncis, his children; and Nicholas,  
 a cobler. Dutch, v.

Garret Jonson and Denigen his wif; Elizabethe their doughter, and Christian their servant;  
 all Duch folke. Duch, iiij.

Henricke Connygose and Katherin his wif; Tannykin, Fraunces, and Sara, his children; they  
 lue with their monny, and lie in the house of M<sup>r</sup> Pope. Duch, v.

James Lenson and Mary his wif, beare clarke, and Stene his maid, all Duch folk; theire  
 landlord is one M<sup>r</sup> Gray. Duch, iij.

Peter Beck, denisen, hatbandmaker, and Martynne Bellowe, his maide seruaunte; they go to  
 their parishe church; their landlord is M<sup>r</sup> Pope. Dutch, ij.

Peter Miller, denisen, Elizabethe his wif, and Mary their doughter; Jacob Maiscut and John  
 Baker; theire landlord is M<sup>r</sup> Pope. Dutch, v.

Garret Creame, denisen, borne in Collyn, brewer, Katherin his wif, and Agnes their childre;  
 they go to the parishe church; their landlady is M<sup>rs</sup> Crompton. Dutch, iij.

- Clause Tyson and Mary his wif, merchaunt, Peterkin his doughter, and Mary his seruaunte, all Dutch folk, and lie in the house of George Thornton. Dutch, iijj.
- Jewse Vanclose and Alice his wif, Duch folk. Dutch, ij.
- Cornelis Jonson and Gartred his wif, borne in Holland, denisen; George and Helyn, their children; James Jonson and Peterkin his wif, and Judithe their child; all in one house, and are Duch folk; their landlord is Ric[hard] Prat. Dutch, vij.
- Harry Colbier, bereclark, and Elizabethe his wif; Margaret Angell and Peter Bonier, their seruauntes; all in one hous; their landlorde is M<sup>r</sup> Stoddard. Dutch, v.
- Roger James and John Cornelis, berebrewers, denisens; Dries Corintes, Peter Haes, John Moulde, Jankyne Pero, Wallon, Christian Hastine, and Bastiane Cornelis, seruauntes, all Doche folkes. Dutch, ix.
- Black Claies, Helleger Johauton, Garret Peterson, Diricke Bekers, John Ownstruell and Allet Henes, all Duche folkes, seruantes to William Long, berebruer. Dutch, vj.
- Edward Paulettes and Margaret his wif, marryner; their landlord is M<sup>r</sup> Polsted. Duch, ij.
- Allarde Blundy, denison, surgeon, and Elizabethe his wif; they go to their parishe church. Dutch, ij.
- Harmonde Williamson, John Breymonde, William Claise, John Starckgelde, Harry Claise, and Frauncis, all Douchmen; are seruauntes with William Hopkins, gonner. Dutch, vj.
- Reynolde Crose, denison, cowper. Dutch, j.
- Vincent Gooderdyn, denisen; James, Lewes, Camell, Elizabethe, and Mary, his children; Christian Dicharle, his seruauntes [*sic*]; all Florentynes; M<sup>r</sup> Dorrell their landlord. Florentynes, vij.
- Anthony Basani and Helyn his wif, and v children, borne all here; he is a musician to the Quenes Majestie; he is an Italion. Italions, vij.
- <sup>gent for William of Orange</sup> John Spynkhouse, fredenizen, and Katherin his wif; Sara Mosse and James Jellie, Duchemen; there landlord is M<sup>r</sup> Barne. Dutch, v.
- John Smerepoynt and Katherin his wif; Sara and Laurence; he is a merchaunt. Dutch, iijj.
- John Mynter, denison, and Agnes his wif, John his child, Cornelys, his seruaunte; he is a botcher. Dutch, iijj.

*Saynte Oliffes and Allhallowes Staymyng.*

- <sup>n him see as.</sup> Doctor Ector and Leoner his wif, and Frier her sister; he is a phesician; M<sup>r</sup> Gray, landlord. Italion, iij.
- Nicholas Degotes, merchaunt, an Italion. Italion, j.
- Stephen John, broker, Gabriell Destowton, and John Androwe, merchauntes; there [*sic*] are Italions. Italions, 3.
- Bastian Rise, merchaunt, Lion Sampson, Xp'ofer Fust, Evangelito de Juny, seruauntes, all Italians. Italions, iij.
- Aserbo Velutelo, merchaunt, Alexander Mentuly, merchaunt, Epolito Beamount, Shepion Vilutell, Arasio Vilutell, Askanio Byamount, seruauntes, all Italions; M<sup>r</sup> Patrick their landlord. Italions, vj.
- Androwe Benbowe, merchaunt, Jeogin Franciscin, Jerome Volpie, John Gochmego, seruauntes, all Italions; M<sup>r</sup> Newton, landlord. Italions, iij.
- Gellem de Vache, Frenchman, a musician. Frenche, j.
- Nicholas Lanyell, Frentcheman, musician, Vincent Jemynell, gentilman, and John Valie, his seruaunte; there landlorde is M<sup>r</sup> Stanton. Frenche, iij.
- James Deroche, precher, and Mary his wif; John Bower, seruaunte, Frenchmen; there landlord is M<sup>r</sup> Baekler. Frenche, ij.
- Martyn Fountayne, denizen, a Frenchman; he is an imbroderer. French, j.
- Thomas Hacket, boke bynder, denison; John his sonne. Duch, ij.
- John Varie, broke [*sic*], a Douchman, William Massan, Nicholas Bollenger, John Delalander, William Deshen, John Duran, Michell Fever, minister, and William; these lie in the house of the seid John Varie as gastes; they are all Frencehmen; there landlord is M<sup>r</sup> Johnson, of Norwiche. Frenche, vij.

M<sup>r</sup> Doctor Roman, and John Lowen, his seruaut; and are in the house of Edward Tenche; Stephen Olyuer, moldnaker. Frenteh, ij [sic].  
 James Cornell, a cutter of pearles; he is a Frenchman. French, j.  
 M<sup>r</sup> Delaliarde, M<sup>r</sup> Colinglas, M<sup>r</sup> Trishyboyes, M<sup>r</sup> Deuy Seron, gentilmen, and theire iij seruauantes, all Frenche men, lying in the house of Widowe Woder. Frenche, viij.  
 Adrian Redlegge, minister, and Sisly his wif, a denison; he is a Douchman. Duch, ij.  
 Nicholas Celie and Margaret his wif; Agnes Sertayne, Jone Sartayne, John Celie; Daniell, Phillipe, Paule, Estar, his children, all Duchmen; M<sup>r</sup> Waker their landlord. Duche, ix.  
 Mathewe Frauncis, broker, denisen, Tammykin his wif, and Allen Franklin, his seruauante, Duchmen. Duch, iij.  
 John Ravart and Stafflyn his wif, father to the seid Frauncis; Dekenson their landlord. Duch, ij.  
 Godfray Maskall, broker, denison, Henry Delahay, his seruauante; the Company of Drapers their landlord. Duch, ij.  
 John Ogens, surgeon; Jesper Ogens and Lewyn his wif; Miles, his childe; Mawkin, Katherin, and John, their children; John Henricke, lying in the same house: all Douchmen; there landlorde is M<sup>r</sup> Patricke. Dutch, viij.  
 Bartilmewe, a jeweller; Carill Depownt, his seruauant; John Cole, Pompion John, and Mary, his seruauante[s]; all Duchmen, lyinge within one M<sup>r</sup> Hancotes. Duteh, v.

Thole number of Straungers in Tower Warde ar ... .. CCCCxxxix.  
 videlicet : Whereof :

Duche persons	...	...	...	...	ijjC xxxvj.				
Frenche	...	...	...	...	xliij.	Of the Duche Church	...	...	lxix.
Italians	...	...	...	...	xxij.	Of the Frenche	...	...	lv.
Venesians	...	...	...	...	v.	Of the English	...	...	lxiii.
Portingalles	...	...	...	...	xij.	Of the Italian Church	...	...	vj.
Florentines	...	...	...	...	xij.	Of no church	...	...	CClv.
Spaniardes...	...	...	...	...	vij.				

Of which number of Straungers there ar deuizens .. .. xl.

#### CASTELBAYNARDE WARDE.

##### *Saint Gregories Paryshe.*

Adryan Alarde, hosyer, a Flemmyng, and Paskin his wyfe, and Elias his sonne; and go to the Duche church to servis. Duche persons, iij.  
 Amon de Bisam, weuer, a Wallon borne, and Joan his wyfe, and Rebecca his daughter; and be of the Frenche church. Frenche persons, iij.  
 John de Cord, goldsmythe, a Flemmyng, borne in Andwarpe, and Anne hys wyfe, being of Duche church. Duche persons, ij.  
 Adryan Wanty, taylor, and Flemmyng, borne in Eccllo, and Lewes his wyfe, and Bengelin his sonne; and are of the Duche church. Duche persons, iij.  
 Joyce Barde, painter, a Flemmyng borne, and Mawdelen his wyfe, and are of the Duche church. Duche persons, ij.  
 Antoine Derycke, sylkeweuwer, a Flemmyng, borne in Eccllo, and Annes his wyfe, and ij childerne, Katherine and Annys; and be of the Duche church. Duche persons, iij.  
 Baltezer Clarke, taylor, and borne in Henalt, and Marye hys wife; and be of the Frenche church. Duche persons, ij.  
 Adrian Apart, arrys worker, a Flemmyng, borne in Aldner, and Marye his wife, and ij childerne, called Neske and Margaret and Abraham; and are of the Duche church. Duche persons, v.  
 Nicholas Whosons, goldsmythe, a Flemmyng, borne in Andwarpe, and Katherine his wyfe, and John his sonne; and be of the Italyon church. Duche persons, iij.

- John de Hawne, surgyon, a Flemmyng, borne in Andwerpe, and Katherine his wyfe, and Annys his syster; thre childerne called Alart, Peter, and Gedyon; and are of the Italyon church. Duche persons, vj.
- Nycholas van Dalhuse, weauer, a Flemmyng, borne in Andwarpe, and Adryan his wyfe; and are of the Frenche church. Duche persons, ij.
- Gyles Jacobe, a botton maker, a Flemmyng, borne in Mackelin, and Annys his wyfe, and Anne his dawghter; and be of ye Duche church. Duche persons, iij.
- Peter Mustyan, arrys woorker, a Flemmyng, borne in Bruxelles, and Janikin his wyfe; and are of the Duche church. Duche persons, ij.
- A denyzen. Myghell Senishall, sylkeweauer, a Flemmyng, borne in Dice, and Adryan his wyfe, and ij childerne, Myghell and Marie, borne in England; and M<sup>r</sup> Beare, of Dartford his landlord; and is free denyzen, and ys of the Duche church. Duche persons, iiij.

*Saint Andrewes Paryshe.*

- Myghell Backley, button maker, a Flemmyng, borne in Riceslo, and Katherine his wyfe, and foure childerne, Mathew, Myghell, Frauncis, and Jakalena; M<sup>r</sup> Spagman his landlord; and ys of vj yerres contynuaunce, and goethe to the Duche church. Duche persons, vj.
- A denyzen. James Bawderyck, hattmaker, a Frencheman, borne in Roan, and Margaret his wyfe, Englishewoman; M<sup>r</sup> Seberie his landlord; of xxxviij yerres contynuaunce, free denyzen, and goethe to his paryshe church of S<sup>t</sup> Andrew. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denyzen. John Siliard, arrys woorker, a Flemmyng, borne in Bruxelles, and Alhallowes his wyfe, thre childerne borne here in London, called Abigale, John, and Hester; M<sup>r</sup> Moore, his landlord; and ys free denyzen, of x yerres contynuaunce, and goethe to the paryshe church of S<sup>t</sup> Andrew. Duche persons, v.
- John van Campanhalt, orrys woorker, a Flemmyng, borne in Bruxelles, and Margaret his wyfe, ij childerne called Antoine and Margette; George Hollyce his landlord; and ys but [of] iij yerres contynuaunce, and goethe to the Duche church. Duche persons, iiij.
- A denyzen. Henricke Morrelles, arrys woorker, a Flemmyng, borne in Bruxelles, and Susan his wyfe; M<sup>r</sup> Smythe his landlord; and is free denyzen, of viij yerres contynuaunce, and ys of ye Dutche church. Dutche persons, ij.
- Jacobe van Awcon, arrys woorker, a Flemmyng, borne in Bruxelles, and Leven his wyfe, thre childerne borne beyond sea, and ij here in London, called Jacobe, Abraham, Sara, Adam, David; M<sup>r</sup> White his landlord; and of v yerres contynuaunce, and goethe to the Duche church. Dutche persons, vj.
- A denyzen. Henerie Senishalle, sylke weauer, a Burgonian, borne in Valencia, and Elizabeth his wyfe, thre childerne borne here called Abraham, Jacobe, and Judethe; Thomas Randolf his landlord; free denyzen, of xvij yerres contynuaunce, and ys of the Frenche church. Dutche persons, v.
- Elizabeth Watte Patten, a spyenner of threde, borne in Flaunders, and Antones, her daughter; heir landlodes name she knowethe not, and ys but of viij yerres contynuaunce; she goethe to the Frenche church. Dutche persons, ij.
- A denyzen. Mathew Johnson, botcher, borne in Collen, and Katherine his wyfe, thre childerne borne here called Abraham, Betteris, and Gosons; M<sup>r</sup> Moore, landlord; free denyzen, and of xv yerres contynuaunce, and goethe to the same paryshe church of S<sup>t</sup> Andrewes. Dutche persons, v.
- A denyzen. Garret Vncles, hattmaker, borne in Collen, and Ellin his wyfe, Englyshewoman, and Cornelys Peter, his seruauant; M<sup>r</sup> Cressie, his landlord; free denyzen, of xxij yerres contynuaunce, and goethe to his paryshe church to serveyce. Dutche persons, iij.
- John Cowper, a cobler, a Flemmyng borne; his wyfe is an Englyshe woman borne; he woorkes journey woork abroad; George Hollyce, his landlord; of vij yerres contynuaunce. Dutche persons, ij.



Jesper Holyard, printer, borne in Parris, and Marian his wyfe, an Englyshe woman, and Elizabeth the hir daughter; also John de Fever, in the same house, a printer, and borne in Roan, and Nicholas, his wyfe, with ij childerne, Sara and Anne; M<sup>r</sup> Decrafft, their landlord; and goethe bothe to the Frenche church.

Frenche persons, vij.

Gyles Cloves, borne in Bridges, a frewterer; his landlorde ys William Tybole; free denyzen, of xl yeres contynuaunce; and goethe to his paryshe church.

Dutche persons, j.

*Saint Bennettes Paryshe.*

A denyzen. Mathue Prelio, hattmaker, borne in Angew, and Isabell his wyfe, Englyshewoman; Patrycke Welche his landlord; free denyzen, of xxxiiij yeres contynuaunce, and goethe to the Frenche church.

Dutche persons, j.

A denyzen. Roke Jhonson, imbrotherer, Flemmyng, borne in Barrowe, and Ellen his wyfe, Englyshewoman; foure childerne called Harrie, Danyell, Marthay, and Barbarie; Elyzander (?) his landlord; free denyzen, of xliij yeres contynuaunce.

Dutche persons, v.\*

*Saint Peters Paryshe.*

A denyzen. Dericke Peterson, cobler, borne in Cleaveland, and Annys his wyfe, Peter his son; M<sup>r</sup> Bland landlord; free denyzen, of xl yeres contynuaunce, and goethe to his paryshe church.

Dutche persons, iiij.

*Saint Marie Madeleins Paryshe.*

A denyzen. Dericke Derickson, bottcher, [born] in the Prince of Orrendge countrie, and Ellin his wyfe, Englyshe woman. Peter his sonne, and Hubberd his seruaunt; M<sup>r</sup> Wygges, goldsmythe, his landlord; free denyzen, of xxx yeres contynuaunce, and goethe to his paryshe church there.

Dutche persons, iiij.

*Saint Faythes Paryshe.*

A denyzen. Arnolde Bride, arris woorker, a Flemmyng, borne in Holdner, and Annes his wyfe, Peter and Jacobe, his childerne; Nicholas Myn, his landlord; free denyzen, and goethe to the same paryshe church of S<sup>t</sup> Faythes.

Dutche persons, iiij.

The nombre of the Straungers in this Warde ys ... .. Cxj.

videlicet:				Wherof:		
				Of the Douche Church	...	xlviij.
Douche persons	...	...	iiij <sup>xx</sup> xix.	Of the Frenche Church	...	xv.
Frenche persons	...	...	xij.	Of ye Italian	...	ix.
				Of the Englyshe Church	...	xxxiiij.
				Of noe church	...	vij.
Of all which Straungers are denizens				...	...	xij.

COLMANSTREATE WARDE.

Antoine Emericke, Doucheman, and by his arte a sylkewinder, and in his house are theas persons: Jacus Steven and his wyfe, and her syster Catherine, with an old woman, and foure childerne; all Duche folkes, and goethe to the Dutche church, being no denyzens; and their landlord ys Robert Follantyne.

Dutche persons, ix.

A denyzen. Peter de Ronus and Jane his wyfe, being free denyzen, and thre childerne, Englyshe borne, and a sylke weauer by his arte, and his thre seruauntes, John Werie, Myghell Denier, a mayden named Jane le Broynne, all Duche folkes; and goethe to the Dutche church, and whose landlord is M<sup>r</sup> Leke, of Edmowntone, Justice.

Dutche persons, viij.

John Ferman and Johanne his wyfe, and her syster, with iiij childerne, Burgonnions all borne, and goethe all to the Frenche church, being no denyzens, and of no arte, and his landlord is M<sup>r</sup> Baker, in Bowlane.

Dutche persons, vij.

\* Sic; originally "vj" but the "j" has been crased.



- Godfrey Winioire, the Duche precher, Christian his wyfe, Jacamyn her syster, Douche folkes all, and goethe all to the Douche church, and of no arte; his landlord is M<sup>r</sup> Beesonne. Dutche persons, iij.
- A denyzen. James Clarrys, Frencheman, Catherne his wyfe, with iij childerne, being a denyzen, with ij seruantes, John Shotline and Cornelius, Burgonions borne, and by his arte a sylke weuer; goethe all to the Frenche church, his landlord ys M<sup>r</sup> Backhous, in Cheape. Frenche persons, vij.
- A denyzen. Thomas Byggens, Frenche man, free denyzen, with Ellen his wyfe, Englyshe borne; in his bowse ys Towson Vyot, with James Sawes, bothe Frenchemen, and by their arte quylters; and goethe all to the Frenche church; and his landlord is William Manne. Frenche persons, iij.
- Jaronamie, the Italyon preacher, and Loweraie his wyfe, with her mayden, and a boye; all theas goethe to the Italyan church, and of no arte; and his landlord ys William Manne. Italians, iij.
- A denyzen. Nicholas Remie and Marie his wyfe, free denysons, with ij childerne, and ij maydens, Englyshe borne, and by arte a botton maker; and in his house ys Peter Vandenbacke and Glade Claris, with Frauncis Hardall and Anne his wyfe, all Burgonions, and goethe all to the Frenche church, and hys landladie ys Maistres Barnes, in Chepesyde. Dutche persons, x.
- A denyzen. James Torwynne and Leece his wyfe, Burgonyons, free denyzen, with five childerne Englyshe borne, and ij seruantes, John Large and a mayden seruauant, all Burgonyons, and by his arte a twyster of sylke; goethe all to the Frenche church, and his landlord ys Walter Garrawaye. Dutche persons, ix.
- A denyzen. Hubbarte Rennoldes, Doucheman, free denyson, with Barbara his wyfe, Englyshe borne; and ij seruantes, Burgonions, Riche Smythe, and Jhon Lowen; and by his arte a botcher, and goethe to his paryshe church, and his landlord ys Edwarde Woorssopp. Dutche persons, iij.
- William Masonne, Englysheman borne; in his house ys Catherine Masonne, his wyfe, Douche woman, with John Lowen and Pero his wyfe, and ij daughters Audrian and Margaret, with Gyles Wiyarde, all Douche folkes, and by arte a sylke weauer; and goethe all to the Duche church; and his landlorde ys William Auncell. Dutche folkes, vj.
- In the house of Widowe Tayllor ys James Boxeley and Johanne his wyfe, with one childe, all Duche folkes, and by arte a button maker, and goethe all to the Duche church; and his landladie ys Wedow Tayllor. Duche persons, iij.
- In the house of Xp<sup>o</sup>fer Battay ys Peter Farrake and his wyfe, with his mother, Duche folkes, and of no arte, and goethe all to the Duche church; and his landlord ys Xp<sup>o</sup>fer Battay. Duche persons, iij.
- In the house of Thomas Grimes is his wyfe, a Douchewoman, with her father and mother, Frauncis Peterson and Marie his wyfe, Douche folkes, and goethe to the Duche church. Duche persons, iij.

The nombre of Straungers in this Warde ys ... .. iij<sup>xx</sup>

Wherof:

Douche	...	...	...	...	lxxv.	Of the Douche Church	...	...	xxxv.
Frenche	...	...	...	...	xj.	Of the Frenche Church	...	...	xxxvij.
Italians	...	...	...	...	iiij.	Of ye Italian ...	...	...	iiij.
						Of the Englyshe Church	...	...	iiij.

Of all which Straungers are denizens ... .. vj.

#### CHEAPE WARDE.

*Alhallowes in Honie Lane.*

Oliver Brasse and Henrie Johnson, Douchemen, weauers of sackclothe by their occupacion, and thei goe to the Douche church. Dutche persons, iij.

*The Paryshe of S<sup>t</sup> Laurence.*

Henrie Harper, a Douche man, and a cowper by occupacion, in the house of Antoine Bryncklowe, and he dothe goe to the Douche church.

Duche persons, j.

*S<sup>t</sup> Martins Paryshe.*

Pestered

{ John Deweke, a merchaunt, and Jennett his wyfe, Peter and John, his childerne, Douche borne; Richard Skelder with Troyeken his wyfe, a booke bynder by occupacion, and Douche borne; Lambert Deminger and Layna his wyfe, and vj childerene, Xp'en, John, Mathue, Susanne, Katheren, and Judethe, an orres woorker by his occupacion, Duche borne; Peter Torytan with Martinn his wyfe, and Jone his daughter, an arres woorker by occupacion, Duche borne; all theas dwelling in one house; the land lord Jeoffrey Walkedyne; paying no rent, and are all resorting to the Frenche and Dowche church.

Duche persons, xvij; this house is pestered.

Jerome Gallomoch, a lynnyn weauer, Duche borne, in the house of Thomas Olyuer; and he goethe to the Douche church.

Duche person, j.

Xp'ofe Vanderhan, a botcher by occupacion, Dowche borne, in the house of John Plummer, and resorteth to the sayd paryshe church.

Dutche persons, j.

Godfrey Hammas, with Clerkca his wyfe, Arnold and Susanne, his childerne, being a scoole maister, and dothe resort to the Douche church, dwelling in the house of Thomas Gawdeby; more in the same house, one John de Wildo, with John de Wildo, his sonne, and Seygrei Avendelo, his mayde seruauant, being a scoole maister, Douche borne, and resorteth to the Italian church.

Dutche persons, vij.

A denyzen. Fawkes Garret, a denyzen, a cobler by occupacion, and Dowche borne, with one Xp'ofe Mustmans, his seruauant, and Douche borne; and resorteth to the Douche church.

Dutche persons, ij.

*Saint Myldredes Paryshe.*

Rowlande Foxe, John Hollander, Cornelyous Corne, and Jacobbe van Dale, Douche borne, and persons in the Compter there.

Dutche persons, iiij.

Joyce Dethryke, a Doucheman borne, and ys in the house of Thomas Browne, and dothe resorte to the Frenche church.

Dutche persons, j.

*Saint Marie Woolchurch Paryshe.*

Aryan Brewer, with Troyken his wife, a goldsmythe by occupacion, and one John Moysan, a student; all Douche borne, being in the house of Roger Farthinge, and dothe resorte to the Italian church.

Dutche persons, iij.

*Saint Bennettes \* Sherhog.*

A denyzen. John Cullinn, a denyzen, and a botcher by occupacion, and Margaret his wyfe, and James Tollarde and James Johnson, his seruauantes; all Dowche borne, and dothe resorte all to the saide paryshe church.

Dutche persons, iiij.

*Saint Pancras Paryshe.*

A denyzen. Arnolde Beckman, a denyzen, and a cobler by occupacion, with Angell his wyfe, and Godfrey Hackers and John Emys, his seruauantes; all Dowche borne, and resortes to their owne paryshe church.

Dutche persons, iiij.

Lawrence Hubberde, Dericke Dirickson, and John Bulstone, botchers by occupacion, and all Dowche borne, and doo resorte to the Douche church, being in the howse of George Dirickson, and his seruantes, him self an Inglyshe man.

Dutche persons, iij.

\* Paryshe struck out here.

The nombre of Straungers in this Warde ys	...	...	...	...	...	...	1.
videlicet :							
Douche persons	...	...	...	...	...	...	1.
Wherof :							
Of the Douche Church	...	...	...	...	...	...	xxvj.
Of ye Frenche	...	...	...	...	...	...	j.
Of ye Italian Church	...	...	...	...	...	...	x.
Of the Englyshe	...	...	...	...	...	...	ix.
In the Compter	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij.
Of all which Straungers are denizens	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij.

## BREADSTRETE WARDE.

*Saint Martins, in Frydaistrete.*

- A denyzen. Arnolde Delarewe, denyzen, and a sackclothemaker, was borne in Torney; his wyfe, borne in Arras; and v childerne, borne all in London; a mayde named Amiat, borne in Arras; and his man sernaunt, Robert a Price, also in Arras, all under Kinge Phillip, and haue been repairing to the Frenche church longe; and Richard Gaywood, landlorde. Dutche persons, ix.
- Nicholas Frappe, gent<sup>r</sup>, and no denyzen, with his wyfe, and iij childerne, one mayde named Annatt, and one man sernaunt called Symon Robarte, borne were borne [*sic*] all in Torney vnder Kinge Philip, and are of the Frenche church; Richard Gawood, landlord. Dutche persons, vij.
- John Bontyfler, sackcloth maker, and no denyzen, with ij men sernautes named Gyles Bokarte and John Clynckard, were borne all in Torney vnder King Philip, and are of the Frenche church; Richard Gawood, landlord. Dutche persons, iiij [*sic*].
- Barbara de Visereye, and Marie her syster, bothe wedowes, were borne in Torney, ij childerne borne in Arras vnder Kinge Philip, and are repairing to the Frenche church; landlord, Richard Gawood. Dutche persons, iiij.
- Marie Borne, no denyzen, was borne in Torney, vnder Kinge Phillip; makethe threde for sackcloth, and goethe to the Frenche church; Richard Gawood, landlord. Dutche persons, j.
- Humfrey Bullock, no denyzen, was borne in Morles, in Bretanye, and remayneth in the house of Richard Goores, salter, and ys one of the Frenche church. Dutche persons, j.
- Leuen Vanderscelte, no denyzen, a merchaunt, borne in Gaunte; ys in a house of Antoine Gammage, salter, apointed there by the Lorde Mayere of London. Dutche persons, j.

*Trynytie Paryshe.*

- A denyzen. Hubrighte Marten, a botcher, a free denyzen, and Peter his wyfe, were borne at Bredo, vnder Kinge Philip; and dothe repaire to the paryshe church, where he dwelleth [*sic*]; Robert Chanceye, carpenter, landlord. Dutche persons, ij.

*S<sup>r</sup> Margaret Moyses.*

- A denyzen. John Garrett, a cobler, being a free denyzen, and Agnes Garret his wyfe, were bothe borne in Neyre, a towne vnder the Duke of Horne; and hathe his journeyman one Gysbright Johnson, denyzen, borne in Guillieke land, vnder the Duke of Cleve; repaireth to this his paryshe church; Thomas Houghe, landlorde. Dutche persons, ij.
- A denyzen. Godfrey Portone, botcher, a free denyzen, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, hathe by an Inglyshe woman ij childern called Roger and Isabelle, borne in London, and hathe ij journeymen, named John Harrysson, borne in Swolle, a free towne vnder the Emperour, and John Adams, borne in Hillabick, in Guylich lande, vnder the Duke of Cleve; the sernautes be no denyzens, but resorte with their master vnto the Duche church, but the wyfe and her ij childerne unto this her paryshe church; Roger Clarke, salter, landlord. Dutche persons, v.

*S<sup>t</sup> Austeins Paryshe, at Pawles Gate.*

A denyzen. Harrye Huskin, cobler, a deuyzen, borne in Settmynster, vnder the Emperor, hathe a wyfe borne under ye Duke of Cleve, and j seruant named Gylberd Barnes, borne at Deste, vnder the Emperor, a denyzen, and thei doo resorte vnto the paryshe church, wherof thei be; and John Berde, landlord. Dutche persons, iij.

Romballe Johnson, a straungers sonne borne in Englande, hathe a wyfe and a childe borne at Dyste, vnder the Emperour, but there rome is smalle, and for servys do vse Pawles Crosse on the Sonndais; William Mason, landlord. Dutche persons, iij.

*S<sup>t</sup> Nicholas Coldabey, in Olde Fyshestrete.*

John Fyshe, of London, fyshemonger, hathe maryed one Hayleken, borne in Andwerpe, vnder Kinge Phillip, and hathe repaired to her paryshe church v yeres. Thomas Rainscrofte, landlord. Dutche persons, j.

Marten Archarde, no fre denyzen, dwellethe within William Benell, blacksmythe, and was borne in Closelande, vnder Fardinandos Dononen [*sic*, Dominion], and goethe to the Duche church. Dutche persons, j.

*S<sup>t</sup> Peters and Marie Magdalens Paryshe.*

Jerome Bacle, goldsmythe, and no free denyzen, remayneth in the house of M<sup>r</sup> Eglestone, goldsmythe, was borne in Armentiers, vnder Kinge Phillipe, and came ouer in December last to seake worke, and seameth to be of the Frenche church. Dutche persons, j.

John Roger, goldsmythe, and no free denyzen, borne in Artoys, in Pyckerdie, remayneth in the house of M<sup>r</sup> Eglestone, goldsmythe, and came ouer in Julie last, and seameth to be of the church [*sic*]. Dutche persons, j.

The nombre of all the Straungers in this Warde ys ... .. xlvj.  
videlicet :

Douche persons ... .. xlvj.

Wherof :

Of the Douche Church ... .. iij.

Of the Frenche Church ... .. xxvij.

Of the Englyshe ... .. xj.

Of noe church ... .. iij.

Of all which Straungers are denizens ... .. vij.

*CORDEWAYNERSTRETE WARDE.**S<sup>t</sup> Antolins Paryshe.*

Starling Drumnant and Olyuer Colter, ij Scottyshe men, are dwelling with M<sup>r</sup> Frauncis Robinson. Scottes, ij.

Jackes Vandiewes, a Frenche boye, dwelling with M<sup>r</sup> William Hodgeson, a merchauntayllor. Frenche persons, j.

Margaret Bystres and Marye Martyns, two Douche maydes, are dwelling with one Frauncis Higham, draper. Dutche persons, ij.

Garrett Williamson, a Doucheman, dwelling in the church yard, who came onely for relygion, within M<sup>r</sup> Starkey, and goethe to the Douche church. Dutche persons, j.

John Forte and Nicholas Larse, Frenchemen, and seruantes with Edward Bower; thei goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, ij.

*Bowe Paryshe.*

Hughe Bradley, mercer, hathe to his wyfe one Mawdelyn, being borne in Andwarpe, in Brabant, and hathe in his house theas persones following, videlicet: Philippus vane Demere, a buryoyce of Andwarpe, and hathe bein here ij yeres & di<sup>r</sup> for relygion, and vsethe to the churches apointed for straungiers; Peter Panycocke, being also bannysht, and vsethe to the straunge churches; Mawdelin van Delene, seruante to the saide Hughe; Antonye Williamson, a boye whom the saide Bradleis wyfe brought ouer with her. Dutche persons, v.



Edmonde Gresham hathe in his house a mayde seruaut, whose name ys Audryane Ossecopes, and vsethe her maisters paryshe church. Dutche persons, j.  
 Wedowe Fyshe, whose husbond was a denyzen, hathe ij men seruauntes named John Gatton and Mathew Flower, bouthe Douchemen borne, and vsethe their paryshe church of Bowe aforesaide. Dutche persons, iij.

*Saint Bennettes Sherehogge.*

Cornelys Spiering, borne at Andwarpe, a phisycon, with ij men seruauntes, named Fraus de Behourte, of Andwarpe, and Cornelys Spiring, of Andwarpe, and thei all goe to the Italian church; and payethe his rent unto M<sup>r</sup> Thesnoll. Dutche persons, iij.

*Saint Jonnes in Walbrooke.*

Lucas de Here, of Gaunt, in Flaunders, a painter, with Elenor his wyfe, Lyeuen de Vous, of Gaunt, his man seruaunt, a maide seruaunt named Maykin Mynshern, and also one Adryan, a Doucheman, of Maydestone; and all theas goe unto the Douche church; and payethe his rent unto M<sup>r</sup> Gardener. Dutche persons, v.

The nombre of Straungers in this Warde ys					...	...	...	...	xxv.	
videlicet:						Wherof:				
Douche persons	...	...	...	...	xx.	Of ye Douche Church	...	...	ix.	
Frenche	...	...	...	...	ijj.	Of the Frenche	...	...	ij.	
Scottes	...	...	...	...	ij.	Of the Italian	...	...	ijj.	
						Of the Englyshe	...	...	xj.	

Of the which Straungers are denizens ... .. nil.

CANDELWYKE STREATE WARDE.

*Saint Marie Abchurch.*

A denyzen. Jeremyas Akerman, of Andwerpe, Doucheman, coumfetmaker, came for relygion; Annys his wyfe, Francis de Heamell and Danyell Mens, seruauntes; all theas goe to their paryshe church. Dutche persons, iij.

A denyzen. Marten van der Sand, of Bridgys, Ducheman, goldsmythe, came hither for his scyence, and goethe unto the Italian church; Perryne his wyfe; Lodwyke Mantowe, his seruaunt, borne in Barrowe, and Marie his wyfe; Alexander Dormall, of Andwerpe, his seruaunt; all theas iij goe to the Douche church. Dutche persons, v.

A denyzen. Steven de Mettes, button maker, of Oldynar, Ducheman, came for relygion; Elizabethhe his wyfe; Jone de Mettes, Manuell de Mettes, Debora de Mettes, Katherin de Mettes, Steven de Mettes, his childerne, and Garrett van der Guyton, his seruaunt; all theas goe to their paryshe church. Dutche persons, viij.

✓ A denyzen. Gregorie Caster, of Luke, Doucheman, musycian, Elizabethhe his wyfe, Cicille his dawghter, Judythe, Hestor, and Gregorie, his childerne; all theas goe unto their paryshe church. Dutche persons, vj.

A denyzen. Henryke Koylle, of Bream, Ducheman, goldsmythe, came for his seynce; Elizabethhe his wyfe; Bastian van Bearn, of Andwarpe, Edwarda Eckhoff, of Bream, his seruauntes; all theas goe to their paryshe church. Dutche persons, iij.

A denyzen. Moyses Fawken, of Hambrough, Doucheman, goldsmythe, and came for his scyence; James Fawkins, George Barnerd, his seruauntes; all theas goe to their paryshe church. Dutche persons, iij.

Wycker Krowes, of Swolle, Doucheman, and Peter Wyman, of Cullen, Ducheman, joynors, woorking within Raynold Straunge, Inglysheman; theas ij goe to no church. Dutche persons, ij.

A denyzen. Melcher van Has, of Holland, Ducheman, merchaunt; Tannakin his wyfe, Tannakin his daughter, Tobias his sonne, Elizabethhe his maide seruaunt; all theas goe to their paryshe church. Dutche persons, v.



William Courten, of Menen, in Flaunders, Doucheman, hatmaker, and came for relygyon, with Margaret his wyfe, Jannakyn his daughter, Jacomyn and Tannaken, his mayde seruantes; all theas goe to the Douche church.

Dutche persons, v.

Arnold Wolfe, of Tylte, Ducheman, merchaunt, goethe to the Italian church; Katherin Ellen, his maide seruaut, goethe to the Duche church.

Dutche persons, ij.

Antoine Answick, of Mehellen, Ducheman, merchaunt, goethe to the Italian church; Marie of Seven Bareckes, his maide seruaut, goethe to the Douche church.

Dutche persons, ij.

✓ Markus Gerott, of Bridgis, painter, Ducheman, came for relygyon; Philippus de la Valla his seruaut; Markus Gerott, his sonne; all theas goe to the Douche church.

Dutche persons, iij.

Simon Johnson, cobler, Doucheman; goethe to his paryshe church. Dutche persons, j.

*S<sup>t</sup> Nicholas Paryshe.*

denyzen. Wedowe Cristian, postmaisters wyfe, Elkin Pulliarde, her mother, Elizabeth Softing, her dawghter, Lucas Fryze, Doucheman, her seruaut, Katherine Myll, her seruaut; all theas goe unto their paryshe church.

Dutche persons, vj.

Gyles de la Ville, merchaunt, Doucheman, Antoine de la Ville, his soune; Hans van Huylle, his seruaut; theas thre haue their passeporte to departe, and are lodged in the sayde Wedowe Cristians house.

Dutche persons, iij.

Pestred { Philippus van Inkart, gent', Cornelys Lanslatt, gent', Antoine Dublet, gent', Tussen Pottes and John Wolfe, seruantes, theas v haue their pasport to departe; Antoine Melech, merchaunt, Pawelles Merettes, and Garrett Cossyll, seruantes; Stephen Pelsier, Doucheman, merchaunt, Garret Bawke, jueller, Ducheman; Bartram Cleremount, a post; Hans Wolters, merchaunt, Hans his seruaut, theas ij goe to the Douche church; Doctor Severin, one of the Douche church; Hans Bowhosen, sarves for the Lotterie, and goethe unto the Douche church; Godfrey Wagraunt alies Father, Doucheman, and goethe to the Italian church; all theas are lodged in the saide Wedowe Crystians house.

Dutche persons, xvij.

*Saint Martens Paryshe.*

Hendricke Harmans, of Turnolde, weaver, Lemkin his wyfe, came for relygyon; Hendricke Harmans, his sonne; Tannaken Harmans, his daughter; Margett Markes, his seruaut; all theis goe to their paryshe church.

Dutche persons, vj.

Pestred { Gyles Hoffnagle, Georges Hoffnagle, James Hoffnagle; James Caret, their seruaut; Lewen de Browne, of Gent, merchaunt, Ducheman, came for relygyon, Leven his wyfe, Katherin de Browne, Jayne de Browne, his daughters; Esias Bies, of Bridges, Ducheman, Vrsula his wyfe, Awdrian Bies, his daughter; theas saye that thei goe to Meydston to receyve [*sic*], and all theas are lodged in ye same house, being merchautes, of Andwerpe.

Dutche persons, xj.

William Coxe, of Andwerpe, Ducheman, and Amarusken his wyfe, came for relygyon; Susanne and Sara, hys daughters; Dingen his mayde, lodged in the same house; Reynolde Pastor, of Andwerpe, Doucheman, Dingen his wyfe, came for religion, Abraham his sonne; all theas goe to the Douche church.

Dutche persons, viij.

Gysbright Dormoll, of Gent, merchaunt, Katherin his wyfe, cam for religion; Gysbright Dormoll, his sonne, Margett Dormoll, his daughter; Marie, Elizabeth, and Clayre, his seruantes, M<sup>r</sup> Markins, of Gent, Doucheman, Leonard van Bruge, his seruaut; all theas goe to the Douche church.

Douche persons, ix.

*S<sup>t</sup> Myghells Paryshe.*

A denyzen.	Rowlande Arton, Ducheman, painter, goethe to his paryshe church.	Dutche persons, j.
A denyzen.	Robarte Leoman, of Rusle in Flaunders, merchaunt, Jacomyn his wyfe, Mighell Leoman, Mechelen Leoman, Margaret Leoman, Mary Leoman, Katherin Leoman, Mawdelin Leoman, his childerne; Cristopher Spilbe, Martyne Scrules, his seruauntes; all theis goe to their paryshe church; and payethe his rent to Richarde Vyolett, in Theamestrete.	Dutche persons, x
Very sore pestered.	Cornelles de Vos, merchaunt, goethe to the Frenche church; Peter van de Broge, of Oldynar, Ducheman; John Valiant, of Midelborowe, merchaunt; theas ij goe to the Douche church; Michell de la Hove, of Vallancine, goethe to the Douche church; John Williamson, of Barrowe, Doucheman, Tamaken, his wyfe, came for religion, and theas ij goe to no church and haue not receaved in ij yeres; Lysken, Barbell, Willinken, Esdras, his childerne; Greatkin his mayde; Marie his mother; M <sup>r</sup> Edwardes, Doucheman, lodged in the same howse; Cornelis Johnson, Doucheman, of Delfe, bookeseller, and came for religion; Matheu his wyfe; John Cornelis, James Cornelis, his sonnes; John Johnson, of Arnewe, laborer; John Johnson, Doucheman, brickleyer; all theas goe to the Douche church; <u>more vij maryuers which came from the shippes in the Westcountrie.</u>	xxvj Dutche persons.

This house is verie sore pestered, and verie lothsom and noysome.

John Sweare, in Gelderlande, botcher, goethe to his paryshe church; Oriande Frauncis, of Gearkin, in Holland.

The nombre of all the Straungers in this Warde ys	...	Cxlx.
	videlicet:	
Douche persons	... ..	Cxlx.
	Wherof:	
Of the Douche Church	... ..	iiij <sup>xx</sup> xj.
Of the Englyshe Church	... ..	lvj.
And of noe church	... ..	ij.
Of all which Straungers are denizens	... ..	x.

**The hole number of Straungers ASWELL DENIZENS**  
 AS OTHERS WITHIN THE CITIE OF LONDON AND THE  
 LIBERTIES THEROF AR ... ..

iiij<sup>M</sup> C vj.

	Wherof:	
Duche parsons	... .. iiij <sup>M</sup> CC iiij <sup>xx</sup> viij.	
French parsons	... .. vC iiij <sup>xx</sup> vij.	
Vynetians and Italians	... .. lv.	
Spannyardes	... .. lxxj.	
Scottes	... .. xlvij.	
Garmans	... .. xxj.	
Polomans	... .. v.	
Portingales	... .. xxij.	
Danes	... .. j.	
Florentynes	... .. xix.	
Jenoways	... .. viij.	
Neapolitans	... .. ij.	
Of wiche number of Straungers there ar denizens	... ..	iiijC lxxv.
	Whereof:	
Of the Duche Church	... .. j <sup>M</sup> iiijC.	
Of the Frenche Church	... .. j <sup>M</sup> ix.	
Of the Italian Church	... .. Cxxxij.	
Of their Parrishe Churches	... .. ixC iiij <sup>xx</sup> .	
Of no church	... .. vC iiij <sup>xx</sup> v.	

**Hereafter** ENSUE THE LIBERTIES AND EXEMPT JURYSIDICIONS NYGHE ADIOYNYNGE TO THE CYTIE OF LONDON, ACCORDINGE TO THE ORDER LATELY TAKEN WITHIN THE SAME CYTIE FOR THE CERTYFICATE OF THE NAMES OF ALL STRAUNGERS WITHIN THE SAME, &c.

THE CYTIE OF WESTMINSTER, AND THE LYBERTYES THEROF.

- Elizabeth Broylman, wydowe, kepinge a cutlers shoppe, borne in Douchland, with Clement Harryson and Joyce Williams, her servantes, and also one Ellen Cowyn, lyinge in the sayd widowes house; all Duch folkes, and go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes in the Feyldes. Douche persones, iiij<sup>or</sup>.
- Peter Nicolson, glasier, borne in Douchlande, a denyzen, with John Hamkins, his man servante, and Elizabeth Cynante, his mayde servante; all which go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes in the Feyldes. Douche persones, iij.
- Nicholas Orshawe, clockmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denyzen, with Laurence Dauntou, his servant, a Frenchman, and one Peter Doute, his servant, a Douchman, which go [to] the Frenche and Douche church. French persones, ij; Douch person, j.
- John de Fortune, graver, borne in Fraunce, a denyzen, and James Lewis, a stonecutter, a Burgonyan, who lyeth in the said Fortunes howse, painge rente to him by the weeke; they goe bothe to the Frenche church. Frenche, j; Douch, j.
- Stephen Keeneway, Henry Pynne, Frenchmen; Wolswayne Beber, John Tarworke, Hans Vanlove, and Mathew Fowlers, Douchmen; all these are servauntes to Davy de Layes, goldsmyth, an Inglisshman. The said Stephen and Henry go to the French church; Wolswayne, John, and Hans, to the Douch church: and the said Mathewe to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes in the Feyldes. French persones, ij; Douche persones, iiij.
- Dyddy Bonner, goldsmyth, a Frenchman, and denizen, goinge to the French church; Martyn Fredericke, surgeon, Douchman, and denyzen, with Jane his wyfe, Mary and Fessan, theyre daughters, John Fosscun, theyre servante; which Martyn payeth rente by the weeke to the sayd Dyddy, and goeth to the parishe church of Saynt Martynes in the Feyldes. French, j; Douch persones, v.
- Alexander Stephens, goldsmyth, Dochman, with Annys Stephens, his wyfe, who lye in the sayd Diddy his howse, payinge rente weekly to the sayd Diddy; he goeth to the Duch church, and she to the parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feyldes. Douch persones, ij.
- James Depry, a Burgonyon, a taylor, and denizen, with Androwe Beterne and Charles Gilbert, Burgonions; William Mighell, Scott, and John Chaffe, Frenchman, his servantes; which John goeth to the French church, the rest to the parishe of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feyldes. Burgonions, ij; Scott, j; French, j.
- Barbara Sussex, Duchwoman, wyfe to John Sussex, Englyshman, joyner, goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes in the Feyldes; John Afarrar and James Resmond, Burgonyons, theyre servantes, go to the French church; and William Walwanganboroughe and Hobbard Vanbredowe, Duchmen, theyre servauntes, go to the Duch church. Douch persones, iiij; Burgonyons, ij.
- John Messen, Doucheman, servante to John Wesson, joyner, goeth to the French church; and Harman Gower, Davye Henryck, Peter Wee, and Hans van Haffeyld, Duchemen, the sayd Messons servauntes, go to the Duch church. Duch persones, v.
- Robert Shewines, Scott, servante to Thomas Putrell, Englishman, joyner, goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes in the Feyldes. Scott, j.
- John Emdon, Duchman, servante to Mathew Senett, Englishman, cutler, goeth to the Duch church. Duche, j.
- Philip Carle, Burgonyon, servaunte to William Jesper, Englishman, joyner, goeth to the French church. Burgonyon, j.
- James Wolforde, prynter, Douchman, and a denyzen, and Katherine his wyfe; they go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes in the Feyldes; and one Bastyan Gwates, prynter, Duchman, lyeth in the said Wolfordes howse, and goeth to the Duche church. Duch persones, iij.

- Peter Tunye, shomaker, a denyzen, with Denger his wyfe, and Harry Mylton, his servante, all Douche, and goe to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes in the Feyldes. Douche persones, iij.
- Harbard Androwes, Duchman, servante to John Basebrowne, Englishman, shomaker, goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feyldes. Douche, j.
- Henry Morres, shomaker, Duchman, a denyzen; he goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes in the Feylde. Duche, j.
- Patrick Fyffe, jackmaker, a Scott, and a denizen, and John Story, a Scott, his servant, go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes in the Feyldes. Scottes, ij.
- John Linde, musicion, and John Philips, musicion, Scottes, lyinge in the same Fyffes howse, go sometyme to the Quenes Majesties Chappell and sometyme to Powles; and one Symonde Waters, a Frenchman, without a master, lyinge in the same howse, goeth to the French church. Scottes, ij; Frenche, j.
- M<sup>r</sup> Francis Hakes, gent', Duchman, and a denizen, servante to the Quenes Majestie, with M<sup>rs</sup> Barbury his wife; Jane Brisselles, theyre servante, and Dericke Hawke, there servant, a taylor; all Duch, and go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feyldes. Duch persones, iij.
- Harman Backer, shomaker, Duchman, a denyzen, and James Johnson, Duchman, his servante, which both go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Fyldes; and Gilbert Baker, Duchman, servant to the sayde Backer, who goeth to the Duche church. Duch persones, iij.
- Reynolde Tyves, Cornelys Johnson, John Mowse, Garrett Akers, and Peter Armester, Douchmen, servantes to John Martyn, Englishman, berebrewer, go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feyldes. Duch persones, v.
- Yongham Leonarde, denyzon, Lewke Leonarde his brother, and Garret Kenepe, denyzen, all Duchmen, and coblers, and go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feyldes. Duch persones, ij.
- Nicholas Lyzard, paynter, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes in the Feyldes. French, j.
- Aman Bregneaus, hempdresser, Barbara his wife, and Barbara his mother, James Fawkener and John Corles, his servantes, all French folkes, and go to the French church. French persones, v.
- James Tyne, goldsmyth, denyzen, and Mathew his wife, both Duch, go to S<sup>t</sup> Martynes in the Feyldes. Duch persones, ij.
- Paule Oblen, taylor, borne in Duchlonde, and a denyzen, with Madlyne his wyfe, and Dennys Weller, his servante, who go to the Dutch church. Duch persones, iij.
- Roger Beeke, shomaker, Duchman, a denyzen, with Alys his wyfe, and Jasper his servante, who goe to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feyldes. Duch persones, iij.
- Cornelys Godfrey, taylor, Duchman, a denyzen, with Lenard his wyfe, Harman Rocket, his servant, which go to S<sup>t</sup> Martyns Church in the Fieldes; Tyse Dorman, John Goode, Jasper Wisnam, Leonard Bromswicke, his servantes, who goe to the Duche church. Duch persones, vij.
- Rowlande Robinson, shomaker, denyzen, and Mighell Bockett, his servante, both Duche, and go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes in the Feyldes. Duch persones, ij.
- John Welder, jerkyn maker, dwellinge with Rycherde Wyer, Englishman, and goeth to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feyldes. Duch, j.
- John Lybert, taylor, a denizen, with Beues Lybert and Adrian Michael, his servantes, all Duche, and go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feyldes. Duch persones, iij.
- John Gillabote, cofermaker, Duchman, and denizen, with Goodly his wyfe, Peter theyre sonne, and Mary Blunder, theyre servante, who go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feyldes. Duch persones, iij.
- Anthony Tryser, crosbowe maker, Frenchman, a denizen, with Margaret his wyfe, Gregory Ortose, theyre servante, and one John Synmans, gent', lyinge in the sayd Trysers howse, who go to the French church. French persones, iij.



Henry Stynt, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen, with Simonde Brewer, his servante, who goe to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes in Westminster. Duch persones, ij.

Peter Tredder, goldsmyth, Duchman, and a denizen, who [*sic*] Izabell his wyfe, who go the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes. Duch persones, ij.

Hans Hunter, armorer, Duchman, a denyzen; and James Croker, shomaker, Duchman, and denyzen, with Elizabeth his wyfe; who go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes. Duch persones, iij.

William Puffender, smyth, a denizen, and Harman Ryder, shomaker, a denizen, with Agnes his wyfe, and Yongham Johnson, theyre servant, all Duche folkes, and go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes. Duch persones, iij.

The French Cardynall, lyinge in Haus Hunters howse, hath to the number of xl<sup>th</sup> servants. French persones, xl [*sic*].

Peter Skynke, herebeater, Duchman, and a denizen, with Doroty his wyfe, who go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feildes. Duch persones, ij.

Bartylmewe Monane, pikemaker, Duchman, a denizen, with Gartred his wyfe, and one Wydowe Collen, Duchwoman, who goe to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feildes. Duch persones, iij.

William Hane, goldsmyth, Duchman, and denizen, and goeth to the Duch church. Duch, j.

Anthony Barkhowse, taylor, Duchman, denyzen, and Albert his servaunte, and Thomas Johuson and Philipp Cornelys, his servantes, who go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes in the Feildes. Duch persones, iij.

Leonarde Harman, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen; with Danyell Cowper, his servante, and Henryek Awkyn, taylor, dwellinge in the same Harmans house; payinge rent to one Mr<sup>s</sup> Foskewe; all which go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns. Duch persones, iij.

Cumber Combersony, Duchman, dwellinge with Robert Cudd, glasier, Englishman, and Nicholas van Came, couerlett maker, go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes. Duch persones, ij.

Garrat Johnson, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen, with Mary his wyfe, Lambert Mollyn, Tylman Fysher, and John Johnson, theyre servantes, which go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns. Duch persones, v.

Arnolde Johnson, taylor, denyzen, Duchman, and Nicholas Francis, taylor, denizen, go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns. Duch persones, ij.

Dericke Horne, taylor, denizen; Francis Boll, Dennys Frantyne, Frederick Smyth, and Nicholas Wolsone, his servantes; all Duch, and go to the Duch church. Duch persones, v.

George Ireland, jackmaker, Scotte, a denyzen, with Davy Ireland, his servante, and Hugh Wilson, butcher, who go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feild. Duch persones, iij.

Denrycke Gorly, taylor, Duchman, and John Pyttes and John Myngen, his servantes, lyinge in Wydowe Thomsons howse, and go to the Duch church. Duch persones, iij.

Arnolde Derickson, paynter, Duchman, and Xp<sup>o</sup>fer Sowlofe, his servante, which go to the Duch church. Duch persones, ij.

Garret Mone, taylor, Duchman, and his wyfe, a Duche woman, goe to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns. Douch persones, ij.

Harvy Perrowse, joyner, Frenchman, denyzen, Dennys Tarrer and Henry Fowle, his servantes, who goe to the French church. French persones, iij.

Mary Percyall, French woman, goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martynes. French, j.

John Shewte, taylor, Duchman, and a denizen, and Elizabeth his wyfe, John Mowser and Peter Martyn, his servantes, who go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes, in Westminster. Duch persones, iij.

Antony Nicholas, cutler, Duchman, and a denizen, with Isber his wyfe, and John Watelman, theyre servante, which go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Martyns in the Feildes. Duch persones, iij.

Margaret Reynoldes, Duchwoman, dwellinge with one Davy Williams, an Englishman, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarett. Duche, j.



- Olyver Folkes, smyth, Duchman, dwellinge with Olyver Holte, Englishman, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margerettes. Duch, j.
- Arnolde Morres, shomaker, Duchman, servaunte to Nicholas Cotlet, Englishman, shomaker, goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes, in Westminster. Duch, j.
- Peter Longe and Gilbert Garret, Duchmen, servantes to John Brayes, taylor, go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes. Duch persones, ij.
- Barnardyn Bastian, myllener, Italion, and denizen, and Nicholas Bastian, his servante, go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes. Italion persones, ij.
- Laurens Lyzar, Duchman, goldsmyth, a denyzen, and Cornelys Deryekson, shomaker, denizen, go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Duch persones, ij.
- John Dewmelane, clockinaker, Frenchman, and John Jente and Michaell Salomon, his servantes, go to the French church. French persones, iij.
- John Kinge, Duchman, servante to Thomas Castell, Englyshman, taylor, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Duch, j.
- Peter Hubaldew, Italion, servant to the Quenes Maiesty, and tenaunte to one M<sup>r</sup> Stanton. Italion, j.
- Henry Thompson, Scott, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Scott, j.
- Henry Harry, Duchwoman, lyveth by her labor, and goeth to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Duch, j.
- Lewys Clarke, Frenchman, a laborer, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. French, j.
- Claudius Hollybarne, scolemaster, denizen, and John Henrycke, his vs her, Frenchmen, and goe to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. French persones, ij.
- Gosson Payne, taylor, Duchman, a denizen, and John Slynke and Arnolde Pilgrym, his servantes, and go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Duch persones, iij.
- Susan Cleve, Duchwoman, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Duch, j.
- Peter Shilkyns and Nicholas Take, Douchmen, servantes to John Quessenborowe, Englishman, shomaker, and go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Duch persones, ij.
- Katheryne More, cooke, and Warnard John, shomaker, denizen, and his wyfe, all Duch, and go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Duch persones, iij.
- Garrett Williamsonne, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen, with Bastian Franchery and Edwarde Gray, his servantes, who go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Duch persones, iij.
- Thomas Browne, a Scotte, servant to John Thompson, a victualer; Jane, the wyfe of the sayde Thompson, and Johan Nycolson, her mayde, which go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Scottes, iij.
- John Droney, gardiner, Frenchman, and Jane Clyerne and Jane Johnson, his maydes, Scottes, who go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. French, j; Scottes, ij.
- John Coventry, laborer, Scott, with Elizabeth his wyfe, who go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Scottes, ij.
- John Bartylnewe, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen, with Ellen his wyfe, who goe to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Duch persones, ij.
- Ellen Gardiner, wyfe to Richerd Gardiner, Englishe man, and Cornelys Johnson, a cowper, and denizen, both Duche folkes, and go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Duch persones, ij.
- Arnolde Derickson, drayman, denizen, and Agnes his wyfe, and John Longe, denizen, one of the Quenes bedemen of S<sup>t</sup> Stephens, all Duche, and go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Duch persones, iij.
- John Stoke, carver, an Italion, and a denizen; and John Lowe, drayman, denizen, with Barbara his wyfe, and Mathew theyre some, and Henrye Johnson, a drayman and denizen, all Duche, and goe to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Italion, j; Duch persones, iij.
- Roger Jourden, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen, with his wyfe, and two sonnes, and one James Holfe, his servante; and he ys tenaunte to one William Fascrafte; and go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Duch persones, v.
- John Johnson, cobler, Duchman, and denizen, with his two children; he ys tenaunte to William Fascraft, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margaretes. Duche persones, iij.

John Beckett, a Dane borne, dwellinge with John Mighell, fawknor, Englishman, goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes. Dane, j.

Marson Garret, Frenchwoman, the wyfe of John Garret, Englishman, the Quenes servante, with Peter Furre, her sonne, who go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes. French persones, ij.

Francis Drigo, shomaker, Duchman, a denizen, with Elizabeth his daughter, and William Longe, a priest, which go to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes. Duch persones, iij.

Joyse Westell, alias Page, Douchman, denizen, and goeth to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes, Duch, j.

John Clyve, Duchman, dwellinge with James Persy, glasier, an Englishman, who goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes, in Westminster. Duch, j.

Edwarde Hane, shomaker, Duchman, and tenaunt to M<sup>rs</sup> Cavell, wydowe, and Reynold Assem, taylor, Duchman, denizen, and ys tenaunte to Gyles Hardwe[er]e. Duch persones, ij.

William Yowland, joyner, Frenchman, and denizen, with his wyfe, and John Manfeylde, theyre servant, who goe to the French church. French persones, iij.

Edwarde Cottanses, Duchman, with John Mase, his servante, who goe to the Duche church. Duch persones, ij.

John Burges, Jerkin maker, Duchman, and denizen, who ys tenaunte to one Cutbert White. Duch, j.

William Masson, farror, Duchman, and tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Smarte, who goeth to the Duch church. Duch, j.

Bennet Nicholas, cutler, Duchman, a denizen, with his wyfe; William Williamson, brewer, a denizen, and his wyfe; Peter Williamson, denizen, and his wyfe; all Duche, and tenauntes to one M<sup>r</sup> Gardener, and goe to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Clementes. Duch persones, vj.

Philip Royns, victualer, and tenaunte vnto M<sup>r</sup> Robinson; Peter Scate, shomaker, and tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Smyth; and Mighell Graynes, taylor, and tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Carre, with his wyfe; all Duch folkes, and denizens, and go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Clementes. Duch persones, iiij.

Francis Arnolde, taylor, Duchman, and Francis Dennyys, his servante, who go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Clementes. Duch persones, ij.

Widowe Vysby, Duchwoman, a denizen, and tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Gye; and John Noble, Duchman, servante to Johnson, the shomaker, Englishman; and they go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Clementes. Duch persones, ij.

John Hessinck, shomaker, Duchman and denizen, who ys tenaunte to Sir William Hollys, knight, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Clementes. Duche, j.

Sabbon Rosse and Cornelys Borne, Duchmen, and servantes to John Scoffer, blacksmyth, Englishman, who goe to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Clementes. Duch persones, ij.

Margaret Barnesdale, the wyfe of John Barnesdale, victualer, John Ashton, taylor, and Mary his wyfe, and Wydowe Marder, all Scottes, and do goe to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Margarettes. Scottes, iiij.

Godfrey Harryson, brucr, Duchman, a denizen, and John Albert, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen. Duch persones, ij.

Davy Delicke, cutler, Frenchman, denizen, and his wyfe, a Frenchwoman. French persones, ij.

Arnold Woode, taylor, Duchman, and a denizen, with Gartride his wyfe, and John Hill, Duchman, servant to Raph Walton, taylor, an Englishman. Duch persones, iij.

The number of Straungers inhabitinge within the Cyty of Westminster

and the Lyberties thereof ys ... .. CCCix.

ynde:

Duchemen	...	...	...	...	CCxij.	
Frenchemen	...	...	...	...	lxxv.	
Scottes	...	...	...	...	xvj.	To the Duche Church
Italyans	...	...	...	...	iiij.	To the Frenche Church
Daynes	...	...	...	...	j.	To the Englishe Church
Whearof denyzens	...	...	...	...	lxj.	CCxxj.

## THE LORDSHIPPE OF FYNNEBURY.

- John Lowne, buttonmaker, Burgonion, and his wyfe, with John and Johan, theyre children, and tenaunte to John Wheler, goldfyner. Duch persones, iij.
- Peter Rasedeum, buttonmaker, and his wyfe, with his childe, and mother, and also three servantes, all Duche, lyinge in the sayde Lownes howse, and go to the French church. Duch persones, vij.
- Garret Duffe, shomaker, Duchman, tenaunte to Thomas Parkyns, butcher; and goeth to his parishe church. Duche, j.
- Derycke Edwardes, shomaker, Duchman, tenaunte to John Legge, havinge two children, Arnolde and Anye, and goeth to his parishe church. Duch persones, iij.
- Augustyne Bosy, broker, Italion, with Mary his wife, and the<sup>re</sup> iij children, with Jasper Decourt, theyre servante; he ys tenaunte to one Lyster, clothworker, and they go to the Italion church. Italions, vj.
- Thomas Veram, Frenchman, servant to Robert Wollen, sylkweuer, Englishman, goeth to the French church. French, j.
- Peter Vandrest, joyner, Duchman, with his wyfe, and Perryn theyre mayde, with a childe called Jeram; John Medcalfe, theyre landlorde, and they go to the Duch church. Duch persones, iij.
- Arnold Feubon, Duchman, with his wife, and three children, and Frank Farnes, theire servante; he ys a sylkweuer, and tenaunte to Thomas Rabye, clothworker; all which goe to theyre parish church. Duch persones, vj.
- John Farman, sylkweuer, Duchman, with Mary his wyfe, and Zachary and Herod, theire servantes; tenaunte to Thomas Rayly, carpenter, and goe all to the Duch church. Duch persones, iij.
- John a Graunte, cobler, Frenchman, and tenaunte to John Leg, goeth to his parishe church. French, j.
- Harry Jorney, sylkweuer, Duchman, a denizen, with his wyfe, Esay and Esta, theyre children, and Gregory Fryer, Marke Derry, and Awkor, theyre servantes; and S<sup>t</sup> Demere, wydowe, syster to the sayde Jorney, with her tow daughters, Johan and Adryan; he ys tenaunte [to] Roberte Newlande, carpenter, and they all go to the French church. Duch persones, x.
- Abraham de More, sylkweuer, Duchman, denizen, with his wyfe, and Isacke, Mary Susan, Anne, and Xp<sup>i</sup>an, there children, all Duch; and Adam and Charles, theyre servantes, French folkes; he ys tenaunte to one John Cockes, and they go to the Duch church. Duch persones, vij; French persones, ij.
- Crispin Vannonock, lynnyn weuer, Duchman, denizen, with his wyfe, and Arnold and Agnes, theire children, and Garrat Egborde and John Vesses, theyre servantes; he ys tenaunte to John Cockes, and goeth to his parishe church, and his servantes go to the Duche church. Duch persones, vj.
- Charles Vanden and his wyfe, Duche folkes, and he a sylkweauer, denizen, with Abraham, Isacke, Susan, and Mary, theyre children; and Martyn de Mone, dwellinge with them, with Margaret his wyfe; and Jaques van Hast and Baldwyn van Haste, resyant within the same house; he, the sayd Vanden ys tenaunte to John Cockes, and they all go to the French church. Duch persones, x.
- Jeffery Dellapyn, coppersmith, Frenchman, and denizen; with one Lytten Owen and his wife, Xp<sup>i</sup>one, Danyell, and Judith, theyre children; John de Gosser and his wyfe; and Nicholas de Mery and his wyfe, with John and Johan, theyre children; and Mary Shanner, wydowe, with her sonne called Pewe Shanner, and Jacklyn van Houghe, her servante; who go to the French church, and tenauntes to John Hayes, of Islington, gent<sup>e</sup>. French persones, xiiij.

Thomas Fowkall, sylkweuer, Duchman, and denizen, with his wyfe, and Lucas, John, and Mary, theyre children, John Vee and John Burges, theyre servauntes; and the sayde Fowkall ys tenaunte to Robert Waldwyn, gent, and they all goe to the French church.

Tice Cowper, denizen, tenaunte to John Hillyard, and goeth to his parishe church.

The number of the Straungers within the Lordshipp of Fynnesbury  
ys ... .. iii<sup>j</sup>xxxiij<sup>tene</sup>.\*

vnde :

Duche parsones	...	...	lxx.	To the Duche Church	...	...	xxiiij.
French parsons	...	...	xviiij.	To the French Church	...	...	xlix.
Italians	...	...	vj.	To the Italian Church	...	...	vj.
Whearof denyzens	...	...	ij.	To the Englishe Churches	...	...	xij.
				To no church	...	...	iiij <sup>or</sup> .

#### THE LIBERTIES OF THE CLYNCKE.

James Kony, joyner, Duchman, and denizen, tenaunte to George Fletcher, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Saphires.

John May, shomaker, Duchman, and denizen, tenaunte to M<sup>rs</sup> Polsteade, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Saphires.

Thomas Harte, waterman, Scott, and denizen, tenaunte to William Payne, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Saphires.

William Borde, berebruer, Scott, and denizen, tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Brande, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Saphires.

John Pall, letherdresser, Frenchman, and denizen, with Katherine his wyfe, and Tabytha theyre childe; he ys tenaunte to one George Fletcher, and goeth to the Duche church.

Pals Mattoek, Noy Robert, and Pere Dlapse [sic], Frenchmen, servantes to the sayde John Pall, and go to the French church.

Martyn Malierde, lynnyn wever, Duchman, and denizen, with Elizabeth his wyfe, and theyre thre children; he ys tenaunte to Robert Mote, and goeth to the French church.

Lambert Cordyner and John Depe, Duchmen, servantes to the sayde Malyerd, and goe to the French church.

Danyell Barban, sylkweuer, and Barbara his wyfe, and one child, Douch folkes, lyinge in the sayde Malyerdes howse, and go to the French church.

Anthony Barnarde, lynnyn weauer, and Jane his wyfe, Douch folkes, with theyre two children; Thomas Gon ys theyre landlord, and they goe to the Duch church.

John Flenson, sylkweuer, and Barbara his wyfe, with his ij children; Thomas Knelor ys theyre landlorde, and they go to the Dutch church.

Elizabeth Band, widowe, and Mary her mayde, Scottes, dwellinge in the rentes of M<sup>r</sup> Scott, and goe to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Saphires.

Rycherd Palmer, berebruer, with Tyse Garretes, James Kelyeuse, Peter Fyenson, and John Henrick, Duchmen, and go to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Saphires.

Simon Dove, Duchman, goinge to the Duch church.

Aswers Humblekyns, goldsmyth, Duchman, and Eddy his wyfe, with theyre iiij<sup>or</sup> children, a man servant, and a mayde servante; he ys tenaunte to one M<sup>r</sup> Darban, and they all goe to the Duch church.

William Craynes, taylor, Duchman, and Fylkyn his wyfe, with theyre thre children; he, the saide Craynes, ys tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Darban, and they all goe to the Duch church.

Duch persones, v.

\* Originally " iii<sup>j</sup>xxv<sup>j</sup>tene " ?



The number of the Straungers within the Lyberties of the Clynck ... .. xlix.									
vnde :									
Duche parsones	...	...	...	xl.*	To the Duch Church	...	...	xxiiij.	
Frenche	...	...	...	vj.	To the Frenche Church	...	...	xij.	
Scottes	...	...	...	ij.	To Thenglishe Churches	...	...	xj.	
Whearof denyzens	...	...	...	vj.					

## THE LIBERTIES OF ST JOHNS STRETE AND CHARTERHOUSE LAYNE.

- James Paynter, cobler, Duchman, and denizen, with Sara and Judith, his children; he is tenaunte to one Rycherd Harcott, paynge the yerely rente of xxvj\* viij<sup>d</sup> and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchres, without Newgate. Duch persones, iij.
- John de Shayre, cobler, Duchman, and denizen, with Lucas, Rycherd, and Awdry, his children; he ys tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> John Olyff, sheriff of the Cyty of London, painge the yerely rente of xxx<sup>s</sup>, and goeth to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchres. Duch persones, iiij.
- Lambert Harman, taylor, Duchman, and denizen, with John, Sara, Alyce, and Anne, his children; he ys tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Olyff aforenamed, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchres. Duch persones, v.
- John Yonge, carver, Duchman, and denizen, with John, Elizabeth, Mary, and Ellen, his children; and goeth to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchres. Duch persones, v.
- John Martyn, Duchman, apprentyce to the sayde Yonge, and goeth to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchres. Duch, j.
- William Kery, glouer, Frenchman, and denizen, with Povell his wyfe; Ambrose Croly ys there landlorde, and they go to the French church. French persones, ij.
- Edward Marvell, Duchman, with Lobyll his wyfe, with Ellen and Alyce, theyre children; he is tenaunte to Rycherde Rose, baker, and goeth to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchres. Duch persones, iiij.
- John Wiseman, taylor, Scott, with Robert thelder, Robert the yonger, Susan, and Jane, his children; he ys tenaunte to John Fawkn<sup>r</sup>, joyner, and vseth most commonly to go to Pawles church. Scottes, v.
- Robert Trunky, Duchman, denizen, and tenaunte to the Quenes Maiesty, and goeth to his parishe church. Duch, j.
- Thomas Heward, Frenchman, servante to Ambrose Croley, Englishman, smyth, goeth to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchres. French, j.
- Balthasar Betner, gent<sup>r</sup>, Duchman, servante to the right honorable the Earle of Penbrooke, as he sayth. Duch, j.
- Agnes Dicconson, Duchwoman, wyfe of Henrye Dicconson, shomaker, dwellinge in S<sup>t</sup> Martynes with one M<sup>r</sup> Derickson. Duch, j.
- Ambrose Crowly, Duchman, and fre denizen; he ys tenaunte to Widowe Yonge, in Chepeside, and goeth to the parishe church of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchres. Duch, j.
- Gossyn Hall, taylor, Duchman, havinge one sonne; he ys tenaunte to one M<sup>r</sup> Fotheringale, in Aldrichgatestrete, and goeth to the Duch church. Duch, j.
- Edward Brooke, cobler, Duchman, with Arnold his sonne; he ys tenaunte to one M<sup>r</sup> Campion, and goeth to the parish church of S<sup>t</sup> Sepulchres. Duch, j.

The number of the Straungers within the Lyberties of S<sup>t</sup> Johns Strete  
and Charter Howse Lane ... .. xxxvj.  
vnde :

Duche parsons	...	...	...	xxviiij.	To the Duche Church	...	...	j.
Frenche parsones	...	...	...	ij.	To the Frenche	...	...	ij.
Scottes	...	...	...	v.	To the Englishe Churches	...	...	xxxiij.
Whearof denyzens	...	...	...	vij.				

\* Originally "xxxii".



## THE LIBERTIES OF CHRISTECHURCHE WITHIN ALGATE.

John Vanleur, merchant, of Gaunt, with his wyfe, iiij<sup>or</sup> children, and one mayde servante, who goe to the Duch church. Duch persones, vij.  
Leonard Casenbrote, of Bridges, gent', and Baptist Oyens, of Andwerpe, merchante, who go to the Italion church. Duch persones, ij.

John Angelyn, taylor, borne in Gaunte, with his wife, and one childe, who goe to the Duch church. Duch persones, ij.

James de Rosse, smyth, Duchman, with his wyfe, and two children, and John Dellanoy, merchaunt, of Lylle, in Flanders, with his wyfe, and a mayde, who go to the French church. Duch persones, vij.

John de Beck, baker, Duchman, with his wyfe, and ij children; Danyell de Beck, taylor, and his wyfe; and Ranier van Reeken, silkwynnder, and his wyfe; all Duch folkes, and goe to the Duch churche. Duch persones, viij.

Arnold de Pawe, cobbler, with his wife, and vj children; Arnold de Bryne, taylor, with his wyfe, iiij<sup>or</sup> children and John Symons, theyre servante; and John Stelte, booke bynder; all Duch folkes, and go to the Duch churche; with the sayde Steltes wyfe, and one childe. Duch persones, xvij.

Arnold Vangulyek, bookbynder, with his wyfe, and two children, all Duche, and goe to the Duche churche. Duch persones, iiij.

Henry de Knope, joyner, of Bruselles, with his wyfe, who go to the Duch churche. Duch persones, ij.

Peter Duscoy, smyth, with his wyfe, thre children, and a man servante; Derycke Fryman, tapestry weuer, and his wyfe; John Fryman, taylor, his wyfe, and thre children; and Garret Vandelabell, joyner, with his wyfe and thre children; all Duche folkes, payinge rente to Symon Mawe, fyshmonger, and go to the Duch churche. Duch persones, xvij.

Michell Symon, baker, Duchman, with his wyfe, and one childe; and Vincent Keyzers, a wydowe, with one childe; the sayd Michell payeth rent to Symon Mawe, fyshmonger, and they goe to the Duch churche. Duch persones, v.

Anthony Wytt, joyner, Duchman, with his wyfe, and fyve children, ys tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Gregory, the Duke of Norff[olk's] man, and goeth to the Duch churche; and John Coone, semster, and his wyfe, tenauntes to the sayde M<sup>r</sup> Gregorye, and goe to no churche. Duch persones, ix.

Peter Barrat, joyner, and his wyfe; Symon Machon, taylor, his wyfe, and iiij<sup>or</sup> children; and Gracyan Viarde, rybbymaker, his wyfe, and one childe; all these be Douche folkes, and tenauntes to one Wrench, a seryvener, and go to the French church. Duch persones, xj.

Peter du Pree, surgeon, Duchman, with his wyfe, and two children; and one Wydowe Hay, Duchwoman; and they pay rente to Reynolde Robartes, fishmonger; and go to the French churche. Duch persones, v.

John Mynartes wyfe, dwellinge within Robert Brimigiam, an Irishman, goeth to the French churche. Duch, j.

James Pesalochio, Venetian, with his wyfe; theye goe to the Italion churche. Venetians, ij.

Harry Wydier, sackcloth weuer, with his wyfe, ij children, and one wydowe, who goe to the French churche, and pay rent to John Gardiner, the Duke of Norff[olk's] man. Duch persones, v.

All these do dwell within one howse, and John Vanleur payeth the rente for the same to Sir Lewes Mordaunte, knyght.

xliij<sup>or</sup>

Pestered.

These dwell in one howse, and paye rente to M<sup>r</sup> Gonne.

Carle Muslack, botton maker, Duchman, with his wyfe, thre children, and one man servante; and Symon Sohier, broker, John Lescun, taylor, and ij children; all Duch, and pay rente to M<sup>r</sup> Tiplady, and go to the Duch and French church. Duch persones, x.

Philipp Yowns, scolemaster, Duchman, with his wyfe, and one child; he ys tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Gogell, and goeth to the Duch church.

Duch persones, iij.

Widdowe Vtenhoue, with iij children borders; with her a mayd servant, and Sara, a wydowe, with one childe; and Peter Carpenter, botton-maker, with his wife, iij children, and ij servantes; they are tenauntes to the Dukes grace [of Norfolk], and go to the Duch church.

Duch persones, xiiij.

Garrat Delobell, with his wyfe, merchaunte, and John Delobell, his sonne, with his wyfe, and a maydservante; all Duch folkes, tenauntes to Widdowe Coverdale, and go to the French church.

Duch persones, v.

Adrian de Rassart, a maker of fountaynes, Frenchman, with his wyfe, and two children; he is tenaunte to one Tenche, and goeth to the French church. French persones, iij.

John Jame, sackclothweuer, Frenchman, and denizen, with his wyfe, iij children, and ij servantes; he ys tenaunte to Wrenche, the scryvener, and goeth to the French church. French persones, vij.

James Arnes, goldsmyth, Frenchman, and denizen, payinge rente to John Gardiner, the Duke of Norff[olk's] man, and goeth to his parishe church. French, j.

Claudio Dutteny, buttonmaker, denizen, with his wyfe, iij children, and ij servantes; John vander Flytt, caruer, and his wyfe; tenauntes to the Dukes grace, and go to the Duch church, beinge all Duch folkes.

Duch persones, ix.

John Lemere, broker, Duchman, and denizen, tenaunte to the Dukes grace, and goeth to no church. Duche, j.

The number of Strangers within the Liberties of Christchurche ... Clix.\*

Duche parsons ...	...	...	Cxlv.	To the Duche Church	...	...	iiij <sup>xx</sup> xix.
Frenche ...	...	...	xij.	To the Frenche ...	...	...	xlv.
Venetyans ...	...	...	ij.	To the Italyan ...	...	...	iiij.
Wherof denyzens ...	...	...	iiij.	To Thenglishe ...	...	...	j.
				To no church	...	...	x.

#### THE LIBERTYES OF WHITECHAPPELL, WITHIN THE COUNTY OF MIDD[LESEX].

Arnold Mylles, Clevenor, and Goodfrey Myles, his man; Albert Johnson and Tise Harman, his man; Garret Myntes, Duchman, denizen, and Arthure Moyse, his servante; all these are tenauntes to the Shomakers, and go to theyre parish church.

Duch persones, vj.

Cornelys Peterson and Garret Johnson, denizens, and Martyn Cornelys, John Haryson, denizen, and Harry Garlyk, his servante, and Arnolde Johnson, servant with Rycherd Johnson; all these goe to the Duch church, and are tenants to the Company of the Shomakers.

Duch persones, vj.

Nicholas Fountayne, Duchman, and his sonne; Peter Aswer and Amy his wyfe, and Mary and Amy, there daughters; and Katherin and John, children of the sayd Nicholas, with Katherin, Mary and Deeroy, his servantes; all Duch, and go to the French church, payinge rente to one M<sup>r</sup> Megges.

Duch persones, xj.

\* Originally "Clix".



## HOXTON.

Ewstace Roghe, Duchman, and Barbara his wyfe, with Anthony Wallflaut and Sara Vandumbar, theyre servantes, who do dwell in my Lorde of Mountioye his howse. Duch persones, iiij. Summa patet.

**Summa totalis of the LIBERTIES AND EXEMPT JURISDICTIONS**  
FROM THE BEGYNNYNGE OF WESTMINSTER HITHERTO ... DCClvi.

Whearof :					Whearof :				
Duche parsones	...	...	...	DCij.	Denyzens	...	...	...	iiij <sup>xx</sup> x.
Frenche parsones	...	...	...	Cxv.		...	...	...	DClxv.
Scottes	...	...	...	xxiiij.		...	...	...	
Italyans	...	...	...	xij.		...	...	...	
Daynes	...	...	...	j.	No dennyzens	...	...	...	
Barbaryens	...	...	...	j.		...	...	...	

There go to the Churches, viz :

To the Englishe Churches	...	...	...	...	...	CCCix.
To the Duche Churche	...	...	...	...	...	CCxxx.
To the Frenche Churche	...	...	...	...	...	Ciiij <sup>xx</sup> viij.
To the Italyan Churche	...	...	...	...	...	x.
To no churche	...	...	...	...	...	xviij.

THE BLAK FRYERS, WITHIN THE CITIE OF LONDON.

M<sup>r</sup> Cossyn, Frenchman, minister, and Brengon his wif, came for religeon, with ij boyes and ij wenches that goeth to scole, and are of the Frenche churche.

Frenche persons, viij.

John Osanna, joyner, denizon, and Katherin his wif, borne in Normandie, with ij men children borne in England, and ij men servantes, joynors; all of the Frenche churche.

Frenche persons, viij.

Giles Godett, Frenchman, denison, prynter, with his daughter, and ij men servantes; all came for religeon, and be of the Frenche churche.

Frenche persons, iiij.

Francis Lucatella, Venecian, perfumer, and his wif, denison, of the Italian churche; and ij Duche boys in his house, of the Douche churche.

Italians persons, ij; Douche persons, ij.

Nicholas Goslynge, sadler, denison, Frenchman, as is of no churche, and of verie evill reporte, and hath iiij children borne in England.

Frenche persons, v.

Gilnet Sage, wife to Peter Sage, Frenchwoman, and hath ij servantes, Nicholas Provincia and Isack Beamount, Frenchemen, and came for religeon, and be yet of no churche.

Frenche persons, ij.

Gabriel Burson and Adrian Marke, Frenchemen, gold smythes, lieng in the same house, came for religion, and are of the Frenche churche.

Frenche persons, ij.

John de Hors, Frenchman, merchaunt, denison, with Katherin his wif, are of the Frenche churche.

Frenche persons, ij.

Richard Tanvyld, Frenchman, coppersmyth, denison, and Collet his wif, of the Frenche churche; haue iiij children, and ij servantes, Frenchmen, of no churche.

Frenche persons, viij.

Phillippe Cuttier, stacyoner, denison, Frenchman, and his wif, of the French churche, hath ij children, borne in England, and one man servant, of no churche.

Frenche persons, v.

In the same house lieth George Landas and John Verder, Frenchmen, who came for religion, and be of the Frenche church.

Frenche persons, ij.



Peter Forrest, goldbeater, Frenchman, denison, and Agatha his wif, haue iiij children, borne in England, all of the Englishe church; ij men seruautes, j French and the other Douche, of no church. Frenche persons, vij; Douche, j. Nowell Gobbert, jerkenmaker, Frenchman, denison, and Anne his wif, of no church, and haue ij children, borne in England. Frenche persons, v.

In the same house: James Towers, turnor, Burgonion, and Katerin his wif, cam for religeon, and be of ye Frenche church. Burgonion persons, ij.

Phillippe Bien, Burgonyon, loksmythe, denison, and Jane his wif, one childe, Antony Bien and James Byen, Burgonions, his brothers and seruautes, and be all of the Frenche church. Burgonion persons, v.

Vincent Flemmyng, hatmaker, Frenche, denison, and Jone his wif, having ij children, and one man seruaunt, Frenchman. And in the same house is Adrian Fountayn, Burgonion, turnor, and Claret his wif, and one childe; all of the Frenche church. Frenche persons, vj; Burgonion persons, ij.

Peter Horson, Frenchman, stacyoner, and Jane his wif, came for religeon, and be of the Frenche church. Frenche persons, ij.

James Garrytt, Douchman, and Collett his wif, of no church, but dronkardes, and persons of evill reporte. Douch persons, ij.

Peter Boyes, Frenchman, hatbandmaker, denyson, of no church, but of very evill reporte; he hath a man seruaunt, a Frenchman, of no church, and ij children, borne in England; he hath in his house v dwelling besides his owne, viz Jane Tyrret, widowe, vitaller, Frenchwoman, and j child, of the English church; Nicholas Sermoyes, Frenchman, gilder, and Thomasyn his wif, and j childe; Rowlande Barkley, Duch man, goldsmythe, and Katherin his wif, and ij children, borne in Andwerpe; Margaryn Vaver, Frenchman, hatbandmaker, and Agnes his wif, and ij children; and Gillam Voer, Frenchman, printer, and Jane his wif, and j childe, all of the Frenche church.

Frenche persons, xvj; Douche persons, v.

James Sermoyes, Frenchman, cutler, denison, and Denys his wif, and one childe, and are of the Frenche church, and Nicholas de Barr, Frenchman, their seruaunt, of no church. French persons, iiij.

Lewes de Mare, Burgonyon, goldsmyth, and denison, and Joomyn his wif, his mother, and ij children, with ij men servantes, Burgonions, of no church.

Burgonions, vij.

Peter de Orenge, Frenchman, denison, merchant, and is of the Frenche church.

Frenche person, j.

Boutchier Connynge, Frenchman, servant to Peter Totvyn, and is of no church.

French person, j.

Wassell Gybbyns, Clevenor, showmaker, denyson, and Agnes his wif, and j childe, with a man servant, Burgonyon, of Thenglish church.

Douche persons, iiij.

Gillam Lottyn and Francis Pieport, Burgonyons, locksmithes, seruautes with Bonaventure Eno, Jerseyman, came for religeon and are of the Frenche church.

Burgonyon persons, ij.

Gillam Crane, Brabander, taillor, denison, and Levyna his wif, of Thenglishe church; they have viij children, borne in England; Hanse Cuper, Docheman, and another servant, a Scotese man. Douch persons, xj; Scotese man, j.

Frauncis Marqueus, Italian, silkworker, denison, and Adrian his wif, j man seruaunt, a Douchman, called Peter Belloys, ij Doche maydes, and ij children, borne in England, and a litle boye, all of the Douche church.

Italians, v; Douche persons, v.

Frauncis Pitcher, the Quenes curre, of the Englishe church, a Pyemounte.

Frenche person, j.

Very sore  
pestred and of  
evill report



Cristofer Lardenoyes, Burgonyon, goldsmythe, denyson, and Jane his wif; they came for religion, and be of the Frenche church, having j child.

Burgonyon persons, iij.

Benoye Lacourte, Burgonion, hatbandmaker, and denyson, and Agnes his wif, of the Frenche church; they cam for religion, and haue a man servant, Burgonyon, and ij maides, of no church, and twoo children, borne in England.

Burgonyons persons, vij.

Peter Grwye and his wif, Burgonyons, merchaunt, lieng in the house of Benoye Lacourte, came for religion, and be of the Frenche church.

Frenche persons, ij.

John Hanot, Frenchman, denison, fetherdresser, and Catherin; having ij Frenche maydes and j childe; are of the Frenche church.

Frenche persons, v.

Bastian Bonsoye, Frenchman, denison, fetherdresser, and Julian his wif, of Thenglishe church; they haue j mans seruaunt, a Frenchman; and there lieth one Edwarde Piers, Portingale, merchaunt, in the said Bastians house, and is of no church.

Frenche persons, iij; Portingale, j.

Peter Bonnyvall, Frenchman, denison, fetherdresser, with his wif, having one Frenche boye, and iij children; they be of the Frenche church.

Frenche persons, vj.

Jasper Emporor, Burgonion, denison, tailor; he is of the Englishe church.

Burgonion, j.

Angell Victoris, Sardynyan, denison, scholemaster, and Anne his [wife], havinge j childe; cam for religion, and are of ye Frenche church.

Douche persons, iij.

John Victorys, Sardynyan, came for religion, and is of no church.

Douche person, j.

John Marchaunt, turnor, Frenchman, denison, and Quyntyn his wif, of the Frensche church; haue iij children, and one mans seruaunte, Douche.

Frenche persons, v; Douch, j.

cf Jacob Stopper  
in double ii July  
3 Ed vi (Rep xii) 195

Peter Swallowe, Douchman, locksmythe, and Alice his wif, be of no church.

Douche persons, iij.

Richard Lothye, letherdresser, denison, Frenchman, hath ij children; he is of the Frenche church; and Jacob Hopp, denison, Doucheman, liethe in his house, and is of no church.

Frenche persons, iij; Douche, j.

Nicholas Lardenoyes, goldsmythe, denison, and Burgonion, with Odrye his wif, came for religion, and be of the Frenche church; iij children, ij men seruautes, j Frenchman, j Douche, and j mayde borne in Luke.

Douche persons, vij; French person, j.

John Waters, vitaller, hath lieng in his house vj Spayniardes that came out of ye shippes.

Spayniardes, vj.

Ancello Lardie, Frenchman, goldsmith, denison, and Katheryn his wif, ij men servantes, Frenchemen, and ij children; came for religion, and are of the Frenche church.

Frenche persons, vj.

James Sermoys, Frenchman, denison, cooke, and Maturina his wif, and one French boye; they came for religion, and are of ye Frenche church.

Frenche persons, iij.

James More, Burgonion, denison, locksmythe, with Awdrie his wif, iij children, borne in England, and ij men servantes, Douchemen; they came for religion, and are of the French church.

Frenche persons, v; Douch persons, ij.

Richard Alforde, vitailer, hath lienge in his house iij Spayniardes y<sup>t</sup> cam out of ye shippes.

Spaniardes, iij.

Thomas Syngleton, vitaller, hath one Frenche man and j Douchman lieng in his house,

Frenche, j; Douch, j.

Thomas Vantrolly, Frenchman, denison, and stacioner, with his wif, and one childe, borne in Englande, and John de Surre, his servant, denison; they are of the Frenche churche; and there lieth in the same house ij Frenchmen that came for religion, and be of the Frenshe churche. Frenshe persons, vj.

John Cooke, Frenchman, servant to S<sup>r</sup> John Portynarye, Knight.

Frenche person, j.

Summe of all the Strangers within the Precynete of the Blak Fryers ... CCxxx.

Wherof:

Dowche persons	...	...	lxxviii.	There be of these Straungers that be	
Frenche persons	...	...	Cxxxiiij.	of the Frenche Churche	... Cxxix.
Italians	...	...	vij.	Of the Douche Churche	... xvij.
Spaniards and Portingales	...	...	x.	Of the Englishe Church	... xxix.
Scott	...	...	j.	Of the Italian Churche	... ij.
				Of no churche	... liij.
Summe of the denizens there	...	...	...	xxxij.	

WITHIN THE FLEETE YARDE IN THE PARISHE OF S<sup>t</sup> BYDES, IN THE SUBVRBES OF LONDON.

Thomas Sherman, Frenchman, cutler, denison, Adrian his wif; Abell, Judeth, and Sara, his children; James Avelyn and Peter Robert, their servantes; he paieth his rent to M<sup>r</sup> Moungy, and they resorte to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, vij.

Anthony Yonge, of Cleveland, armorer, and denison, and Martyn his wif; Sara and Daniel, his children; John Reynolde, his servant; he is tenaunt to M<sup>r</sup> Moungy, and they resorte to S<sup>t</sup> Brides churche. Cleveners persons, v.

James Peryn, Frenchman, gilder, and denison, Elisabeth his wif; Elisabeth, Mabel, Ruth, his children; Edward, Peter Close, and John Scorrier, his servantes; tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Mungy, and do repaire to the French churche. Frenche persons, viij.

Bartholomue Slymberger, Doucheman, raser of satten, and denison; Barbara his wif; Jeromy their soune; Anthony Heryng, Thomas Amery and Mary Johnson, his seruauntes; tenaunt to M<sup>r</sup> Mungy; they do repaire to the Frenche and Douche churches.

Douche persons, vj.

Richard Dowley, Frenchman, broushmaker, and denyson; Alice his wif; Elizeus and Hester, his children; John and Jacob Vesser, his servauntes; tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Mungy, and resorte to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, vj.

Michael Sero, Frenchman, sealemaker, denison, and Frances his wif; Ellen and Debora, their children; Henry Townsende, Edward Matheves, Anne Smyth, and Gillam Powell, their seruauntes; tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Mungy, and repayre to the French churche.

Frenche persons, viij.

Nychollas Kynge, Frenchman, hosier, and denison; Alice, his wif; Samuel and Margaret, their children; Richard Wright and William Galley, seruauntes; tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Moungy, and repaire to the French churche. Frenche persons, vj.

Roulande Groysshe, Frenchman, scaberd maker and cutler, denison; Vincent his wif; Judeth and Samuell, their children; tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Mungy, and they resorte to the Frenche churche. Frenshe persons, iiij.

John Mary, Frenchman, cutler, denison; Elisabeth, his wif; Ruth and John, their children; Francis Villan and Steven Shatihon, servauntes; he is tenaunt to M<sup>r</sup> Moungy, and repaire to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, vj.

John Beland, Flemynge, orrys worker, denison, and Nelcin his wif; tenaunt to M<sup>r</sup> Mungy, and are of the Dowche churche. Douche persons, ij.

John Edwardes, of Cleveland, tailor, denison; Elen his wif; Anne their childe; John Cullyn and Laurence Seors (?), seruauntes; tenaunte to M<sup>r</sup> Mungy, and goo to the Douche churche.

Cleveners persons, v.

Summa totalis of all the Strangers within the Fleete Yarde					...	...	lxiiij.
					Wherof:		
Donche persons	...	...	...	viiij.	And therof are of the Douche Church	xiiij.	
Frenche persons	...	...	...	xlv.	Of the Frenche Church	...	xlv.
Cleueners	...	...	...	x.	Of the Englishe Church	...	v.
And denisons					...	...	xj.

## BARMOUNDESEY STREATE, IN THE COUNTY OF SURREY.

*The Parische of S<sup>t</sup> Mary Magdaleyn.*

All these are in one house,  
where no strangers vsed to  
inhabite

Pestred

- Ewestayce Valyn, borne in Armentire, silke weaver, denison, Jackeman his wif, vij children; Martyn See, of Armentire, and John Perynte, of Valencyne, in Flanders, his servantes, all silkweuers; he doth paie rent to Agnes Holden, widowe, and they are of the Frenche chouche. Douche persons, xj.
- Perowne, mother to the said Ewstace, an olde woman not hable to worke, and is of the Frenche church. Douch person, j.
- John Mollynett, borne in Armentire, batten maker, Sara his wif, and Marye their childe; paie their rent to the said Agnes Holden, and are of the Frenche church. Douch persons, iij.
- James Taque and Katherin his wif, borne in Valencyne; Peter Fountayn and John Carpenter, their servantes, borne in Armentire; they live by silke weaving; pay their rent to Agnes Holden, and be of the Frenche church. Douche persons, iij.
- Mary Stochovens, borne in Bridges, keapeth a semsters schole; paieth her rent to Nicholas More, joynor, and is of the Douche church.
- Pya Cottelman, borne in Valencyne, silkweuer, and Michell his wif, Daniel his soonne, and Johane his mother; Marten Burdey, borne in Marequen, and Abell Mynor, borne in Andwarpe, his men servantes, and Johane Burdey and Julyane Burdey, his maide servantes, borne in Marequen; they live all by silkwevinge, paie their rent to M<sup>r</sup> Moyes, gent', and be of the Frenche church. Douch persons, viij.
- Peter Kyng, borne in Henygo, silkweuer, denison, and Israell his wif, Marye his childe; John Crogar, borne in Henygo, and Artois Danyell, borne in Valentia, his men sernautes, and Collet Gulymore, borne in Valentia, his maide; all they [*sic*] live by silkwevinge; tenaunte to Robert Garthe; and they all be of the Frenche church. Douche persons, viij.
- Phillippe le Roye, borne in Armentire, Anne his wif, and Moyeses their childe; he liveth by silke weavinge; is tenaunt to Robert Garthe; and are of the Frenche church. Douche persons, iij.
- Alisaunder Manquo and Symon his wif, and John their soonne, borne in Valencyne; tenaunte to Robert Garthe; they live by dressinge of hempe, and are of the Frenche church. Douch persons, iij.
- Michaell Goodferye and Tannet his wif, borne in Orleance, in Fraunce; he paieth his rent to Robert Garthe, he vseth to picke wolles, and is of no church. Frenshe persons, ij.
- John Forge, Frencheman, silkwever, and Marye his wif, and ij children, live by silkwevinge; pay rent to Robert Garthe, and are of the French church. French persons, iiij.
- Barba Cortian, and Debora her daughter; Jane Pone, her sister; borne in Valencyne; live by silkweaving; pay rent to M<sup>r</sup> Slavericke, in Thamystrete, and are of the French church. Douch persons, iij.

Bruett Bardyt, widowe, borne in Cambery, is of the Frenche church, and Barbara Spruse, widowe, borne in Romesey, is of the Douch church. They live by silke weving, and pay rent to M<sup>r</sup> Slaverik.

Douch persons, ij.

John Mychell, borne in Henalde, showmaker, and Barba his wif; Jacob, Elizabeth, and Tanne, his children; he is of the French church, and his wif of the Douch church, and tenaunt to M<sup>r</sup> Slaverik.

Douch persons, v.

Peter van Gotlyfe, lynen weaver, and Lucye \* Voters, his mother, a widowe, borne in Luykelande; William Huseman and Peter Flamynge, his seruauntes, borne in Andwarpe; they paie their rent to M<sup>r</sup> Slavericke, and be all of the Dowche church.

Douche persons, iiij.

Olyver Johnson, showmaker, denison, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, tenaunt to Edwarde Dollet, and is of the Englishe church.

Clevener person, j.

Joyce Cornelysse, Hollander, paieth his rent to Rauf Awcrofte; lyveth by making of knotted calles, and is of no church.

Douche person, j.

Lewis Clinquant, silkweuer, and Katherin his wif, borne in Turney; they live by silkeweaving; they lodge in the house of John Lynton, tiplar; and they are of the French church.

French persons, ij.

John de la Rue, borne in Artouys, is of the Frenche church, and liveth by the charitie therof, and lodgeth with John Lynton, tiplar.

French person, j.

Michell van Dalle, fredenison, and Elizabeth his wif, and ij children; Charles Lafevar, Lenarde Bollone, and David Robert, his men servants; all borne in Valeneyne: Catelyn Marsheyer, Catellin Britelin, and Apiron la Pier, his mayde seruauntes, borne in Valentia; they live by silke waving. They pay rent to M<sup>r</sup> Hobson, in the Poultrey, and are of the Frenche church.

5092 -- -- Douch persons, x.

John Adams, silkweaver, borne in Hennego, denison, and Tannet his wif; Sara, Rebecca, Rachell, Mary, and Isack, their children; Daniell and John, his men servants; Mary, Jane, Anne, and Elizabeth, his maide servants; tenaunt to Thomas Bowser; they all live by silkweaving, and be of the Frenche church.

Douch persons, xij.

Arnolde Tyse, tailor, borne in Holland, is seruaunt with Guillian Bailly, widowe, in Barmondsey Strete, and goeth to the parishe church there.

Douche person, j.

John Francis, poticary, borne in Braborn, paieth rent to John Full, and is of Thenglishe church.

Douch person, j.

Harman Harrys, cobler, denison, born in Cullein, tenaunt to Robert Prentice, and is of our church.

Douch person, j.

Norde Pallarum, lutestrengmaker, denison, borne in Scisilie, tenante to Thomas Nashe, and goeth to the Italian church.

Italian person, j.

Come Martyn, hatmaker, denison, borne in Clevelande, tenaunt to Denys Hill, stranger, and is of the Englishe church.

Douche person, j.

Dennys Hylles, denison, borne in Gelderlande; he liveth by whitinge of clothe; he is tenant to William Gardener, and goeth to the parishe church.

Douch person, j.

Henry Yonge, hatmaker, denison, borne at Turmyn; tenaunte to Richard Wilson, of London, and is of the Douche church.

Douch person, j.

Gorte Johnson, hatmaker, denison, borne in Clevelande, tenaunte to Richard Wilson, and commethe to the parishe church.

Douch person, j.

\* His wif struck out.



Summa totalis of all the Strangers in Bardmondeseý Streate, in the  
Countie of Surrey ... .. iij<sup>xx</sup> xvij.

Wherof :

Are Dowche persons and Cleveners	iij <sup>xx</sup> viij.	There is of them that be of the Douche Church	... .. xj.
Frenche persons	ix.	Of the Frenche Church	... .. lxxvj.
Italian persone	j.	Of the Englishe Church	... .. vij.
		Of the Italian Church	... .. j.
		Of no church	... .. iij.
And denisons	...		... .. x.

THE LIBERTIES OF THE DOWCHIE OF LANCASTER, WITHOUT TEMPLE BARRE, IN THE COUNTIE OF MIDDLESEX.

Nicholas Beson, shomaker, and Elizabeth his wif, Dowche folkes, of the Englishe church.

Dowche persons, ij.

John Dayne, tayllor, borne in Gelderlande, of no church.

Dowche person, j.

Glowthe Corsell, cutler, denizen, borne in Normandie, of the Frenche church.

Frenche person, j.

Lewes Donsone, cutler, borne in Maserye, of the Frenche church.

Frenche person, j.

Charles de Barnes, borne in Fraunce, denyzen; and a Frenche preacher in his howse; of the Frenche church.

French persons, ij.

John Ingleman, potticarye, borne at Mechlyn, denizen, and Gretkyn his wif, of the Dowche church.

Dowche persons, ij.

James Marybowe, gonnemaker, denyzen, borne in Fraunce, of the Frenche church.

Frenche person, j.

Olliver Daison, borne in Normandie, of the Frenche church.

Frenche person, j.

Anne Grace, an olde wydowe, of the Frenche church.

Frenche person, j.

John de Voiste, commiemaker, denyson, borne in Gaskonie, of the Frenche church; John Beckett his man, borne in Rone, of no church; ij Frenche gentlemen and a boye, viz.

Augustin Englus, William Burmaue, and Fraunces Bartomowe.

Frenche persons, v.

John Mason, borne in Honnygowe, seruant to Edward Curtes, of no church.

Dowche person, j.

Lewys Billiard crosbowemaker, denyson, borne in Gaskoyen, of Thenglishe church.

Frenche person, j.

Roger Sawen, borne at Rone, of the Frenche church.

Frenche person, j.

Guillam Holve, borne in Depe, of no church.

Frenche person, j.

Harman Warner, denyzen, borne at Colyn, of the Englishe church.

Douch person, j.

Christian Poulson, borne at Chambarowe, a taylor, of no church.

Douch person, j.

Garrett Polstoll, borne at Deventer, taylor, of the Englishe church.

Douch person, j.

Tiball Denhamell, comemaker, denyson, borne at Rone, of the Frenche church.

Frenche person, j.

Michael Duckett, borne in Rone, of the Frenche church.

Frenche person, j.

Glowde Gowe, borne in Paris, of no church.

Frenche person, j.

John Laborye, borne in Cleveland, denyson, of the Englishe church.

Dowche person, j.

Melchen Lodwick, borne in Towrs, showmaker, of the Dowche church.

Dowche person, j.

Peter Pluell, comemaker, borne in Rone, denizen, and John Pluell and Nowell Pluell, of the English church.

Frenche persons, iij.

John Sara, comemaker, borne in Paris, denison.

Frenche person, j.

John Pollard, borne in Parris, of the Frenche church.

Frenche person, j.

James Purves, Scottesman, denison, of the Englishe church.

Scott person, j.

James Puren, cutler, borne in Fraunce, of no church.

French person, j.

Lucia, the wif of Leonarde Gibson, Italian, of the Englishe church.

Italion person, j.

John de Pounde, alias Cressett, denizen, commemaker, borne in Rone, of the Englishe church.

Frenche person, j.



Joyce Capell, borne at Bruges, seruant to the Imbasador of Spaine.	Dowche person, j.
Jasper Fraunces, taylor, borne in Gelderlande, denison, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Garrett Gonne, borne at Gulicke, seruant to M <sup>r</sup> Taylor, of no church.	Dowche person, j.
John Tymes, borne in Cleavelande, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Gisbright Isen, shomaker, borne in Clevland, of no church.	Dowche person, j.
Tise Baker, showmaker, borne in Gulick, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Anthony Bennye, glover, borne at Parris, of no church, servant to Adam Wright.	Freche person, j.
Elizabeth Johns, and olde woman, of the Dowche church.	Dowche person, j.
Catheryn Walwyn, borne at Wynoxe, of the Dowche church.	Dowche person, j.
Augustine Swayne, hosier, denizon, borne in Artois, of the Englishe church.	Freche person, j.
John Derickson, borne in Deventer, of no church.	Dowche person, j.
Godfrey Pointinge, smythe, borne at Trouen, of no church.	Dowche person, j.
Deddie Domus, skynner, denizen, of the Englishe church.	Douch person, j.
Garrett Gelder, shomaker, dennysen, borne in Gelderlande, of the English church.	Dowche person, j.
Albert Henrickson, borne in Gelderland, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
John Cappe, borne in Gelderlande, showemaker, of the Englishe church.	Dowche persone, j.
Water Johnson, of Collen, shomaker, denison, and Elnor his wif, borne in Englishe church.	Lukelande, of the Dowche persons, ij.
John Tiseman, of Lukelande, of no church.	Dowche person, j.
Xp <sup>o</sup> fer Kinge, borne at Collen, of the Englishe church.	Douch, j.
Nicholas Reynere, borne at Vtright, tailor, of no church, and Johan his wif.	Dowche persons, ij.
William Nowell, smythe, borne in Cleavelande, seruant to Robert Grene, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Garrett Johnson of Holland, bitmaker, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Edwarde Tise, showemaker, borne at Vtright, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Andreas Peters, [borne] at Baisse, of no church.	Dowch person, j.
—Maynarde Buckwaye, hosier, denison, of the Englishe church.	Douch person, j.
Jacob Elvervelt, borne in Markelande.	Dowche person, j.
John Vermolens, of Gelderlande, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
John Hartfild, showemaker, dennison, Dowcheman, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Garrett Spell, borne at Amsterdame, showmaker, dennysen, and Mary his wif, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j. [sic].
—George Ellorde, goldesmythe, denison, and Als his wif, and Simonde his seruant, of our church.	Dowche persons, ij.
Edde Pill, wydowe, borne in Lukelande, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
John ———, showmaker, borne in Luklande, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Henricke Cowle, showemaker, borne in Awken, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
M <sup>r</sup> Michell, surgeon, Elizabeth his wif, and one daughter, of no church.	Douch persons, ij.
Hauce Franke, goldsmythe, denison, borne in Andwarpe, and Mary his wif, of the Englishe church.	Dowche persons, ij.
Owtcourt Reins, Dowcheman, of no church.	Dowche person, j.
Luter Rowier, Dowcheman, of no church.	Dowche person, j.
Peter Rycardes, goldesmythe, denison, borne in Hollande, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Richard Williamson, goldsmyth, dennysen, borne in Gelderlande, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Nicholas Jezardewe, crosbowemaker, denizen, borne in Rone, of the Freche church.	Freche person, j.
John Gilliott, dennysen, of the Freche church.	Freche person, j.

Anthonye Hill, goldesmythe, denyson, borne in Gelderlande, and Gousia his wif, of the Englishe church.	Dowche persons, ij
John Knepper, borne at Bruselles, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Artwicke Fevers, denizen, and John Knepper his seruant, borne in Bruselles, of the Duchie church.	Dowche person, j.
Hughe Pekertes, surgeon, borne in Dowchelande, of Thenglishe church.	Dowche person, j.
John Frenche, borne at Hennego, jerkinmaker; Martin Druett and Massett his wif; of the Frenche church.	Dowche persons, iij.
Davye Semytes, goldesmythe, denyzon, borne at Meighlein, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Peter of Macharen, borne in Andwerpe, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Powell Kinge, hosier, borne at Andwerpe, Elen his wif, Gabriell, Garett, Bartholomue, and Anne, his children, of no church, dwellinge [sic].	Dowche persons, v [sic].
Giles Brasier, of Artois, of no church.	Frenche person, j.
Adrian Pollarde, borne at Artoys, of no church.	Frenche person, j.
Hanse Howseforte, borne at Andwarpe, of no church.	Dowche person, j.
Fraunces Perouse, post, dwellinge in John Mednalles howse.	French person, j.
Helenor Senecall, a Florian, of no church.	Dowche person, j.
John Ems, showmaker, denyzon, borne in Luke lande, Elizabeth his wif, of the Englishe church.	Dowche persons, ij.
Arnolde Rowse, goldsmyth, dennyson, borne in Mechlen, Xp'ian his wif, and Jerome his boye, of the Englishe church.	Dowche persons, iij.
Jacob Harretson, borne in Hollande, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
A boye, seruant to John Cottes.	Douch person, j.
Henry Beman, borne at Vtright, bitmaker, dennyzen, of the Englishe church.	Dowche, j.
Cornelius Woorden, borne in Vtright, of the Englishe church.	Douch persons, j.
John van Akeine, borne in Aken, of the Englishe church.	Douch persons, j.
Harman Hachossen, borne in Munster, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
Michael Bock, borne in Turen, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.
John Martin, Italian, denyson, of no church.	Italian, j.
George Panegall, Italian, and Anthonye his boye, of no church.	Italian persons, ij.
Peter Bowdewyn, joyner, denyson, of the Englishe church.	Italian person, j.
Peter Columb, borne in Rone, of the Frenche church.	Frenche person, j.
Wedowe Sent, Dowchewoman.	Dowche person, j.
Doctor Burecott, Dowchman, physicion, of the Englishe church.	Dowche person, j.

Summa totalis of all the Strangers in the Libertie of the Duchie of

Lancaster, without Temple Barre ... .. Cxxiiij.

Wherof:

Dowche persons	...	...	...	iiij <sup>xx</sup> xv.	Wherof there be of the Dowche Church	vij.
Frenshe persons	...	...	...	xxiiij.	Of the Frenshe Church	...
Italians	...	...	...	v.	Of the Englishe Church	...
Scott	...	...	...	j.	Of the Italian Church	...
					Of no church	...
						xxxix.

And there be of them denisons ... .. xxxj.

#### NORTONFOLLIE.

*The Parrish of S<sup>t</sup> Bottolphe without Bisshopesgate.*

Andrew Hotten, skynner, a Duchman, and Margaret his wif, a Frenchwoman; Elizabeth and Sara, his daughters; they goo to the French church. Bone Raparlie, Valencian, silkweyuer, Jane his wif; David and Anne, his children. All thes tenaunts to James Forde, butcher. Duche persons, vij<sup>iii</sup>; Frenche one. Kenton Semon, currior, Duchman, Jane, his wif; Jane, Margaret, Charles, and Giles, his children; tenaunt to the said James Ford; and resort to the French church. Duch persons, vj.

Pestred { Jacke de Grene, silkweyuer, Duchman, Elizabeth his wif; Mary and Ellyn, his daughters ; Peterote, Totnete, Burgonian, and Jane his wif; Harman, John, Peter, Fraunces, Thomas, Mary and Margaret, his children; Jonas Denye and Todlyn his wif, Burgonians; all thes are tenauntes to the said James Ford, butcher, and go to the Freuche church. Duch persons, xv<sup>m</sup>.

Lewdore, silkweyuer, Daule his wif, and Margaret his daughter, Burgonians; Jacke Denore, hosier, and Jacklyn his wif, Burgonians; Daryell and Mary, his children; John de More, his seruaut; and Thomas Bottre, seruaut with Robert Mannering, Englishman, in whose house the said straungers do remayne. Duch persons, ix<sup>m</sup>.

Pestred { Anthony Capell, silkweyuer, denizen, and Barbara his wif, Burgonians; James Weses, Michael Clarke, his seruantes; Elizabeth and Henry, his children; John Capell, silkweyuer, denizen, Jane his wif; Mary, John, Jacklyn, Peter, his children; John Corsett and John Catell, his seruantes; John Sbrell [*sic*] and Margaret his wif, Burgonians; all which persons aboue written resort to the French church. *ancien of Fr*

Duch persons, xvj<sup>m</sup>.  
Cornelys de Place, sackclothweyuer, denizen, and Jane his wif, Burgonians, and Jane Debo, widdowe, Burgonians; they resorte to the French church; James Debo, joyner, sonne to the same Jane, denyzen, and Giles Fano, his seruante; all thes are the tenauntes of M<sup>r</sup> Stephen Vaughan. Duch persons, vj.

Henry Smythe, goldsmith, borne in Cleaveland, Helynn his wif, Henry his sonne; tenant to — Vnderwood, poulters [*sic*], and go to the French church to seruice. Duch persons, ii j.

Pestred { John Leven, denizen, a taylor, Jane, his wif, Burgonians; Anthony and Jane, his children; James Depres, silkweyuer, Annes his wif, John Godhall, Haunce Steelman, and Packet, there seruantes; Joyce Stone, sleymaker, Anthony Anthonison, his wif, and Jone his sister, Burgoniaunce; all these tenantes in one house of Stephen Vaughans, and go to the French church. Duchmen, xij.

Pestred { Gillam Marshe, denizeu, silkweyuer, Jane his wif; John, Aron, and Jane, his children; Peter Baylye and James Preso, his seruantes; all Burgonians; they resorte to the French church; John Molynes, silkweyuer, denizen, Katherine his wif, Burgonians; Judeth his daughter; Peter Mano, John Clarke, and Katherine, there seruantes; they all are tenauntes in one house to Stephen Vaughan.

Duch persons, xiiij.  
Anthony de Prise, silkweyuer; Jacomyne his wif, and Ellys his sonne; they resort to the French church.

Barnard Noster, showmaker, denyzen, borne in Cleaveland, and Richard his wif; they resort to the parishe church. *see card* Duch personnes, ij.

William Estridge, denizen, locksmith, borne in Cleueland; he resorteth to the parishe church. Duch persons, j.

Thole number of Strangers in this Libertie is ... .. iiiij<sup>xx</sup> xiiij<sup>m</sup>.

viz<sup>t</sup>:  
Duch ... .. iiiij<sup>xx</sup> xiiij<sup>m</sup>.  
French .. .. j.

Wherof:

Of the French Church are ... .. iiiij<sup>xx</sup> x.

Of the English Church ... .. ii j.

Denysons wherof ... .. ix.

#### ESTSMITHEYLDE.

*The Lordship of Estsmithfeyld.*

Lawrence Offerman, borne in the land of Gulick, and John M<sup>r</sup>, borne in the countrie of Luck, seruantes with James Stase, cowper, Englishman; Anthony Smyth, denysonne, and Mary his wif, a bere clarke, and John Smith, borne in Andwerpe; Garret Vansant; they all sey that they go to the French church. Duch persons, vj.

- Pestred { Edward Winard, berebruer, denyson, and Annes his wif, borne in Gilderland, and Gathethride his mayd, borne in High Duchland; Jacob Welraste and Margaret his wif, borne in Andwerpe, a bricklaire; and Peter Garret and Martheus, bricklaers; Renold, Nicholas Rumor, and Jaeson, marryners, and Claws Elberson, and Peter Brodesonne, of the country of Holland. Duch persons, xij.
- Angelle Anthony, denyson, borne in Seland, and Annes his wif; Elizabeth, borne in Gilderland, the mayd; gestes in the same house are Anthony Nobell, of Andwerp, Awhert Cornelles, borne in Hollaynde, and Peter Simoundsone, borne in Holland. Duch persons, vj.
- Pestred { John Michaelson and Bele his wif; he a denizen, borne in the Bysshopprike of Collyne, a cowper; his mayde seruantes name is Barbara Gaudersonn, borne in Isseland; and his gestes names be thes: Mahn Farkyn and Linovers, his wif, a laboring man, and of the Duche church; Hauiffer Horne, a taylor, and Andrewe Fandepit, a paynter, and Jasper Platenborowe, a taylor, and William Vangelder, a tailor, and Hauice Vanquidberowe, a goldsmith, and Egburd Exburges, a goldsmith, and Gisbard, a taylor. Thes are borne vnder the obeysaunce of Themperour. Duch persons, xij.
- William Knore and Judeth his wif, a denezen, by occupacion a taylor; Thomas Vandernan, borne vnder the dominion of Themperour, seruant to the said Knore; gestes in the same hous: Hilligon Lambertes, Dericke Petersonne, Helbert Lambertsonne, Mouve Hysbrut, and Renee Johnson, borne at Amserdam. Duch persons, viij.
- John Anthoine and Antones, his wif, denizen, borne in Luck, bere clark; Nem Johnson, there maide seruaut, borne in the land of Gelders; gestes in the same house: Joyse Johnson, surgion, a denezen, borne in the land of Gylfers, James Pamerbonre, borne in Estland, Haunst Vanharve, borne in the land of Luck, a smith, Renere, borne in Peopley, in Estland, and Leonard Johnson, cowpare, borne in Holland. Duch persons, vij.
- Christopherus Jesper, hogge keper, denezen, borne in Cleveland, and doth go accustomablelie to the Engleshe church. Duch persons, j.
- Pestred { Jesper Sodes, gentleman, and Marie his wif; he hath v children, Jone, William, Phelipes, and Awdrian, and Abraham, borne in Marklyn; and in the same house is John Cotton and Annes his wif; they haue tow children, Yohom and Elias, borne in Andwerp, and came for religion, and are of the Duch church. Duch persons, xj.
- Gilbart Tode, denizen, a costermonger, borne in Skotland; Ellen Smyth and Annes her dawghter, borne in Friseland, and go to the Engleshe church; Quintin Clouet, a denizen, a brazier, and Jhonakyn his wif, and John there sonne, borne in Brabant, and goeth to the French church. Skottes persons, j; Duch persons, v.
- Henry Vanderkell and Clarkyn, his wif, a deneson, a broshmaker; he haith tow servantes, Gilles Salloben and John Salloben, borne in Antwerpe; gestes in the same hous: Arian, of Flosshing, and Marten, of Antwerpe, taylors. Duch persons, vj.
- James Johnson, Harman Wyneard, seruantes with Henry Outes, Englishman, shoemaker. William Reade, borne in Gilderland, seruaut with Georg Robertes, Englishman. Duch persons, j.
- John Vanagar, denezen, a gownemaker, and Frinicie [sic] his wif; Rachael his dawghter; Ton his mayde; Jose Mornay, Awdrian Dewolf, John Vors, John Denegar, and Ego Degam, his man seruantes; borne all in Burgony, and go to the French church. Duch persons, ix.
- Nicholas Vasell, denizon, a hattmaker, borne in Normandy; Johan Grosse, his seruant, borne in Normandy. And in the same house is Anthoine Marselis and Kattryn his wif, and Barbara his daughter, borne in Barbon, and goe to the Duch church. Duch persons, vj.



John Williams, borne in Gilder land, seruaut with John Harison, Englishman; and there is remayuinyng in the house of the said Harrison, Henrick Hopsake and Cornelis Peters, and Cornelis of Osterdame. Duch persons, iiij.

Henry Harmonson, denizen, a showmaker, borne in Gilder land, and Tys Skevan, his seruaut, borne in Gilderland aforesaid: they go to the Englishe church; Lawrence Tyلمان, denizon, a merchant, and Bell his mayde, borne at Antwerp, and go to the Englishe church. Duch persons, iiij.

Pawlyne Wellys, wedowe, borne in Antwerp, in whose hous is Cornelys Place, denizen, gonnmaker, Elizabeth his wif, borne in Antwerpe. The names of the seruantes in that house are Olyuer Fishe, borne in Cleveland, Gregory Shorman, borne in Hungrue, Frauncis Frank, borne in Henve, Peter Bus, borne in Gilder lande, Claws Stokmaker, born in Henway, and John Johnson, borne in Minster; they vse to go to the Duch church. Duch persons, ix.

Garret Simons, denison, gonner, borne in Collen; hath ij seruantes, Barnes Remptes, borne in Grumyng, and Conne Backes, borne in the land of [sic]; they go to the Duch church. Also in that house, Frederik Conradus, and Mary his wif, denyson, borne in Collyue, who haith iiij mariners, who go to the Duch church. Duch persons, ix.

John a Kent, denizon, berebruer, Nemben his wif, Bell his mayd, borne in the land of Lucke. In the same house are ij mariners, Henrick and Jacob Vandegam. Duch persons, v.

Awdrian Lambartes, widowe, borne in Oringe, and goeth to the Duch church. Duch persons, j.

Mawdelyn Rus, borne in Markland, in the house of Haies, Englishman, and goeth to the Duch church. Duch persons, j.

Walter Warnole, denezen, a shoemaker, borne in Gilderland; he haith ij seruantes, John Backman and James Brock, borne in Gilderland; in the same house are Rubart Hendrickson and Katheryn his wif, and James and Elizabeth, there children; they all go to the Duch church. Duch persons, vij.

Godfree Pechman, coblar, a denyzen, and Mary his wif, borne in Cleue; they haue one seruante, Henry Dayne; in the same house are Garret Lick,\* gonmaker, and Ellyn his wif, borne in Cleue aforesaid; they go to the Duch church. Duch persons, v.

Peter Pollard, couper, a denison, and haith ij seruantes, Henry Coper, borne in Gulick, and Out Ganson, borne in the land of Gilder; there are also in the same house Garret van Howre, shomaker, a denyzon, borne in Gilderland; they all are of the Duch church. Duch persons, iiij.

John Petterson, denyson, borne in Cleue; and in the same house, Dirick Newwap; both coupars; and Ellyn, wif to the said Dirick; they go to the Englishe church. Duch persons, iiij.

M<sup>r</sup> Wood, berebruer, Englishman, haith in his house iiij straungers, his seruantes: Floxbey, Ott Dirick, Arnold Tonmaydie, and Thomas Williamson. Duch persons, iiij.

Joyse Bassenn, borne in Fraunce, and Leonard Hynd, borne in Duchland, seruantes with M<sup>r</sup> Anthony Doffelles, Englishman. French persons, j; Duch persons, j.

Henry Loberry and Derick James, berebruers, denysons; they haue x straungers to there seruantes: iiij dremen, ij millers, iiij bruers, borne in Flanders. Duch persons, xij.

Arnold Lewbery, Englishman, haith to his seruantes viij straungers, viz. John Wyne, Wynckine Kuiper, Jeles Sleagill, Close Closon, Leonard Anthony, John Martyn, Peter Cornelles, and Henricke Polle. French persons, viij.

John Pegnets and John Portman, denizons, berebruers, haue in the hous x strangers whose names we cannot perfictlie com by. Duch persons, xij.

William Johnson, a denison, a cobler, borne in Cleueland; he goeth to the English church. Duch persons, j.



- John Purflet, a weuer, denizon, borne in Bridges ; he haith in his house Oleuer Vanher and Lucas Johnson, borne in Brabond ; they go to the Englishe church.  
Duch persons, iij.
- In Rychard Piates house, Englishman : Henrick Johnson, borne in Gilderland.  
Duch persons, j.
- In Rychard Cokes house, Englishman : John Clerk ; he goeth to the Duch church.  
Duch persons, j.
- Harman Cryn, denyzen, veneger maker, and Katherin his wif, borne in Cleve, and his mayde Katherin Harrys, and Godfrey Houtrick his man, a couper, borne in Holland.  
Duch persons, iiij.
- Henry Graveners, Englishman, and Aggues his wif, borne in Highe Duch land.  
Duch persons, j.
- Edward Johnson, denyzen, a bocher, borne in Vrte, and Michael his wif, borne in Wesell.  
Duch persons, ij.
- James Johnson, cutteler, a denizen, and Agnes his wif, borne in Cleue, and go to the Englishe church.  
Duch persons, ij.
- John Fissher, a denizon, a smith, and Johan his wif, borne in Cleue ; they haue three seruantes, Nicholas Ben, borne vnder the dominion of King Phillip, John Degall and William Phello, borne there likewise.  
Duch persons, ij ; Spaniards, ii.
- John Gynninges, denizon ; in his house are thes persons : Fector Swarred and Mawkyn his wif ; and in that house is Lyskyn and Lynking Danskers, borne in Braband ; of the Duch church.  
Duch persons, v.
- Garret Williamson and Peter his wif, and Treue his mayd, borne in Cleue, a denizon.  
Duch persons, ij.
- Joyse Bont, denizon, a gownmaker, and Gathede his wife, borne in Brabant.  
Duch persons, ij.
- Thomas Meler, Englishman, and Margaret his wif, Godfrye Blase, his man, borne in Cleuelaud ; Conne Fingirman, a denezon, a veneger maker, and Marry his wif, borne in Cleueland, and Annes there mayde seruant ; gestes in the same house are William Morrys and Marten Vanloto, borne in Brisell ; they go to the Duch church.  
Duch persons, viij.
- James Rut, denyzon, shomaker, and Godfrey Myller, his seruant, borne in Braband, and go to the Englyshe church ; James Reynoldes, denizon, a couper, borne in the land of Gulicke ; Henry Dayn, denizon, a couper, borne in the land of Gulick ; and go to the Englishe church.  
Duch persons, iiij.
- Water Varlowe, denyson, a hornemaker ; and in the same hous John Cristepis and Katherin, his wif, and Monday his sonne, borne in Brabont ; Katherin Anthony, James Megar and Katheryn, his wif, borne in Cleue.  
Duch persons, vj.
- Alesken Peters, borne in Duchland, widowe ; Simon Corne, denyzen, shomaker, and John Jhonson, his seruauant, borne in Gilderland.  
Duch persons, ij.
- In M<sup>r</sup> Hastings house, Englishman : Jacobe Esvin, borne in Flaunders, and one Scotishe man.  
Duch persons, j ; Skottes, j.
- Augusting Rogers, denizon, a coper, borne in Gilder land, Lusan his wif ; James Maire and John Ballion, his seruantes, borne in Burgony ; they go to the French church ; John Johnson, denizen, couper, borne in Gilderland, and Mary Johnson, borne in Holland.  
Duch persons, vj.
- Vicarr Bount and Annes, his wif, a denezon, a cutler ; Garret Stoker, his seruant, borne in Gilderland ; Hobert Williamson, denezon, a couper, borne in Duch land ; they go to the Englyshe church.  
Duch persons, iiij.
- Mackes Millian and Annes his wif, denezon, a smith, borne in Breges ; Garret Hobart, his seruant, borne in Fawkinbroth. In the same house is Water Fose and Degyn, his wyf, borne in Flaunders ; Nell, Peter, and James, his children.  
Duch persons, ij.

James Clarke, hatmaker, denizon, of the Englishe church; Garret Janson, a denezen, a cutler, and Ales his wif, borne in Collen, and haith one seruant, Peter Streat, borne in Antwerp; and in the same house is Matheus Parhane and Jacoben, his wif, taylor; he haith ij children, Barbara and Barbara [*sic*]; borne in Antwerpe; and also in the same house is Gilles Apenmaker and his soune, borne in Antwerp.

Duch persons, ix.

Adam Derkender, denezon, by occupacion a taylor, and Elkyn his wif, borne vnder the obeysaunce of King Phillip; John Williamson, couper, borne in Cleueland, and Peter Bell, borne in Gilder land; and in the same house is Cornelys Hendeles, a marriner, dwelling in Antwerp, and Abraham Darkendar. Duch persons, vij. [*sic*]. In M<sup>r</sup> Waters house, Englishman: Mihill his wif, borne in Cleue; gestes in the same house are Peter Gysber and Michill, marriners, of Fliseland [*sic*], Rychard Sporrer, denysonne, cobler, borne in Cleueland.

Duch persons, iiij.

Nicholas Vas and Annes his wif, deneson, a shorgant; they haue ij children, James and Josephe; borne in the land of Luck, and are of the Duch church. Duch persons, iiij. In Peter Richardsonnes hous, Englishman: Joep Johnson, briclaier, Kattelyne his wif, Fraunces and Sarrowe, there children; and in the same house is Frauncis Franke, denezen, a smith, and Barbara his wif, and Frauncis there sonne; borne all in Antwerpe.

Duch persons, vij.

Garret Baker, denezen, veneger maker, and Annes his wif, borne in Cleue, and are of the Englishe church.

Duch persons, ij.

Paule Johnson, deneson, a bruer, and Henricke his wif, borne in Luke; gestes in the same house are Cloye Flower, Hutt Kingsson, Cornelis Johnson, Roger Johnson, Jobe Peterson and Peter Clauson, Garret Dirickson and Cornelys Petersonne, of Holland.

Duch persons, x.

Saynt Fett, deuyzon, a couper, borne in Cleue; Simon Hobertson, his seruant, borne in Holland.

Duch persons, ij.

John Michall, denezen, a couper, borne in Holland, and Cristian his wif.

Duch persons, ij.

Mihilson, widowe, borne in Cleue, haith in her house John Mynear, couper, borne in the land of Gilder.

Duch persons, ij.

Adam Ephisis, denezon, bruer, borne in Gulicke, and Angell his wif.

Duch persons, ij.

John Frank and Angell his wif, denezen, a couper, borne in High Duch land.

Duch persons, ij.

Peter Vanred and Katryn his wif, a denizon, a bere bruer, borne in Cleue.

Duch persons, ij.

In M<sup>r</sup> Bradberes house, Englishman: John Goundes, Peter Tucker, Maelyn Calliburne, Deniese Johnson, borne in Duchland.

Duch persons, iiij.

Henry Dirickson, denezon, a bruer, and Katherine his wif, borne in Cleue; in the same hous: Cloise Drue and Jone his wif, borne in Ostrich, and John Payne, a taylor, borne in Cleue.

Duch persons, v.

Ales Boman, widowe, borne in Cleue, of the English church.

Duch persons, j.

Ales Johnson, widow, borne in Cleueland.

Duch persons, j.

John Cristmus and Magaret his wif, a bere clark, a denyson, borne in Gilderland, and go to the Englyshe church.

Duch persons, ij.

Stephen Parchman, denizen, a couper, borne in Gilderland.

Duch persons, j.

Xp<sup>o</sup>fer Johnson and Mickill his wif, bere bruer, borne in the land of Luck.

Duch persons, ij.

Camayn Giles, borne in Collyn.

Duch persons, j.

Arnold Johnson, denizen, a couper, and Ephilis his wif, Vezame, his mayd seruant; in the same house is Barthelmewe Stephener, borne in Cleue land, and Garret Baker, borne in Antwerpe.

Duch persons, iiij.

Nicholas Fett, borne in Cleueland, denizen, a carpenter; he haith ij seruantes, George Fett and Katherine Fete [*sic*].

Duch persons, ij.

John Cornelles, deneson, a couper, borne in Collyne, and Cornelles Naylif, borne in Holand. Duch persons, ij.  
 John Presone, smith, borne in Frisland, a denizen; and in the same hous: Godfery Nise, denison, a hornemaker, and Jaclyn his wif, and Annes his daughter, borne in Antwerpe. Duch persons, v.  
 John Reynoldes, a denizen, by ocupacion a couper, borne in Cullyn. Duch persons, j.  
 Cornelys Naylif, borne in Holland. Duch persons, j.  
 Xp'oter Arnold, denizen, a couper, borne in Cullyn. Duch persons, j.  
 George Johnson and Phillys his wif, a denison, by ocupacion a bruer, borne in the land of Cleue. Duch persons, ij.  
 Tise Simons, denizen, a bruer, borne in Cleue; Water Frank, denizen, a smith, and Marry his wif, borne in Cleue; Phillipe Stilt, borne in Antwerp; Ponson Otrot, borne in Burgony; gestes in the same house are Cornelys Johnson and Shuchen his wif; he haith one sonne Cornelys. Duch persons, vij.  
 In Anthony Diricksens house, Englisheman: Paschere Johnson, seruaut, borne under King Philippes dominion.  
 Henry Johnson, denizen, couper, and Marry his mayde, borne in Braband; and in the same house: John Martyn, Henry Bayly, Charles Doevot, and Giles Gylman, borne in Burgony; John Panner and Johan his wif, borne in Cleue, a butcher; gestes in the same hous, Lay Vanhenden and Ellyn his wif, borne in Empdon. Duch persons, x.  
 The hole number of Straungers in this Libertie are ... .. CCCLvij.<sup>en</sup>.

				vizt.:				
Duch persons	...	...	CCCxliij <sup>ore</sup> .		Of the French Church	...	xxiiij <sup>tye</sup> .	
French	...	...	ix <sup>en</sup> .		Of the Duch Church	...	ij <sup>xx</sup> xiiij <sup>en</sup> .	
Spaniardes	...	...	ijj.		Of the Englishe Church	...	xxviij <sup>tye</sup> .	
Skottes	...	...	ij.		Of no church are	...	CCxxxij.	
Of which number of Straungers are lxxij denizens.								

## IN THE MYNNERIES.

Markentonye Gallindine and Anthonye Maria, borne in Italie, ij of the Quenenes [*sic*] musisions. Italians persons, ij.  
 James Walary, Margaret his wif, and Sara his mayde, borne in Italye, tenauntes to John Wetherall, goldsmith; they go to the parishe church. Italians, ij.  
 John Couene, bottonmaker, Mary his wif, and Peter his man, borne in Tornie; they goo to the French church, and are tenauntes to John Wetherall, goldsmith. French persons, ij.  
 Andrewe Myllyne, denyzon, Jacomyne his wif, Barbara his daughter, Lennard and John, his seruantes; borne in Gilderland, and go to the French church; tenauntes to M<sup>r</sup> Wetherall. Duch persons, v.  
 John Myllyne, crosbowmaker, borne in Hynna, denizen, and Odigon his wif; the[y] dwell in the rentes of M<sup>r</sup> Wetherall, and go to the French church. Duch persons, ij.  
 Rychard Tocking, merchant, denison, borne in Friseland, and dwelleth in the rentes of John Hide; he goeth to the parishe church. Duch persons, j.  
 James Johnson and Nicholas Emerson, taylor, borne in Friseland, in the rentes of John Hide; they go to the parishe church. Duch persons, ij.  
 James Malpo, botonmaker, borne in Briges, is of the tenaunt [*sic*] to John Hide; he goeth to the parishe church. Duch persons, j.  
 Peter Basularia, crosbowmaker, French man, tenaunt to John Hide; he goeth to the French church. French persons, j.  
 Joh [*sic*] Demure, Duchman, a cobler, in the rentes of John Hide; he is of the French church. Duch persons, one.

All in one house,  
tenantes to one  
Parsiuall.

Pestred

Phillip Garse, minister, and Elizabeth his wif; Phillip, Mary, and Jerome, their children. Duch persons, v.  
 Nicholas Enorid, slatter, and Christian his wif, borne in Antwerp. Duch persons, ij.  
 Anthony Jorden, a pyunner, borne in Braband, and Katherine his wif, of the Duch church. Duch persons, ij.  
 John Eudo, of Henna, a maker of salt; Nicholas his wif; Jerum and Jacob, the children. Duch persons, ij.  
 Bartholomeus Williamson, precher of the Duch Church, and Elizabeth his wif, borne in Holland. Duch persons, ij.  
 Cornelius Jacob, a minister of the Duch Church, borne in Hollynd, in the rentes of John Hides. Duch persons, j.  
 Arnold Forlira, a pyunnmaker, and Godlesse his wif; Anthony Garson, there seruant; they are tenantes to M<sup>r</sup> Parsinalle; of the Duch church; borne in Brabont. Duch persons, iij.  
 Garret, a Duchman, joyner, seruant with M<sup>r</sup> Bene. Duch persons, j.  
 John Onori, a silk weauer; Annes his wif; Suzan his daughter; Josephe, Nicholas, and Suples, his men, and Annes his mayd, borne in Flaunders; tenantes to M<sup>r</sup> Persinall; they go to the French church. Duch persons, vij.  
 Peter Lamoto, botton maker; Jacomyne his wif; Jacomyne, Pole, and Annes, there children; Giles Frank, his seruant; borne in Flaunders, tenantes to John Hides; they are of the French church. Duch persons, vj.  
 Mahiard Lamotho, a trusmaker, Cristian his wif; his sonne Peter, and Peterkyn his daughter; borne in Flaunders, tenantes to John Hides; they go to the Duch church. Duch persons, iij.  
 James Harrison, basketmaker, borne in Holland, tenant to John Hide; he is of the parishe church. Duch persons, j.  
 John Lizhe, a maker of arrys, a Duchman; his wif Leuena; Elizabeth his mother; John and Vrion, his brethren; Trian, Barbore, and Joren, his children; James Fallmallake and William Degorgon, of no church; tenant to John Hide. Duch persons, x.

The number of all the said Straungers in this Libertie are ... .. lxx.

viz :

Duch persons	...	...	...	lxj.	Of the French Church	...	...	xxv.
French	...	...	...	iiij.	Of the Duch Church	...	...	xij.
Italions	...	...	...	v.	Of the English Church	...	...	vij.
					Of no church are	...	...	xxv.

Of which number of Straungers are denezens ... .. iiij.

#### CLARKYNWELL.

*S<sup>t</sup> James Parrish, in Clarkenwell.*

Thomas Garret, shomaker, a Duchman, denezen, tenant to Thomas Preston, smith; he haith ij children, Ales, Joen, and Anne; he goeth to the parrishe church. Duch persons, ij.  
 James Cousse, no denezen, a coppersmith, a Douchman; he paieth rent to Peter Barteram, a gardiner, dwellyng in Clerkenwell; he also goeth to the parrishe church. Duch persons, j.  
 Robert Tronk, Frenchman, no denizen, a joyner; he dwelleth in S<sup>t</sup> Jones, in the Quenes house; he goeth to the parrishe church. French persons, j.  
 Lewes Hudsonne, a maker of ballaynes, denezen, a Frenchmen; and haith one sonne Mathewe; he goeth to the parishe church. French persons, ij.  
 Peter Barteram, a gardiner, a denezen; he haith ij children, Fraunces and Anne; he goeth to the parrishe church. French persons, iij.



The hole number of St[r]angers in this Libertie are ... .. x.

							viz.	
Duch persons	...	...	...	...	...	...	iiij.	} They all go to Thenglish Church.
French	...	...	...	...	...	...	vj.	

Of which number of Straungers are denizens ... .. iiij.

#### THE LORDE MOUNTAGUES LIBERTIE.

*S<sup>r</sup> Mary Oueris Parrish.*

Hans Hevard, denizen, borne in Antwerpe; he goeth to the Duch church.	Duch persons, j.
Nicholaus Gomport, denizen, borne in Cleueland, and Margompot his wif; they go to the Duch church.	Duch persons, iiij.
M <sup>r</sup> Smith, denizen, and Adrian, borne* vnder the bisshop of Collyn.	Duch persons, ij.
Peter Burt, denizen, John Peterson, denizen, borne in Gilderland.	Duch persons, ij.
Hoys Vanstun Incame; Makum and Linege, his maydes; Mawdelyn his daughter; Peter his some; Fraunces there seruaut; borne in King Phillips dominion.	Spaniardes, vj.
John Godfrey, William Smylman, borne in Cleue land.	Duch persons, ij.
Adrian Etunneson, borne vnder King Phillip.	Spaniardes, j.
John Feyt, borne vnder the bushop of Wtrecht.	Duch persons, j.
Elsabet, borne vnder the Duke of Cleueland.	Duch persons, j.
Arnold Daniell, borne vnder Kinge Phillipe.	Spaniardes, j.

All thos abousaid go to the Duch church.

Marten Gumport, brewer; Selke, Mathew, and Garret, his children; borne in Cleueland, and goeth to the parishe church.	Duch persons, iiij.
William Esse, borne in Skotland, bruer; he goeth to the parrish church.	Skottes, j.
Nicholas Verdonk, borne vnder King Phillipp.	Spaniardes, j.

The hole number of Straungers in this Libertie are ... .. xxv.

							viz. :				
Duch persons	..	...	...	...	...	xv.		Of the Duch Church	...	...	xix.
Spaniardes	...	...	...	...	...	ix.		Of Thenglish Church	...	...	v.
Skottes	...	...	...	...	...	j.		Of no church	...	...	j.

Of which number of Straungers are denizens ... .. iiij.

#### THE LIBERTYE OF SHOREDICH.

[*N.B.—All the Strangers named in the following twelve entries resided in one house.*]

Gilbert Tibreghe and Annes, his wif; James his brother; Anthony Slepote, his seruaut, and Jone, his mayd; born all in Torqueue, weuers of silk by there occupacion, and are of the French church.	French persons, vj.
Audrian Legard, widowe; John her son; Barbary her daughter; borne all in Torney; they are by occupacion weuers of silk, and go to the French church.	French persons, iiij.
John Devine, borne in the Castell of Cambrise, and Elizabeth his wif; Mary there daughter; and William Brycow, there seruaut; borne all in Valencia, with Anthoine Floryn and Glaud Floryne, borne in Leyle; they go to the French church.	French persons, vj.
John Heemis and Katherin his wif; Barbara his daughter; borne all [in] Leyle; they are of the French church.	French persons, iiij.
Gerard Catrise, widowe, Mawdlyn his [ <i>sic</i> ] daughter; borne in Citie of Arras, and do make knitt lace; they are of the French church.	French persons, ij.
Jesper Hannion, butcher, and Anne his wif; James there sonne, and Mary there daughter; they are of the French church.	French persons, iiij.
Peter de Roys and Markyn his wif; Nicholas, John, and Daud, there sonnes; Mary and Johan, there daughters; ——— Gracion, William Derewfren, and Cornell Wleyre, Collet Seuvavage, borne all in Valencia, and are by occupacion ropers; they are of the French church.	Duch persons, xj.

\* Or Adrian Horne?





Nycholas, Martyn Johnson, Dyrryke Cornylison, Arthure Johnson, Gerbrant Johnson, Isbrant Adrienson, John de Moye, and William Bruer, all borne vnder King Phyllyp, and are sayllers; the seyd Anne Eden and her folkes repaire to the Englyshe church, and the resydewe to the Dutche church.

Dutche persons, xxij.

A denizen. Henry Nefkin, shomaker, borne vnder Themperour, a denizen, tenaunt to one William Lawson, with Margaret his wyff, a Dutchemans daughter, borne in England; with two seruantes, thone called Gystoryt Martyn, borne vnder Themperour, and Elizabeth Martin, a Dutchemans daughter, borne in Englande; and they goe to the Englyshe church. Dutche persons, iij.

A denizen. Andrewe Rennoldes, a shomaker, borne vnder the Bysshop of Cullayn, a denizen, tenaunt to one James Smythe, Dutcheman, with Jone his wyff, Cornelius his sonne, and Mattys Rypper, borne in Gelderlande; he hath lyeing in his howse these persons vndernamed, viz., John Nycholas, John Rayse, John Brayson, Henry Nycholas, Nycholas Peterson, Harman Burgus, James Albertes, and Henry Severson, all borne vnder King Phyllyp, and are sayllers; the seyd Andrewe and his folkes do go to the Englyshe church, and the resydewe to the Dutche church. Dutche persons, xij.

A howse pesterd  
with xj persons.

A denizen. Harman Blakbeard, tayler, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denizen, and Phikyn his wyffe, with Henry, Peter, Laurence, and Anne, their children, and John Johnson; and they goe to the Englyshe church. Dutche persons, vij.

A denizen. Anthony Dyrryke, denyzen, a shomaker, borne vnder Themperour, tenaunt to Thomas Cornelius; with Annys his wyffe, Thomas his sonne, and Edward Rayse, borne vnder King Phyllyp; and they goe to the Englyshe church. Dutche persons, iij.

Wydowe Movne, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, tenaunt to Thomas Cornelius, with one childe named Roulande; and Bertylmewe Grene and Laurence Shereverye, borne vnder the seyd Duke of Cleve, and seruantes to the seyd wydowe, and are shomakers; they goe to the Englyshe church. Dutch persons, iij.

Pesterd.

A howse pesterd.

Wydowe Makline, Englyshewoman, hath lyeing in her house, newlie comen, these persons folowyng who are all sayllers, and borne vnder King Phyllyp, viz., John Johnson, Mynarde Stephenson, Froderike Cornilison, Dyrryke Cornilison, Storys Severson, John Close, Frauncis Arnesaye, Clase Webbredson, and John Jacobson, and they goe to the Dutche church. Dutche persons, viij.

A denyzen. Rychard Arnold, cutler, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denyzen, tenaunt to the Master of S<sup>t</sup> Katherins, with John his sonne, and Haunce Vanderhowlande, his seruauant, borne vnder King Phyllyp, and they goe to the Englyshe church. Dutche persons, iij.

A denyzen. Peter Barton, goldsmythe, borne vnder King Phyllyp, a denyzen, with Isabell his wyff, John and Gertright, his children; with one seruauant borne vnder King Phyllyp; he ys tenaunt to William Thomas, and they goe to the Dutche church. Dutche persons, v.

A denyzen. Barnarde Williamson, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denyzen, with Ede his wyffe, and Mary Joyeson, his mayde; he ys tenaunt to the Master of S<sup>t</sup> Katherins; and do goe to the Englyshe church. Dutche persons, iij.

John Notman and Jone, his wyffe, two Dutchemens children, bothe borne in Englande, with one Mary Tvins, his seruauant; he hathe in his howse these persons vndernamed being sayllers, borne vnder King Phyllyp, viz., Peter Dyrrykson, Henry Johnson, John Cornilison, Clase Covner, Clase Symondeson, Walter Cornilison, John Clawson, and Albert Jacobson; the seyd John Notman and his folkes do goe to the Englyshe church, and the resydewe to the Dutche church. Dutche persons, xj.

Pesterd.  
A howse pesterd  
with xj persons.

A denyzen. George Johnson, waterman, borne vnder King Phyllyp, a denyzen, and tenaunt to Barnarde Williamson, Dutcheman; and do go to the Englyshe church. Dutche persons, j.

Is. Shes Wilson / see K. Barnison  
Harony 1952, p. 192

- A denizen. John Johnson, cutler, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen, tenaunt to Thomas Cornelius, with Katerin hys wyffe, Lucas, Kyrcham, and Mary, his children, and Cornelius Williamson, his seruaunt, and do go to the Englishe churche.  
Dutche persons, vj.
- A denizen. George Williamson, cutler, borne vnder King Phylp, a denizen, with Dorotheie, John and Marye, his children, borne in Englande, and ys tenaunt to Thomas Cornelius; they go to the Englishe churche.  
Dutche persons, iij.
- Robert Bowre, an Englysheman, hath ij seruauntes in his howse named Henry Nycholas and Henry [*sic*], thone borne vnder the Emperour, and thother vnder King Phylp, and are gonnemakers; they do goe to the Dutche churche.  
Dutche persons, ij.
- Elizabeth Mumforthe, Englishewoman, hath a childe by a Dutcheman named Ales, borne in Englande, and ys tenaunt to Barnarde Williamson, and do goe to the Englishe churche.  
Dutche person, j.
- A denizen. Arnald Rever, joyner, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen, tenaunt to Barnard Williamson, and goeth to the Dutche churche.  
Dutche persons, j.
- Alys Wall, wydowe, borne in Denmarke, with her childe named Powell, borne in Englande, and James Johnson and John Howdasco, borne vnder King Philip, are stockmakers; she is tenaunt to one Walker, of the Wardrope; the seyde Ales and her childe do go to the Englishe churche, and thother to the Dutche churche.  
Danes, ij; Dutche persons, ij.
- A denizen. James Crose, turner, borne in Denmarke, a denizen, with Kateryn his daughter, borne in Englande, and Julius Kesar, his seruaunt, borne vnder King Phylp, and ys tenaunt to William Hopkins, an Englyshman; the seyde James and his daughter do goe to the Englishe churche, and his seruaunt to the Dutche churche.  
Danes, ij; Dutche person, j.
- A denizen. John Cottell, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, with Rawlin, hys wyff, Xp'ofe Hayes and Martin Shrevery, his seruauntes; he ys tenaunt to William Hodgkins, Englishman, and do go to the Frenche churche.  
Frenche persons, iij.
- Harman Lorryman, hatmaker, borne vnder King Phylp, seruaunt to Edwarde Webberton, Englishman, and goeth to the Englishe churche.  
Dutche persons, j.
- A denizen. Fraunces Clarke, hatmaker, borne vnder the Bysshop of Luke, denizen, with Elizabeth his wyffe, a Dutchemans doughter, borne in Englande, and John, Redegon, Saray, and Ellin, his children; he is tenaunt to John Butler, Englishman, and do go to the Englishe churche.  
Dutche persons, vj.
- A denizen. Dennys Shrevery, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, with Agnes his wyffe, borne vnder King Phylp, and one childe named John, borne in Englande; and two seruantes named Florence Hobby and Nycholas Ragmaye, thone borne in Fraunce and thother vnder King Phylp; and they go to the Frenche churche; and is tenaunt to John Butler, Englyshman.  
Frenche persons, iij; Dutche persons, ij.
- A denyzen. Gyles Brothers, taylor, borne vnder the Bysshop of Luke, a denyzen, with Tobye, Rebecca, Sydra, Mysa, Abednigo, and Susan, his children, borne in Englande, and Harman Johnson, his seruaunt, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve; the seid Gyles and his children do goe to the Englishe churche, and the seyde Harman to the Dutche churche; and is tenaunt to Thomisyn Doffeld, Englishewoman.  
Dutche persons, viij.
- A denizen. Dyrryke Wenan, hatmaker, borne vnder King Phylp, a denizen, with Edece his wyffe, a Dutchemans doughter, borne in Englande; John, Judith, and Hester, his children; and ys tenaunt to John Butler, Englyshman, and do resorte to the Dutche churche.  
Dutche persons, v.

- A denyzen. Powell Lutterbine, dennysen, a hatmaker, and borne in Gelderlande, tenaunt to John Butler, Englysheman, with Harman his childe, borne in Englande, and William Frandall, borne in Gelderlande; and they go to the Duche church.
- Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. John Dinge, blacksmythe, borne vnder the Bysshop of Luke, a denizen, with one childe called John, borne in England; and two seruantes named Mychaell Collins and Nycholas Hogers, thone borne vnder King Philip, and thother vnder the Bysshop of Luke; and is tenaunt to the Master of S<sup>t</sup> Katherins; and they goe to the Englishe church.
- Dutche persons, iij.
- A denyzen. William Johnson, hatmaker, a denizen, borne vnder the Bysshop of Collayne, with Annys his wyffe, and Richarde, John, and James, his children, borne in England, with John Gybson, and Margaret Garrett, borne vnder the Busshop of Luke; and do resort all to the Englishe church, and ys tenaunt to one Payne, Englisheman.
- Dutche persons, vij.
- A denizen. Peter Lambert, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denyzen, and tenaunt to the Master of S<sup>t</sup> Katherins; with Maryon and John, his children, and one Martyn Vantedder, borne in Andwerpe; the seyde Peter and his children do goe to the Frenche church, and thother to the Duche church.
- Frenche persons, iij; Duche persons, j.
- Wydwowe Lawrens, Englishewoman, tenaunt to one Osborne, an Englishe man, hathe three children by a Dutcheman, viz., Vinsent, Hubberde, and Anne, and do go to the Englishe church.
- Duche persons, iij.
- Wydwowe Dawdree, a Scottyshe woman, and hathe one Skottyshe man in her how[s]e named Robert Marshall, a tayler; they go to the Englishe church.
- Scottes, ij.
- Peter Johnson, tayler, and Judyth his wyffe, borne vnder King Philip, with Henry and John, his children; he is seruauant to one M<sup>r</sup> Willabye, Spanyard; and do goe to the Englishe church.
- Duche, ij.
- Elizabeth Wyllobye, wedowe, borne in Spaine, and doth goe to the Englishe church.
- Spaniards, j.
- Rychard Delamar, bandmaker, and Elen his wyffe, borne in Fraunce, and Peter his sonne, borne in England; they goe to the Frenche church; and is tenaunt to Daniell Hall, Englisheman.
- Frenche persons, iij.
- Thomas Wood, pewterer, an Englisheman, hathe to wyffe a Duche woman, borne vnder King Phylp, and she goeth to the Englishe church.
- Duche persons, j.
- George Lynse, hatmaker, and a Skotte, seruauant to Thomas Glavin, an Englisheman; he dothe resorte to the Englishe church.
- Skottes, j.
- A denizen. John Nemes, hatmaker, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen; he goethe to the Englyshe church; and ys tenaunt to Laurence Dylxe, an Englishman.
- Dutche persons, j.
- A denizen. Mychaell Cunell, hatmaker, a denizen, with Jone his wyffe, and Martyn his sonne, borne in Fraunce; they do resorte to the Frenche church; and is tenaunt to Thomas Russell, Englisheman.
- Frenche persons, iij.
- Jone Feles, Skottyshe woman, wyffe to John Feles, Englysheman, she hathe one chylde called Elizabeth, borne in Scotlande; and do goe to the Englishe church.
- Skottes, ij.
- Isabell West, Skottyshe woman, wyffe to Thomas West, Engleshe man, and one Peter Welter, borne in Gelderlande, seruauant to the seid Thomas West; and they resorte to the Englishe church.
- Skottes, j; Dutche persons, j.
- A denizen. Arnolde Clarkes, hatmaker, borne vnder the Busshop of Luke, a denizen, with Elizabeth his wyfe, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve; he ys tenaunt to one Wyt, an Engleshe man; and hathe lieng in his house: John Sennowe, Frenchman, and Mary his wyffe, borne in Andwerpe; Peter Maklayne and Sybill his wyffe, and Hughe Gamance, they seruauant, all borne in Fraunce; the seyde Arnolde and his wyffe do goe to the Englishe church, and the thothers to the Frenche church.
- Dutche persons, iij; Frenche persons, iij.



Lues Sever, a Burgonyon, with Jacumen his wyffe; Jane, Perren, and Margaret, his children, borne in England; he hathe in his house Harman Hanyon, a Burgonyon, with Phylp his wyffe, Rouland, Josypp, and Amys, his children; they go to the Frenche churche; and is tenaunt to John Dehorse, Frencheman.

Duche persons,\* x.

A denizen. Nycholas Furnay, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, with Pernell his wyffe, and one seruaunt called John Lucas, a Frencheman; they go to the Frenche churche; and is tenaunt to Robert Xpofor, Englishman. Frenche persons, iij.

A denizen. Martyn Arnold, hatmaker, borne vnder the Bysshop of Luke, a denyzen, tenant to Rychard Ramsey, Englishman, with Johan his wyffe, and Peter and Mary, his children, borne in England; they goe to the Englishe churche.

Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. John Delonge, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, and tenaunt to Richard Ramsey, Englishman, with Meryone his wyffe; Martyn, Abraham, and Isacke, his children, borne in England, and one Stephen Busshell, a Frenchman, his seruaunt; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, vj.

Roulande Foster, hatmaker, a Skottyshe man, seruaunt to Richard Startup, Englishman; he gothe to the Englishe churche. Scottes, j.

William Connawey, hatmaker, with Martin his wyff, Frenchemens children, borne in England, and do goe to the Englishe churche. Frenche persons, ij.

John Newner, hatmaker, a Duchemens sonne, borne in England, with a seruaunt called James Philip, borne vnder King Philip; and the seyde John gothe to the Englishe churche, and thothor to the Duche churche. Duche persons, ij.

Elizabeth Clase, borne vnder the Busshop of Luke, and do go to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Anne Grene, a Duchemens daughter, borne in England, and she gothe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

Margaret Thomas, a Frenchemens daughter, borne in England; she goeth to the Englishe churche. Frenche persons, j.

Mawdlyn Movll, a Frenchemens daughter, borne in England; she goeth to the Englishe churche. Frenche persons, j.

Cornelius Deane, a Frenchemens sonne, borne in England, and goeth to the Englishe churche. Frenche persons, j.

James Buse, goldsmythe, borne in Dorte, and lieth at one Garlicke Vacleves howse, a Duchman, and dothe goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.

James Levance, borne at Andwarpe, prysoner in the Masters howse of St Katherins. Duche persons, j.

Roger Baker, Englishman, bath lyeng in his house Dyrryk Henrykes, Henry Johnson, Sagar Garrytson, and Clawse Cornelius, all borne vnder King Philip, and are sayllers; they goe to the Duche churche. Duche persons, iij.

A denizen. James Pulland, tayler, a Frenchman, and denizen; with John Russell and John Duke, thone borne vnder King Philip and thother in Fraunce; the seyde James do goe to the Englishe churche, and thothers to the Frenche churche; and is tenaunt to William Thomas, Englishman.

Frenche persons, ij; Duche persons, j.

A denizen. Henry Went, bruer, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denizen, tenaunt to Robert Heninge, Englishman, with Katherin his wyffe, John and Cowne, his children, borne in England; Tylman Lves and Phittes Stone, his men seruautes, thone borne vnder the Busshop of Luke, and thother vnder the Duke of Cleve; and also his mayde seruaunt called Mychaell Darwaine, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve; he hathe also lyeng in his howse two sayllers, borne vnder the Busshop of Luke; they all do resorte to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ix.

\* *Burgonyans struck out.*



- Arnald Franke, hatmaker, borne vnder the Busshop of Luke, tenaunt to Arnall Newner, Ducheman, with Bartylmewe and John, his children; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- Vyncent Cameor, Italyon, a sylke dyer, tenaunt to Wydowe Goulde, an Englishe-woman; he goeth to the Italian church. Italians, j.
- Mychaell Connawey, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, with Thomisin his wyffe, tenaunt to Anthonye Duffild, Englysheman, and they goe to the Englishe church. Frenche persons, ij.
- Mychaell Belhatche, hatmaker, a Frencheman, and gothe to the Englishe church. Frenche persons, j.
- A denizen. Ector Harte, bandmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, tenaunt to Laurence Dilxe, Englishe-man, with Maggotaine his wyffe; Richard Dodmer and Robert Dodmer, his seruantes, borne in Fraunce; they goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Tussan Levassure, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, a denizen, tenaunt to Anthonye Duffylde, Englysheman; with Sara and Judyth, his children, Tussan Lowsyswes and Anthonye Grewell, Frenchemen, his seruantes; they goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, v.
- A denizen. Bartylmewe Peter, hatmaker, borne vnder Themperour, a denizen, tenaunt to Arnald Clarke, Ducheman; with Katterin his wyffe, Tobias his sonne, borne in England, John Johnson and Gyles Fret, his seruantes, borne in Brabant; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, v.
- A denizen. John Frogg, shomaker, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denizen, tenaunt to one Whyt, an Englysheman, and dothe goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- Henry Frogge, shomaker, and Anne his wyffe, Duche mens children, borne in Englande; tenaunt to Bryan Rychardson, Englysheman, and do goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- Leonarde Hawarde, hatmaker, borne vnder the Bysshop of Luke, tenaunt to Henry Bettes, Englysheman, with Mathye his childe, borne in Englande, and do goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- Henrye Clarke, hatmaker, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, tenaunt to the seyde Bettes, and gothe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- Henry Newner, joyner, borne vnder the Busshop of Colayn, tenaunt to the Master of St Katherins, and gothe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- Gyles Decaser, turner, borne vnder King Philip, tenaunt to Henry Staples, Englysheman; he gothe to the Duche church. Duche persons, j.
- Harman Harryson, a Duchemans sonne borne in Englande, tenaunt to the Master of St Katherins; he goethe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- Mary Wykinson, borne in Spayne, wyffe to Edward Wykinson, Englyshman; she goeth to the Englishe church. Spaniardes, j.
- Wydowe Hoberde, borne in Gelderlande, tenaunt to one Gybson, an Englysheman; she hath three children by a Ducheman, called Philip, Elline, and Marye, all borne in England, and do resorte to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- John Nykes, bruer, borne in Gelderland, tenaunt to the Master of Saynt Katterins; with one Marye his childe, borne in England; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- John Tyvell, tayler, borne in Fraunce, tenaunt to one Browne, an Englysheman, with one Gyles his childe, borne in Englande; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Robert Baheare, hatmaker, borne in Normandie, a denizen, tenaunt to John Butler, Englysheman; with Isacke, Jacobe, and Susan, his children, borne in Englande, and one Martin Clarke, his seruaut, borne in Normandy; they goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, v.

- A denizen. Henry Gower, tayler, borne vnder the Bisshop of Luke, a denyzen, tenaunt to Anne Duffylde, Englishewoman, with Agnes his wyffe; and they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Martyn Frollicke, hatmaker, borne vnder the King of Powle, a denizen, with Mary his wyffe, a Duchemans daughter, borne in Englande; Annys and Fraunces, his children, borne in England; and Peter his seruauant, borne vnder King Philip; tenaunt to James Johnson, Ducheman; and they goe to the Englishe church. Of the King of Powles nacion, iij; Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. James Knoppe, hatmaker, borne vnder King Philip, a denizen, tenaunt to Francis Clarke, Ducheman, with a childe named Tyce, borne in England; and also his seruauant called John Branden, borne in Gelderlande; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denyzen. James Johnson, tayler, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen, tenaunt to Barnarde Williamson, Ducheman, with Syssylly his wyffe; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. John Dehorse, hatmaker, borne in Fraunce, denizen, tenaunt to Francis Clarke, Ducheman, with John and Judithe, his children, borne in England; William Fegury and William Tenarte his seruantes, borne in Fraunce; they goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, v.
- A denizen. Peter Vaccleue, bandemaker, borne in Fraunce, and denizen, tenaunt to John Dehorse Frenchman, with Mawdlin his wyffe, Margaret his childe, borne in England, and John his seruauant, borne in Burgundye; and hathe lyeng in his howse Mychaell Mallyarde and Nychowll Bomytt, Frenchemen; and they all goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, v; Duche, j.
- Nycholas Lambert, hatmaker, a Frenche mans sonne, borne in Englande, with Thomasyn his wyffe, borne in Fraunce; with William Vaysure, his seruauant, a Frenchman; they goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Henry Wyckars, goldesmythe, borne vnder the Emperour, a denizen, tenaunt to Cowne Redallarde, Ducheman, with Katerin his wyffe, borne at Maklin; William his sonne, borne in England, and Anne his wyffe, borne vnder King Philip; with Katerin his daughter; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, v.
- A denizen. Lucas Williamson, cowper, borne vnder King Philip, denizen, tenaunt to Robert Heninge, Englisheman, with Mary his wyffe, and Mary his childe, borne in Englande; Elizabeth his seruauant, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve; and he hathe lieng in his house ij strangers, thone borne vnder King Philip, and thother vnder the King of Powle; they all goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iiij; of the King of Powles nacion, ij.
- A denizen. James Wylson, tayler, borne in Scotland, a denyzen, and Jane his wyffe, tenaunt to the said Robert Heninge, and do goe to the Englishe church. Skottes, ij.
- Katherin Drorye, daughter to a Ducheman, and borne in Englande, tenaunt to one Walker, of the Wardrop; with Froderyke Symondes and Reman Johnson, lieng in her howse, being two sayllers, borne vnder King Philip; and do goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- Grysseld Atkinson, Skottishewoman, with one Lorrell Collett, a Frencheman, lyeng in her howse; she is tenaunt to Henry Drorye, an Englishman, and do goe to the Englishe church. Skottes, j; Frenche, j.
- Elizabeth Maklyn, Skottishewoman, seruauant to Thomas Franklin, Englisheman, and goethe to the Englishe church. Skottes, j.
- A denyzen. Nycholas Neyll, merchaunt, borne in Denmarke, tenaunt to William Buttermore, Englishman, a denizen, with John, Nycholas, and Anne, his children, borne in England; they goe to the Englishe church. Danes, iiij.

- A denizen. Harman Myllner, shomaker, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denizen, tenaunt to Thomas Cornelius, Englishman, with Katherin his childe, borne in England, and Edward Genan, his seruaunt, borne under the Duke of Cleve; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Elixander Harmans, bruer, borne vnder the Busshop of Cullayne, denizen, tenaunt to the seid Thomas Cornelius, with Anne his wyffe, borne vnder the Busshop of Luke, Susan, Mary, and Barbery, his children, borne in England, with a boy in his howse called Powll Vanderbraner, borne vnder King Philip; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, v.
- Nycholas Stone, cowper, a Duchemans sonne, borne in England, and dothe goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- Katherin Albert, wydowe, borne vnder Themperor, tenaunt to the Master of S<sup>t</sup> Katherins, with Alys her childe, borne in England, and dothe goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Laurens Williams, tayller, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denizen, and tenaunt to Barnarde Williamson, Ducheman, with Katherin and Barbery, his children, borne in England; Arnolde Johnson and Roger Tombushe, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve; and they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persones, v.
- A denizen. Gerson Harryson, blackesmythe, a Duchemans sonne, borne in England, a denizen, tenaunt to William Cornelius, Englishman, with the John Ammekinvnke, Barnarde Peterson, John Eke, and Anthonye Eke, seruauntes to the seyde Harryson, one borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, another vnder the Countie Horne [*sic*], and the residewe vnder King Philip; the seyde Harryson dothe goe to the Englishe church, and the others to the Duche church. Duche persons, v.
- A denizen. Mattys Rowf, shomaker, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen, tenaunt to Thomas Cornelius, Englishman, with Katherin his wyffe, borne vnder King Philip; John his childe, borne in England; and James Bushe, his seruaunt, borne in Gelderlande; and do goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- Peter Roulandes wyffe, borne in England, and daughter to a Ducheman; he hathe ij seruauntes called Richard Bay and Peter Cremer, both born vnder the Duke of Cleve; the seyde Roulandes dothe goe to the Englishe church, and thothers to the Englishe\* church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Cowne Redallarde, bruer, borne under the Busshop of Cullayne, denizen, tenaunt to the Master of S<sup>t</sup> Katherins, with Jane his wyffe, a Duchemans daughter, borne in England; he hathe in his howse James Cowper, Cornelius Remiland, Peter Remyland, George Danylson, and George Jacobson, all shyppers, and borne vnder King Philip; the seyde Cowne and his wyffe do goe to the Englishe church, and the resydewe to the Duche church. Duche persons, vij.
- A denizen. Roger Chefe, shomaker, borne vnder the Bysshop of Collayne, a denizen, tenaunt to Thomas Cornelius, Englyshman, with Anne his wyffe, borne vnder King Philip; Robert, Rychard, Katterin and Gartright, his children, borne in England; and Bowin Henry and Henry Flogan, thone borne vnder King Philip, and thother vnder the Busshop of Collayne, seruauntes to the seyde Roger; they do goe to the Englyshe church. Duche persons, viij.
- A denizen. Henry Vandefeld, dennyzzen, a tayler, borne in Gelderlande, tenaunt to the Master of S<sup>t</sup> Katherins, with Godfrey Henryke, his seruaunt, borne in Gelderland; and do goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Gosson Harryson, tayler, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen, tenaunt to Wylliam Lovyll, Englyshman, with Margery his wyffe, there borne; James his childe, borne in England, and Richard Howson, his seruaunt, borne in Gelderlande; they all goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.

\* Duche struck out.

- A denizen. Peter Johnson, shomaker, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, a denizen, tenaunt to William Lovell, Englishman, with one childe named Anne, borne in Englande, and do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.
- William Harward, Englisheman, hath in his howse Shardin Tramlyt, a Frenche woman, and Rasshell Shatmanerae, her doughter, and they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- Agnes Barnes, doughter to a Ducheman and borne in Englande; she goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.
- Cornelius Pyckarde, a Duchemans sonne borne in Englande, with Adrian his wyffe, borne vnder King Philip; and goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. John Emans, shomaker, borne in Gelderlande, a denizen, tenaunt to the Master of S<sup>t</sup> Katherins, with Barbery his wyffe, borne vnder Kinge Philip, Henry his sonne, borne in Englande, and Gosson Williamson, his seruaunt, borne in Gelderlande; and they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij.
- A denizen. Cornilius Martin, shomaker, a denizen, and Elizabeth his wyffe, borne vnder King Philip, with John Martin, Mawdlin Martyn and Anne Martin, his children, Edward Johnson and Rouland Baker, borne vnder King Philip, and is tenaunt to William Eden, Englishman. Duche persons, vij.
- A denizen. Garlicke Vanderve, tayler, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve, denizen, with Xp<sup>o</sup>fer, Abraham, Anthonye, Gartright, Katerin, and Sara, his children, borne all in Englande; and hathe a seruaunt called Dyrryke Osbeake, borne vnder the Duke of Cleve; he ys tenaunt to William Lawson, Englishman; and do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, viij.
- A denizen. Huberd Sevoean, notarye, a denizen, and Anne his wyffe, borne vnder Themperour, with John de Loco, borne there also, tenaunt to the Master of S<sup>t</sup> Katherins, and do goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.
- Wydowe Cownede, an Englishe woman, hathe by a Ducheman twoe children, Peter and Arnold, borne in Englande, and Kateryn Joyest, a mayde seruaunt, borne vnder Themperour; she hathe lyeing in her howse Cornilius Cornilyson, Reinold Venison, William Johnson, Gawlye Johnson, Thomas Cornilison, and Dyrryk Albertson, borne all vnder King Philip, and are sayllers; the seyde wedowe with her children and mayde do goe to the Englishe churche, and thothers to the Duche churche; she ys tenaunt to Arnolde Lotheberye, a Duchemans sonne borne in England. Duche persons, ix.
- A denizen. Rowland Anderson, saylmaker, a denizen, and Geskin his wyffe, bothe borne at Emedone; with ij seruauntes called Walter Tyssoun and Symond Johnson, thone borne at Emedone, and thother vnder King Philip; they resort to the Duche churche; he ys tenaunt to William Lawson, Englishman. Duche persons, iiij.

The number of Strungers in this Libertie ys ... .. CCCCxxv.

viz.:

Duche	...	...	...	CCCxxvij.	} Whereof of the Duche Churche	lxxxxij.
Frenche	...	...	...	lxix.		Of the Englishe
Danes	...	...	...	vij.		... CCxlxiij [ <i>sic</i> ].
Of Powle lande	...	...	...	v.		Of the Italion
Spanyardes	...	...	...	ij.		... j.
Italions	...	...	...	j.	} Of the Frenche	lxxxiij.
Scottes	...	...	...	xij.		Of no churche
						... iiij.
Of all which Strangers are denizens						... lviij.



## ST MARTYNS LE GRAUNDE.

- A denizen. Tyese Tysmau, denyzen, and his wyffe, and Kateryn his mayde; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Mathyas Sylens, denizen, a buttonmaker, and his wyffe, and Melchior his seruaunt; do go to the Italian church. Italions, j.
- A denizen. Gyles Walc, shomaker, a denizen, and his wyffe, and hathe in his howse James van Metesen and Hance Wouters, and do goe to the Italyon church. Italions, iij.
- A denizen. Harman Mangen, shomaker, a denizen, and doeth goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Water Moysen, denyzen, his wyffe, and John Dyrrikson, his seruaunt; and doe goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. George Heyes, shomaker, a denizen, and his wyffe, do goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Hubbert Johnson, denizen, and his wyffe, do goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Peter Sluter, shomaker, a denizen, and goeth to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- Adrian Butler, silke wever, John Kenell and John Secures, mynysters, and are lodged in the seid Adrians howse, and do goe to the Frenche church. Frenchemen, iij.
- A denizen. Eryte Rutling, goldesmythe, denizen, and his wyffe; they do goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Mychell Fuller, shomaker, a denizen, his wyffe, John Johnson and Mychell Fuller, his seruautes; the[y] goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Nycholas Vandewyfel, hosyer, a denizen, and his wyffe, with Dennys Bakley, Adrian Slocke, and Antony Dufresse; they goe to the Duche church. Duche persons, v.
- A denizen. Androwe Quiet, a denizen, with his wyffe, do goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Henry Tyon, sylkman, a denizen; he goeth to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Garrett Floren, poyntmaker, a denizen, his wyffe, and George Harys his seruaunt; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. James Lyste, gouldesmythe, a denizen, his wyffe, Peter Bankes and Mychell Fauster, his seruautes; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Dericke Harmanson, purse-maker, a denizen, and Abert Derikson, his seruaunt; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Godfrey Vanlo, shomaker, a denizen; he goethe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Bartlemewe Bone, Ducheman, a goldsmyth, and his wyffe, a denizen, and Harman van Campin his seruaunt; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Garrett Falke, goldesmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and John van Gente, his seruaunt, and Mathew Falke, lyeng in the seyde Garrettes howse; the seyde Garret and his wyffe do goe to the Frenche church, and the others to the Duche church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Danyell Vanheyden, Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and Sacheryas his seruaunt, and Cornelys Vandynell, buttonmaker, lieng in the seyde Daniells howse; the seyde Daniell and his folkes do goe to the Englishe church, and thother to the Italian church. Duche persons, iij; Italions, j.
- A denizen. Thomas Forsywill, goldsmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and John Vandesleue his seruaunt; and they goe to the Frenche church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Andreas Gosman, tayler, a denizen, and a Ducheman, with his wyffe, and Sythe his mayde; the seyde Andreas and his wyffe goe to the Italian church, and thother to the Duche church. Duche persons, iij.



- A denizen. Alexander Williamson, shomaker, a denizen, and a Ducheman, with his wyffe, John Peterson and William Peterson, his seruautes; the seyde Alexander and his wyffe do goe to the Englishe churche, and thothers to the Dutehe churche. Duche persons, iiij.
- A denizen. William Gesen, a Ducheman, and a tayler, and denizen, with Nycholas Williamson his seruaunt; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Garrett Vandenburshe, goldsmythe, denizen, and a Ducheman, with his wyffe; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. William Peterson, shomaker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his seruaunt Joyes Salle; the seyde William goeth to suche churche as his conscience dothe serue hym, and thother goeth to no churche. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Derryke Vaneleve, goldesmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with Garret Dunkill and Rickert his seruautes; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. John Selynes, Ducheman, a denizen, with his wyffe, Roulande Federicke and Dericke Famen his seruautes; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persones, iiij.
- A denizen. Anthony Campyon, Ducheman, a denizen, with Federycke Croyes, his seruaunt; they goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Lodeuyke Tyres, virginall maker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, Pavyll Fandevell his seruaunt, and Jacob Albright, who do lie in his howse; they goe to the Duche churche. Duche persons, iiij.
- A denizen. Jesper Federycke, goldesmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with Adrian Abnan his seruaunt, and they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Nycholas Smythe, goldsmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Angell Tonobyn, tayler, a Ducheman, and denizen, with Richard Boyes and John Haryson, his seruautes; and they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij.
- A denizen. Egbarte Noterson, purse-maker, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Henry Meykes, goldesmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, Cornelys van Aken and Antonye, his seruautes; the seyde Henry and his wyffe do goe to the Englishe churche, and his seruautes to the Italian churche. Duche persons, iiij.
- A denizen. Hance Goblett, button maker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and Geres van Losell and Adrian Hagaunce, his seruautes; they goe to no churche. Duche persons, iiij.
- A denizen. James Blankeastene, shomaker, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Duche churche. Duche persons, j.
- Gregorye Prinsell, goldsmythe, a Ducheman, and his wyffe; they goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.
- Vinsent Kinge, Ducheman, a cutler, with his wyffe, and Frauncis King, his boye; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. John Bonam, Ducheman, a shomaker, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Adrian Vandermer, rasar, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goethe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Peter Derickeson, tayler, a Ducheman, and denizen, with Henryk his boy; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Peter Peterson, Ducheman, a shomaker, and denizen; he goethe to the Duch churche. Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Symonde Harve, button maker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe to the Duche churche. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Hendrye van Campyon, buttonmaker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, John Hotteman and John Hawbecke, his seruautes; they goe to the Englishe churche. Duche persons, iiij.

- A denizen. Bavliser Crusell, goldesmythe, a German, and denizen, with Andreus Vandelesse, Ducheman, his seruaunt; the[y] goe to the Englishe church.
- A denizen. John Myller, shomaker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and Robert Vanke-  
kyn his boye; they goe to the Englishe church. Germans, j; Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Leonarde Adrianson, poynter, a Ducheman, and denizen, and goethe to the Englishe  
churche; he hath lyeng in his howse, Malyarde Deterys and William Mullins,  
gravers of mowles for printers; and they goe to no churche. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Winkin Pustarde, purse-maker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe  
to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Francis Derickson, purse-maker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe  
to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Nycholas Fowlde, tayler, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; William Pelles  
and George van Salesbrought, his seruauntes; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Harman Goffe, shomaker, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe church.  
Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Baltyser Hemyes, goldsmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe  
churche. Duche persons, j.
- Lawrens Nycolas, Nycolas Higgen, Peter Senten, and Ote Hendrickson, seruauntes with  
a joyner; they goe to no churche. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Mary Albright, wydowe, a Duchewoman, and denizen; she goethe to the Englishe  
churche. Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Olde Father Elias, Ducheman, a denizen; he goeth to the Englishe church.  
Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Olyver Peto, jerkinmaker, a Ducheman, and denizen, with George Squyer and Gis-  
sarde, his seruauntes; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. John Martyn, tayler, a Ducheman, and denizen, with Lenarde Johnson and John van  
Commes, his seruauntes; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Garrett Skottes wydowe, buttonmaker, a Duchewoman, and denizen, with Francis  
Voydewe and William Fortyer, her seruauntes; they goe to the Frenche church.  
Duche persons, iij.
- Whistell Redcant, tayler, a Ducheman, and a seruaunt; he dothe goe to the Englishe  
churche. Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Henryck Vanhowe, tayler, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, Clayes Clayson,  
a boy, and Mary van Hoven, a mayde, his seruauntes; they goe to the Englishe  
churche. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. James Acorte, tayler, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and Garrett Slicke, a  
boye; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Gyles Bare, sylkewreuer, a Ducheman, and denizen; he hath lyeng in his howse Peter  
Venvyse and his wyffe; they goe to the Frenche church. Duche persons, iij.
- A denizen. John de la Clewessee, semster, a Ducheman, and denizen, with Amyse Delaclewessee  
and Kateryn van Howesse, his maydes, of the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- Wydowe Lambert, Duchewoman; she goeth to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- Wydowe Tannakyne, a Duchewoman; she goeth to the Duche church. Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Father Chremer, shomaker, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe  
churche. Duche persons, j.
- James Tvere, Ducheman; he goeth to the Duche church. Duche persons, j.
- William Derickson, shomaker, a Ducheman; he goeth to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.

- Jane Swaneson, a Duchewoman, with John, Annys and Peter, her children; they goe to the Frenche church. Duche persons, iij.
- John Aryans and Dries Cremer, Duchemen, and seruantes; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- Barnarde Johnson, seruaut, a Ducheman; he goeth to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- Edwarde Edwardes, Ducheman and a taylor; he goeth to the Duche church. Duche persons, j.
- John Williamson, shomaker, a Ducheman, with John Johnson, Whistell Harmanson, and Garrett Yowghason, his seruantes, and Duchemen; they all goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, iij.
- Fresse Peterson and Nede Peterson, shomakers, Duchemen; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- Basteane Lossert, merchaunt, a Ducheman; he goeth to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- A denizen. John Rutling, goldsmythe, a Ducheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe to the Englishe church. Duche persons, ij.
- Harman Cowpleman, Ducheman, a seruaut, and goeth to no church. Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Gillim Tyon, silkeweuer, a Ducheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- Wydowe Willimson, Duchewoman; she goeth to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- Jane Whitley, a Duchewoman; she goeth to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- Wydowe Cowbridge, a Duchewoman; she goeth to the Englishe church. Duche persons, j.
- John Bowrye, purse-maker, a Frenchman, with his wyffe, and William Johnson, a Ducheman, their seruaut; he hathe lyeng in his howse one Robert Fownetayne, Frenchman, a scolemaster; they goe to the Englishe \* church. Frenche persons, iij; Duche persons, j.
- Garet Clarge, purse-maker, a Frenchman, and hathe lyeng in his howse iij<sup>or</sup> mynsters being Frenchmen, and they all goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, v.
- Samson Leaner, goldsmythe, a Frenchman, with Thomas Fee, a Ducheman, his seruaut; they goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, j; Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Charles Dewrande, a Frenchman, and denizen, with Jacobe Shosore his seruaut; they goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, ij.
- Nowell Banet, mynster, and a Frenchman; he goeth to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, j.
- A denizen. Lawrence Arondell, clokemaker, a Frenchman, and denizen, with John Simpoill and Denis Simpoill, his seruantes; they goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, iij.
- An olde man called Alexander Pater, Frenchman; he goeth to the French church. Frenche persons, j.
- A denizen. Robert Owmyfray, Frenchman, a denizen, with John Mychell and John Campanyon, his seruantes; they goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, iij.
- Rycharde Shawrande, button maker, a Frenchman, with his wyffe, and he hathe an olde woman lyeng in his howse, and they goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, iij.
- A denizen. Boneventer Lene, goldsmythe, a Frenchman, and denizen; he goeth to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, j.
- A denizen. John Sarfe, goldsmythe, a Frenchman, and denizen, with Nycholas Glassall and Gye Ortowe, his seruantes; they goe to the Frenche church. Frenche persons, iij.

\* Frenche struck out.

- A denizen. Robert Shallo, Frencheman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Nycolas Deporte, lether dyer, a Frenchman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and Adrian Prince his seruauant; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Gillim Norye, silkeweuer, a Frenchman, and denizen, with John Veylnant his seruauant; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denizen. James Detney, Frencheman, denizen, and his wyffe, do goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- Peter Bankes and Vrsyn, mynysters of the Frenche Churche. Frenche persons, j.
- Arculis Fransoye, Frencheman; he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.
- A denizen. Peter Fowcald, silkeweuer, a Frenchman, and denizen, with his wyffe; Gillim Debut and Katern Lager, his seruantes; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Peter Depues, Frencheman, and denizen; he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.
- Olyver Rowlande and Basteyne, mynysters of the Frenche Churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Nycholas Bowmarche, button maker, a Frenchman, and denizen, with Blanche Dprue [*sic*], seruauant, and John Bowmarche, a boye; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denizen. John Cowles, a molde maker for buttons, a Frenchman, and denizen, with his wyffe; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Rycharde Beokett, tayler, a Frenchman, and denizen, with his wyffe, James Beokett his childe, and Henricke Seney, Ducheman, his seruauant; the seyde Beokett and his wyffe do goe to the Frenche churche, and his seruauant to the Duche churche. Frenche persons, ij; Duche persons, j.
- A denizen. Gyeles Seris, bokebinder, a Frenchman, and denizen; he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.
- A denizen. Loyes Senyor, bokebinder, a Frenchman, and denizen, with Benet Richart, a Frenchman, his seruauant; the seyde Loyes do goe to the Frenche churche, and his seruauant to no churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Nycholas Deborn, bokebinder, a Frenchman, and denizen, with his wyffe and William Cowston his seruauant; the seyde Nycolas and his wyffe do goe to the Frenche churche, and his seruauant to no churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Gaberell Heymond, Frenchman, a denizen, with his wyffe, Peter Dowfoye and Clement della Fovnte, his seruantes; the seyde Gaberell and his wyffe do goe to the Frenche churche, and his seruantes to no churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Gyffin Russell, bokebinder, a Frenchman, and denizen, with John Chennett, his seruauant, and a boye; the seyde Gyffyn and his boy do goe to the Frenche churche, and his seruauant to no churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Peter Benet, silkeweuer, a Frenchman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and one Duche boye; they goe to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, ij; Duche, j.
- A denizen. John Libias, hosier, a Frenchman; he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.
- John Derowan, hosier, a Frenchman; he goeth to the Frenche churche. Frenche persons, j.
- John Daides, broker, a Frenchman; he goeth to no churche. Frenche persons, j.
- A denizen. Hebbart Manschewe, tayler, a Frenchman, and denizen, with his wyffe, and Margarette and Judethe, his children; they goe to no churche. Frenche persons, ij.
- A denizen. Gillian Pullen, Frenchman, and denizen; he goeth to the Englishe churche. Frenche persons, j.



The number of Strungers in this Libertie ys ... .. CCLxix.  
viz.:

Duche	...	...	...	Clxxxj.	Where of the Duche Church	...	xxiiij.
Italions	...	...	...	vj.	Of the Englishe	...	Cxxxj.
Frenche	...	...	...	lxxxj.	Of the Frenche	...	lxxxvj.
Germans	...	...	...	j.	Of the Italion	...	ix.
					Of no churche	...	xxiiij.

Of which Straungers are denizens ... .. lxxxvj.

**The Hole Number of Straungers**, aswell denizens as no  
denizens, dwellinge and remayninge within the exempte  
Jurisdictions and Liberties adyoyninge to the said Cittie,  
to gether with the City of Westminster, ar ... .. } ... ijM<sup>i</sup> vC iiij<sup>xx</sup> xviiij.

Wherof:—

Duch parsons	...	...	jM <sup>ix</sup> Cxxxvij.	} Wherof:	Of the Englishe Church	...	viiijCxxxv.
French parsons	...	...	vClij.		Of the Dutche Church	...	vCx.
Scottes parsons	...	...	xlj.		Of the Frenche Church	...	viiijCj.
Spanyardes	...	...	xxiiij.		Of the Italion Church	...	xxix.
Italians	...	...	xxviiij.		Of no churche	...	iiijCxxiiij.
Danes	...	...	ix.				
Polonyans	...	...	v.				
Garman	...	...	j.				
Barbarian	...	...	j.				

Of which number of Straungers there are denizens ... .. iiijCxv.

**The Hole Number of Straungers** aswell within the  
Cittie of London, as within the Exempte Liberties and  
places aforesaid nere adyoyninge to the same, ys ... .. } ... vjM<sup>i</sup> vijC iiij.

Wherof:—

Dutch parsons	...	...	vM <sup>CC</sup> Cxxv.	} Wherof	Of the English Church	...	M <sup>v</sup> viiijCxxv.
Frenche parsons	...	...	M <sup>C</sup> Cxix.		Of the Dutche Church	...	M <sup>ix</sup> Cx.
Venetians and Italians	...	...	iiij <sup>xx</sup> iiij.		Of the Frenche Church	...	M <sup>v</sup> viiijCx.
Spanyardes	...	...	iiij <sup>xx</sup> xv.		Of the Italion Church	...	Clxj.
Garmans	...	...	xxij.		Of no churche	...	M <sup>v</sup> viiij.
Polonyans	...	...	x.				
Portingalles	...	...	xxij.				
Danes	...	...	x.				
Florentynes	...	...	xix.				
Janoways	...	...	viiij.				
Neapolitans	...	...	ij.				
Barbarian	...	...	j.				
Scottes	...	...	iiij <sup>xx</sup> viij.				

Of which number of Straungers there are denizens ... .. viijC iiij<sup>xx</sup>.

The number of houses pestyered within the said Cittie and Liberties is xxxvj.

The number aforesaid is besides the Spaniardes in Bridwell, and all others that are in any prison.



## STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, ELIZABETH, VOL. 47, No. 28.

Letter, 30 July, 1568, from Sir Roger Martyn, Lord Mayor, to Sir William Cecil.

Right Honorable, maye it please the same to vnderstande that accordinge to your Honoures letteres to me lately directed, whearby your Honour signified that the Quenes Maiesties pleasure was to haue a true Certificate howe many Straungers haue arryved in this Cytie and the Suburbes therof, sithe the tyme of the laste Inquisicion in that behalfe, whiche was the xx<sup>th</sup> daye of Marche last past, togyther with there names and qualyties, for the true serche and tryall whearof I haue endeououred my selfe, with the best aide of all my bretherne, the Aldermen, with all diligens to thuttermost I can; And do sende vnto your Honour hearwith one Scedule of the same, to thentent her Highnes, by your Honour, may be aduertysed therof; And thus I commytte your Honour into the tuyeion of Tholly Ghost, who sende you longe healthe with encrease of moche honour. From London, the xxx<sup>th</sup> of Julye, 1568.

Your Honoures at commaundement.  
[Signed :] Roger Martyn, Maiour.

## No. 28 I.

THE NUMBER of all the Straungers aswell Duche and Frenche as anny other nacion whatsoeuer which came into the Cyttye of London and the Liberties therof to dwell and inhabite either for religeone or for any other cause whatsoeuer, since the xx<sup>th</sup> day of March last past.

LANGBORNE WARDE.					CREPULGATE WARDE.				
Duchmen	...	...	...	xxix.	Duchmen	...	...	...	j.
Wherof for religeone	...	...	xxij.	...					
Spanyardes	...	...	...	j.					
BRIDGEWITHOUT WARDE.					LYMESTREATE WARD.				
Duchmen	...	...	...	iii j.	Duchemen	...	...	...	x.
Wherof for religeon	...	...	xxxij.	...	All for religeon.				
					Frenchemen	...	...	...	j.
DOWGATE WARDE.					FARINGDON [WITHIN].				
Duchmen	...	...	...	xvij.	Duchemen	...	...	...	iiij.
Wherof for religeon	...	...	xvj.	...	For religeon one.				
					Frenchemen	...	...	...	vij.
FARINGDON WITHOUT.					For religeon	...	...	iiij.	...
Duchemen	...	...	...	xxiiij.	BUSSHOPSGATE WARDE.				
Wherof for religeon	...	...	iiij.	...	Duchmen	...	...	...	xxvj.
Frenchmen	...	...	...	iiij.	For religeon	...	...	xvj.	...
All iij for religeon.					Frenchemen	...	...	...	ix.
PORTESOKEN WARD.					For religeon all.				
Duchmen	...	...	...	vj.	WALBROOKE WARDE.				
Wherof for religeon	...	...	iiij.	...	Duchmen	...	...	...	xj.
Frenchmen	...	...	...	ij.	All for religeon.				
Both for religeon.					BILLINGSGATE WARDE.				
CASTELBAYNARD WARDE.					Duchemen	...	...	...	xxxvj.
Duchemen	...	...	...	vj.	For religeon	...	...	xiiij.	...
Wherof for religeon	...	...	v.	...					

## COLMANSTREATE WARDE.

Duchmen	...	...	...	...	xlvij.
For religeon	...	...	...	xxix.	...
Frenchmen	...	...	...	...	iiij.
All for religeon.	...	...	...	...	...
Italions	...	...	...	...	ij.

## ALGATE WARDE.

Duchmen	...	...	...	...	xvj.
For religeon	...	...	...	ix.	...
Frenchman	...	...	...	...	x.
Florentyne	...	...	...	...	j.

## ALDERSGATE WARDE.

Duchemen	...	...	...	...	ix.
All for religeon.	...	...	...	...	...

## CORNEHILL WARDE.

Duchmen	...	...	...	...	vj.
For religeon	...	...	...	v.	...
Frenchman	...	...	...	...	ij.
Both for religeon.	...	...	...	...	...

## BREADSTREATE WARDE.

Frenchman	...	...	...	...	one.
For religeon.	...	...	...	...	...

## CHEAPE WARDE.

Duchemen	...	...	...	...	viiij.
For religeon	...	...	...	vj.	...
Spanyardes	...	...	...	...	iiij.

The number of all the Duch is	...	...	...	CCCC xij.	} iiijC lxj.
The number of all the Frenche ys	...	...	...	xxxix.	
The number of all the Spannyard is	...	...	...	v.	
The number of all the Itallions ys	...	...	...	iiij.	
The number of all the Florentynes ys	...	...	...	j.	
Of which nomber their ys comme into the Realme for religeon	...	...	...	...	CC lix.

[*Endorsed* :] To the Right Honorable S<sup>r</sup> William Cecill, Knight, Principall Secretary vnto the Quenes Maiestie, and one of her Highnes most honorable Privie Counsell.

[*Also endorsed, by Cecill* :] 30 July 1568. Lord Maior of London. Certificat of ye Strangers in London.

## BRIDGEWITHIN WARDE.

Duchemen	...	...	...	...	xiiij.
For religeon	...	...	...	vij.	...

## CORDWAYNERSTREATE WARDE.

Duchemen	...	...	...	...	ij.
All for religeon.	...	...	...	...	...

## QUINHITH WARDE.

Duchmen	...	...	...	...	xij.
---------	-----	-----	-----	-----	------

## TOWER WARDE.

Duchmen	...	...	...	...	xxxvj.
For religeon	...	...	...	xxiiij.	...
Italions	...	...	...	...	ij.

## CANDELWICKSTREAT WARDE.

Duchmen	...	...	...	...	xij.
For religeon	...	...	...	vij.	...

## BROADSTREATE.

Duchmen	...	...	...	...	vj.
For religeon	...	...	...	j.	...

BASSIESHAWE WARDE ... no Straungers.

VYNTREY WARDE ... no Straungers.

## STATE PAPERS, DOMESTIC, ELIZABETH, VOL. 236.

"Persons for lone of money." This is a volume of orders for the Loan in various Counties, commencing with the Queen's letter to the Council, 21 November, 30 Eliz, 1590, stating the necessity for the loan.

(Folios 4-14.)

LONDON.

James White, a Scott	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	C li.
S <sup>r</sup> Horatio Palavicino, K.	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	CC li.
Wastelin Weblin	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	C li.

Hans Woutliers	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	C li.
Jacobe Hugobert	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	C li.
Nicholas de Hozzi	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	CC li.
Jacobe Vasselyne	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Gwido Mal-aparte	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Dirick Lipsen	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Henry Voet	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
William Vowet [ <i>sic</i> ]	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Walter Artson	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Hans van Solte	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Alexander de Cony	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Giles Huerblocke	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Francis Biscope	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Baldwyn Deram	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Arnold Rutten	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Abraham Campion	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Roger van Paine	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Nicholas Henrycke	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Bartholomew Coyny	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Peter de Trion	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Thomas * Buchiers	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Peter Saymyne	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Jacobe Colles	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Michael Leman	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Adrian de Porter	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Balthazar Zanche	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1 li.
Peter van Lore	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xxx li.
Henry Voltes	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xxx li.
Peter de Prill	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
Mathias Bowdell	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
John Gabriell	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
Jasper Lambert	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
Lodowick Tice	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
Erasmus de la Fountaine	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
Levan van der Style	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
Paule Tovaste	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
John Segar	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
John Vause	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
Martyn Federigo	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
Bartholomewe Mathewson	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.

(Folios 52-55).

## SURR'.

Peter Marrowe, of Shaldon, stranger	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
-------------------------------------	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	-----	--------

(Folios 62-64.)

## MIDD'.

Mathias Rutten, alias Tise, of Eastesmithfeild	...	...	...	...	...	...	xxx li.
Arden Waffier, of S <sup>t</sup> Clementes	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
Hans Vanhulste, of Eastesmithfeild	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
Balthazen [ <i>sic</i> ] Sanches, of the same [Tottingham]	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.

\* John struck out.

Ralf Waller, of Southmimes, esquiour	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
John Delonge, of the same [Eastesmithfeild]	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
Tomazine Coyse, of the same [Hackney]	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.
Garrett Dewsse, of Eastesmithefeild	...	...	...	...	...	...	xx li.

LAY SUBSIDIES, LONDON, <sup>146</sup>/<sub>523</sub>.

**Certificate**, 17 June, 33 Eliz. (1591), by the Commissioners [for levying the second payment of the first Subsidy granted 31 Eliz., 1589, that the following persons within . . . . . Ward were either dead, departed, or gone out of the Ward. Title and first part of this Certificate lost].

. . . . ., Peter Dollyn, John Cross, . . . . . James		
Abone, James Trevor (?), Crismas . . . . ., [and] Abraham Holbred	ij s. viij d.	
[Jo]hn Nicholls, Anne Lodwykmeas	viij d.	
[Ja]cob Martyn, Richard Bucher	viij d.	
Paule Busser	iiij d.	
Giles Wilbon, John Barker	viij d.	
<sup>2</sup> Rachel Grody	iiij d.	
<sup>1</sup> Leonard Keysmaker	iiij d.	
<sup>3</sup> Marye Mosse, Clawday Barsaba, widowe	viij d.	
Manner Lorde, wydowe	iiij d.	
Gawen Cove, Ag[n]es Morian	viij d.	
Peter Prymey, George C[o]rse	viij d.	
Jacklyn Gryndar, wydowe	iiij d.	
Julye Courtnell	iiij d.	
John Junye,* Agnes his wief	viij d.	
Bartholmew Rayner and Katheryn his wief	viij d.	
Gyles Pepperman and Barbell his wief	viij d.	
Johan Hurste, wydow, Widow Barna, and . . . aba Walla	xij d. } ded and gon all	
Jerome Russe	iiij d.	
Peter Belwin	iiij d.	
William Mellan and Adrian his wief	viij d.	
John Vansabay (?) and Elizabeth his wief	viij d.	
Symon Hynde	iiij d.	
John Motty† and Marye his wief	viij d.	
Margaret, wydowe	iiij d.	
. . . . Caistkyns, Sarob Saffey	viij d.	
John Dorry, Mary his wyef, John his sonne	xij d.	
Valentyne Blyne, Cisley his wyef	viij d.	
Peter de Mawbery	xx s. ij s.	
Mary (?) his wyef	iiij d.	
Martyn Boorde, Agnes his wief	viij d.	
John Battell and Johan his wief	viij d.	
Lewis Calkyn and Katheryn his wyef	viij d.	
Martyn Bussher and Barbara his wief	viij d.	
Lewes Hellen and Katheryn his wief	viij d.	
James Fachary and Peryn his wyef	viij d.	
Anne Raser, wydowe	iiij d.	
Margarett Fryerer, wydowe	iiij d.	
John Berry	iiij d.	

\* Or Junye.

† Or Morty ?

Rose Dilcayne, and Elizabeth her servant	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Nicholas Vanbeck and Margaret his wief	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Aron Kettle (?) and Shenkyn his wyf	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Danyell Peter	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
Jacklyn Bowers	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
Mathew Bennes and Martyn his wief	...	...	...	...	viiij d.
Balthasar Mandakyns	...	...	...	...	iiij d.
John Clarke and Marye his wife	...	...	...	...	viiij d.

*THE LIFE, DIARY, AND CORRESPONDENCE OF SIR WILLIAM DUGDALE*, p. 510.

(ED. BY WILLIAM HAMPER, 1827.)

"INDEX TO THE MANUSCRIPT COLLECTIONS OF SIR WILLIAM DUGDALE."

Appendix II., § 2.

"In the possession of Dugdale Stratford Dugdale, Esq., at Merevale, Warwickshire."

"**Certificates** returned in Aprill and May 1593, of all the Strangers Forreiners abiding in London, where they were borne, and last lived before theyre coming over, what children every of them had, as also what servants and apprentices, Strangers and English, of what Church every of them was, and English people every of them did sett on work." Some interesting particulars may be gleaned from these Certificates, relative to several of the principal Painters, Engravers, &c. at that time residing in the Metropolis. A few of the entries are here subjoined.

(BRED STREET WARDE.)

MYCHAELL DROWSHOT, a chamber Keeper; no wyfe; born in Brussell in Brabant, but dyd remayne sumtyme in Andwarpe, sometyme in Fryzeland, and sometyme in Zeland, and from thence came lyther. A graver in Copper, which he learned in Brussell. In a duplicate return he is stated to have been 3 years in the realm, to be no free denizen, to belong to the Dutch Church, and have no servant.

(WARD UNCERTAIN.)

JHON DRUSSOIT, and Mary his wife, howsholders; borne in Brissle; Painter; 2 sonnes and 2 daughters; no servants; 24 Years in England; no denizen; of the Dutch Church.

INNOCENT COEMES, howsholder; his wyfe an English Woman; Italyane of Vennise; the Queenes Ma. Musyssian; 2 sonns and 2 daughters; 50 Yeaeres in England; no denizen; of the English Church, 2 Englishe Maydes.

JAMES DEBRAIE,\* and Alse; borne in ———; Pieter Maker, in England 21 yerres; free-denizen; French Church; no servants.

MARGARET VAN TORNE, a wydowe and a howsholder; Duchewoman, borne at Satredge; a carver in stone; one sonne aged 23, borne in Antwerpe; 8 yeaeres in England; Duche Church; no servants.

MARKS GARRATT, housekeper; borne in Bruges in Flanders; Maudlyn his wife borne in Andwarpe in Brabonde; a Payntor; one daughter; [the rest of the return mutilated].

CORNELIYAS MOLE; borne in Andwarpe in Brabonde; a Payntor; no child; [This entry is imperfect. Mole appears to have lived with Garratt.]

\* [NOTE BY HAMPER.—] "As Greece had moreover their Painters, so in England we have also these; William and Francis Segar, brethren, Thomas and John Bettes, Lockie, Lyne, Peake, PETER COLE, Arnold, MARCUS GARRARD, JACQUES DE BRUY, Cornelius, Peter Golchi, Hieronimo (de Bye) and Peter Vandevelde." *Meres' Wit's Commonwealth*, 1598, quoted in Walpole's *Anecdotes of Painting*, Vol. I., p. 159.



## (WARDE OF BRIDGE WITHOUT. ST OLAVE'S PARISH.)

JOHN GROCER, and Susan his wyfe, houtholders; both borne in Fraunce in Roan; Playeing-Card Maker; abode within the realme 4 years; no denizon, Frenche Church; one Maid servant.

## (WITHIN THE DUKE'S PLACE.)

GILLES DE BOY, and Phillis his wife, howsholders; borne at Bruggis in Flaunders, come from thence; Painter; one sonne; no servant; 26 yeares in England; no denizen; of the Duche Church.

## (ST MARTYN'S LE GRAND.)

GREGORY PRINCELL: Dutchman: 2 children; free denizen; Ingraver; no servant; abode in the realme 42 yeres; English Church.

## (WARDE OF ALDERSGATE WITHOUT.)

PETER COALE, no howsholder; in prisone; borne at Antwarpe; Pickter Maker; no child or servant; lived in England 16 yeares; no denizen; Frenche Church.

## (WALBROOKE WARDE.)

CORNELIUS BUSSEIN [Bousseine, in a duplicate return.] Dutch; his weif englishe borne: Stone cutter; no children; 1 man and 1 maid Servant; abode 26 yeares; free denizen; Dutch Church; Keeps at work 2 English People.

## (ST THOMAS APOSTELL'S.)

GARRATT JOHNSON and Mary his wyffe, howsholders; a Hollander, borne at Amsterdam; a Tombe Maker; 5 sonnes, aged 22, 11, 10, 6, 4, and 1 daughter aged 14, all borne in England; 26 years resident; a denizen; English Church; 4 Jurnimen, 2 Prentizes, and 1 Englishman at work; no servant.

## (ALLGATE WARDE.)

AGUSTYN BASSANO, howse keeper; Italyne; the Quen's Ma. Musissyone; 32 yeares in England; no denizen; Englishe Church; keepeth tow Englishe Maydes.

## (ANNE BLACKFRIERS.)

GILES DE WHITE; his wife Lewis; Dutchman, borne at Bridges in Flanders; Marbeller; 7 children; 7 years resident; no denizen; Dutch Church; no Servant.

GILLES BULLINGER, and Elizabeth his wife; Frenchman, borne in Paris, she an English-woman; Printer of Storyes; 6 Children; 12 yeares resident; no denizen; Frenche Church; 2 Prentices and 2 maid Servants.

ROER THOMAS, sojerner; Frenchman, borne in Betezea in Valois; Stone cutter; 3 yeares; no denizen; Frenche Church.

WILL'M VAUSELL; Frenchman, borne in Sherebourke in Basse Normandy; Flypyn his wife, borne at Roan; Painter; no child or servant; 40 yeares; no denizen; Frenche Church.

The Books containing these Certificates are probably the same which are mentioned in a Letter from Sir Simon Archer,\* 10 June 1651:—'Looking for wast paper for you, I found *these of London*; you may see if they be nothing worth, (I have a great bundell of them), I will then send you the rest'. The Puckering Household Books were no doubt supplied by the same friendly hand; Sir Symon being Sir Thos. Puckering's Executor, and at that time residing in the deceased Baronet's Mansion, the Priory at Warwick. The connexion of John Dugdale, Sir William's father, with the Poulet Family, will account for some of the other Books; and those which relate to the Dugdales and Shustoke sufficiently identify themselves."

\* Hamper prints this letter on p. 258. It was dated "Prory at Warr., 10 June, 1651," and addressed to Dugdale. The quotation by Hamper is part of a postscript.

## CORRECTIONS.

### VOL. I.

- Page xxiii, line 11-13, *for* 141/91, 92, 93 *read* 144/91, 92, 93.  
 " 31, " 7, *for* Pers . . . *read* Pesse.  
 " 188, " 6 from foot, *for* Will . . . *read* Will[yams].  
 " 190, " 7, *for* . . . We . . . goodes, *read* Henry Went, [in] goodes.  
 " 221, " 10 from foot, *for* (1549) *read* (1548).  
 " 233, " 17, *for* Al . . . t *read* Als[n]et.  
 " 233, " 18, *for* M[ar]tyn *read* M[ar]tyn.  
 " 481, col. 1, *under* Aldgate Ward, *add* 324, 432; *dele* 432 *under* Aldgate.  
 " 481, " 2, *add* Burgaynye Place, 67.  
 " 482, " 2, *under* Holborn Cross *add* 424.  
 " 484, " 1, *the references under* S. Catherine's Westminster *should be placed under* S. Catherine's near the Tower.  
 " 485, " 2, *under* S. Sepulchre's, Holborn Cross quarter, *add* 96.  
 " 486, " 1, *under* Smithfield *add* 424.

### VOL. II.

- Page 428, line 13, *for* Rog . . . *read* Rogi[e]r.

### VOL. III.

- Page 20, line 21, *insert commas after* Richard and Peter.  
 " 61, " 2 from foot, *for* scalemaker *read* scalemaker.  
 " 84, " 3, *for* scalemaker *read* scalemaker.  
 " 118, " 17, *for* 118 *read* 114.  
 " 118, " 7 from foot, *for* St. [sic] *read* St. [John's].  
 " 225, " 29, *dele* common *after* silke.  
 " 242, " 15, *for* Furrey . . . (?) *read* . . . Furrey (?).  
 " 262, " 9, 10 from foot, *for* Westmonasterium *read* Westmonasterii.  
 " 268, " 14, *after* Warde of Breadstreete *add* [sic; error for Broadstreet?; see pp. 272, 273, &c.]  
 " 269, " 27 *for* off *read* of.  
 " 271, " 24 *for* Worle *read* World.  
 " 276, " 1-4 from foot, *dele* bracket.  
 " 277, " 20, *for* Mull . . . *read* Mull . . . ds.  
 " 277, " 3 from foot, *for* Marsneckce *read* Marsuecke.  
 " 292, " 3, *for* xx li. *read* xx s.  
 " 296, " 26, *for* Marsuicke *read* Marsuecke.  
 " 303, footnote, *for* Dutchman *read* Lombard.  
 " 375, line 6 from foot, *for* iiij xviii *read* iiij<sup>xx</sup>xviii.  
 " 376, " 18 from foot, *for* Millent *read* Millene; and *add* [sic] *after* his.  
 " 397, " 12 from foot, *after* Wesson *add* [sic].

## INDEX OF PLACES IN AND NEAR LONDON.

### A.

ABCHURCH. *See* S. Mary.  
 — Lane, 271.  
 ALDERSGATE, 171, 173. *See also* S. Botolph's.  
 — Street, 404.  
 — Ward, 23, 58, 95, 107, 116, 119, 181, 236, 280, 283, 329, 353, 441, 445.  
 ALDgate, 123, 169, 236, 405. *See also* S. Botolph's.  
 — Bars, 170 [172-73].  
 — Street, 150, 153, 175, 179, 180.  
 — Ward, 19, 46, 92, 119, 124, 125, 128-30, 182, 235, 247, 253, 260, 268, 272, 273, 282, 295, 359, 441, 445.  
 ALDWORTH House, S. Nicholas Acon's Parish, Langbourn Ward, 121.  
 ALLEN's Rents, Farringdon Ward Within, 205.  
 — — in Hollywell Street, Ossulston Hundred, 35, 82.  
 ALLEY, the. *See* Bethlehem.  
 — by Woode's house, S. Dionis Parish, Langbourn Ward, 69.  
 ALLHALLOWS (or All Saints) Bishopsgate Ward, 242, 284, 349.  
 — Bridge Ward, 100, 238.  
 — Broad St Ward, 240.  
 — Cordwainer St Ward, 66, 97.  
 — in Honey Lane, Cheap Ward, 390.  
 — in Lombard Street, Langbourn Ward, 68, 121, 241, 290, 346.  
 — Barking, Tower Ward, 53, 251, 259, 299, 385.  
 — the Great, in Thames Street, Dowgate Ward, 7, 66, 117, 118, 136, 239, 259, 291, 385.  
 — the Less, Dowgate Ward, 9, 67, 117, 118, 137, 239.  
 — Staining, Aldgate Ward, 359.  
 — — Langbourn Ward, 70, 122, 348.  
 — — Tower Ward, 251, 386.  
 — in the Wall, Aldgate Ward, 20, 282, 295.  
 — Broad St Ward, 52, 292, 352.  
 ALMONRY (Almery), the, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 322.  
 ANGEL, the, S. Ethelburga's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 11, 64.  
 — Alley, S. Martin's le Grand Parish, Aldersgate Ward, 24, 59, 103, 120.  
 — — S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13, 88.  
 — Court, S. Saviour's Parish, Southwark, 274.  
 — Yard, S. Saviour's Parish, Southwark, 266.  
 APTSER Lane, 153.  
 ARTILLERY Lane, Bishopsgate Ward, 88.  
 — — Ossulston Hundred, 279.

### B.

B . . . Alley, S. George's Parish, Southwark, 275.  
 BAILLEUS Place, 281.  
 BANK Side, 152, 228.  
 BARBICAN, Cripplegate Ward, 56, 102.  
 BARKING. *See* Allhallows.  
 BARNER Street, 169.

BARNES, Brixton Hundred, 31, 73, 106, 258, 269, 310, 315, 322, 324, 325, 327, 328.  
 BASINGHALL (or Bassishaw) Ward, 23, 94, 121, 184, 235, 240, 253, 260, 268, 441.  
 BATTERSEA, Brixton Hundred, 73, 74.  
 — with Penge, 31, 106. *See also* Penge.  
 BATTLEBRIDGE, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75.  
 — Stairs, 255.  
 BEAR (Beere) Alley, S. Sepulchre's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 16, 62, 84.  
 BECONTREE Hundred, Essex, 262, 272.  
 BEDLAM. *See* Bethlehem.  
 BELL Alley, 281.  
 — — S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13, 66.  
 — — in Bermondsey, Brixton Hundred, 30, 72, 105.  
 — — Wharf, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 74.  
 BERMONDSEY, Brixton Hundred, 30, 71, 74, 105, 112, 124, 229, 257, 301, 314, 323, 324, 326, 328.  
 — Churchyard, 30, 72, 105.  
 — Street, 105, 412.  
 — — S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75, 255.  
 — — Sile, Brixton Hundred, 30, 72, 105. *See also* Street.  
 BETHLEHEM, without the Bars of Aldgate, 170, 173.  
 — (Bedlam, etc.), S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13, 64, 89, 351.  
 — the Alley beneath, 14.  
 BETHNAL Green, Ossulston Hundred, 34.  
 BEVIS Marks, Aldgate Ward, 282.  
 BILLINGSgate, 336.  
 — Ward, 6, 60, 98, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 132, 184, 235, 238, 253, 260, 368, 271-73, 292, 354, 440.  
 BILLITER Lane, 176, 180.  
 BIRCHING (Borshing) Lane, 151, 269.  
 BISHOPSGATE, 170, 173. *See also* S. Botolph's.  
 — Street, 151, 153, 154.  
 — Ward, 10, 63, 85, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 133, 187, 235, 242, 253, 260, 268, 272, 273, 284, 349, 440.  
 BLACKFRIARS, 177, 216, 259, 403. *See also* S. Anne's.  
 BLACKHORSE Alley, Farringdon Ward Without, 205.  
 BLACKMAN Street, Newington Parish, Brixton Hundred, 30, 73, 106, 112, 124, 218, 257, 267, 269, 301, 315, 323.  
 — S. George's Parish, Southwark, 78, 222.  
 BOTOLPH Lane, 150, 152, 154, 176. *See also* S. George's.  
 — Wharf, S. Botolph's Parish, Billingsgate Ward, 356.  
 BOTTLE Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 11.  
 BOW. *See* Stratford at Bow.  
 — Lane, 174, 179, 389.  
 — Parish, Cordwainer St Ward, 393.  
 BREAD Street, 228.  
 — — Ward, 53, 130, 131, 156, 236, 263, 292, 392, 441, 444.  
 BRIDWELL, 179.  
 — Prison, 439.  
 BRIDGEHOUSE Lane, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 74.  
 — Rents, S. Margaret Patiens Parish, Billingsgate Ward, 358.  
 BRIDGE Ward Within, 9, 63, 93, 118, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 132, 187, 235, 237, 253, 260, 268, 272, 295, 296, 378, 441.

BRIDGE Ward Without. *See* Southwark, Borough of.  
 BRIXTON Hundred, 29, 71, 74, 104, 112, 124 [217]. [229-31], 257, 267, 269, 301, 310, 314, 322-24, 326, 328 [412].  
 BROAD Street Ward, 51, 124-26, 128, 129, 187, 216, 235, 240, 253, 260, 272, 273, 291, 352, 441, 446.  
 BROMLEY, Ossulston Hundred, 35, 82, 814.  
 BROWN'S Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Portsoken Ward, 43.  
 BURGONY, the, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 256.  
 BURRETTS Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75, 77.  
 BURSE, the, 229, 332, 333.  
 BUSH Lane, 151, 264, 270.

## C.

CAMBERWELL, Brixton Hundred, 324.  
 — with Peckham and Dulwich, 327.  
 CANDLEWICK Street, 360.  
 — — Ward, 29, 37, 45, 97, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 194, 235, 252, 253, 260, 268, 272, 273, 286, 329, 394, 441.  
 CANNING Street, 270.  
 CANTERBURY, Liberty of the Archbishop of, Lambeth, 31, 73, 106, 257. *See also* Lambeth with the Members.  
 CASTLE Baynard Ward, 22, 44, 91, 119, 195, 288, 387, 440.  
 CATHERINE Wheel Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishops-gate Ward, 89.  
 CHANCERY Lane division of Ossulston Hundred, 234.  
 CHARTERHOUSE Lane, Liberty of, 404.  
 CHARTREUSE (Chartreux) House, 171.  
 CHEAP Ward, 53, 195, 236, 246, 390, 441.  
 CHEAPSIDE, 390, 404.  
 CHEQUER (Cheker), the, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 365.  
 CHISWICK, Ossulston Hundred, 36, 83, 235.  
 CHRISTCHURCH Parish, 215.  
 — Liberties of, within Aldgate, 405. *See also* S. Catherine Creechchurch.  
 — Castle Baynard Ward, 258.  
 — Farringdon Ward Within, 50, 127, 344.  
 CHRISTOPHER Alley, S. Martin's le Grand Parish, Alders-gate Ward, 24, 53, 107, 120.  
 CHURCHYARD, the, Ossulston Hundred, 278.  
 — Alley, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 223, 256.  
 — New. *See* S. Botolph's.  
 CLAPHAM, Brixton Hundred, 310, 315  
 CLERKENWELL, Ossulston Hundred, 36, 83, 111, 235, 423.  
 CLINK, Liberty of the, Southwark, 5, 40, 78, 227, 254, 267, 403.  
 CLOSE, the, S. Saviour's Parish, Southwark, 213, 253, 266, 274.  
 CLOTH Fair, the. *See* S. Bartholomew the Great.  
 COCK'S Key, 176.  
 COLEMAN Street, 177, 382. *See also* S. Catherine Coleman.  
 — — Ward, 16, 40, 100, 124-26, 128, 131, 133, 195, 235, 251, 253, 260, 268, 272, 273, 286, 393, 441.  
 COMPTER, the, S. Mildred's Parish, Cheap Ward, 391, 392.  
 COOKES Rents, S. Thomas's Parish, Southwark, 264.  
 COOLLES Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75.  
 COPPER Mill, the. *See* Rotherhithe.  
 COPTHALL, in Whitechapel, 34, 81, 111, 123, 278.  
 CORDWAINER Street Ward, 15, 66, 97, 128-31, 137, 197, 242, 393, 441.  
 CORNHILL (Cornuwell), 151, 269. *See also* S. Michael's; S. Peter's.  
 — Ward, 22, 53, 91, 126, 128, 129, 131, 197, 235, 238, 253, 260, 268, 272, 273, 283, 335, 441.  
 COSSENS Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 366.  
 CREECHURCH. *See* Christchurch; S. Catherine Creechchurch.  
 CRIPPLEGATE, 171. *See also* S. Giles'.  
 — Ward, 55, 101, 116, 130, 197, 235, 242, 253, 260, 291, 316, 330, 440.  
 — — parishes in, not named, 130, 242.

CRIPPLEGATE Ward Within, 197.  
 — — Without, 198, 272, 273.  
 CROOKED (Crooket) Lane, 151, 177, 270. *See also* S. Michael's.  
 CROWN Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishops-gate Ward, 12.  
 — Gate, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 77.  
 — Yard, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishops-gate Ward, 87.  
 CROYDON, 186.  
 CRUTCHED (Crossed) Friars, 179, 215. *See also* S. Olave's.  
 CUSTOM House, documents dated at, 271, 272.

## D.

DAMPORT'S Rents, Angel Alley, S. Martin's le Grand Parish, Aldersgate Ward, 96, 108, 117, 120.  
 DARTFORD, 388.  
 DENING (?) . . . s Rents, Farringdon Ward Within, 294.  
 DEMOUNTES Rents or House, S. Thomas's Parish, Southwark, 267, 274.  
 DISE Key, S. Dunstan's Parish, Tower Ward, 384.  
 DISTAFF Lane, 174.  
 DITCH Side, the, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishops-gate Ward, 65, 90.  
 DOCKS, Isle of, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 275. *See also* Dupe, Isle of.  
 DOVES' ALLEY. *See* Four Doves' Alley.  
 DOWGATE, 174, 178, 263.  
 — Ward, 7, 66, 117, 118, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 136, 198, 235, 239, 253, 260, 268, 271-73, 291, 335, 440.  
 DRURY Lane, Ossulston Hundred, 235, 280.  
 DUFFELL'S Alley, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 321, 322.  
 DUKE'S Place, Aldgate Ward, 21, 48, 93, 119, 139, 150, 175, 178, 180, 201, 243, 261, 282 (note), 283 (note), 445.  
 DULWICH, Brixton Hundred, 323. *See also* Camberwell.  
 DUPE (or Duxe) Isle of, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 265.  
*See also* Docks, Isle of.  
 DUTCH Church, the, 141 *seq.*, 184-86, 201-4, 210-13, 217, 219, 220, 223, 264, 269-71, 281, 331-439, 444, 445.  
 DUXE, Isle of. *See* Dupe.

## E.

EASTCHEAP, 228. *See also* S. Andrew Hubbert.  
 EDMONTON, 389.  
 ELGIN'S Gate, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 74.  
 ELYE Rents, Ossulston Hundred, 127, 131.  
 EXCHANGE. *See* Burse; Royal Exchange.

## F.

FALCON Court, S. George's Parish, Southwark, 78.  
 FARRINGDON Ward Within, 49, 116, 127, 204, 253, 233, 325, 342, 440.  
 — — Without, 15, 61, 83, 125, 127, 205, 246, 262, 264, 288, 293, 328, 440.  
 FENCHURCH. *See* S. Gabriel; S. Mary.  
 Street, 150, 152, 153, 174, 178, 179.  
 FENNER'S Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75.  
 FETTER Lane, S. Andrew's Parish, Farringdon Ward  
 — Without. *See* Gunpowder Alley; Homes's Rent.  
 FINSBURY, 306.  
 — Liberty, 111, 402.  
 — and Wenloxe Barn Liberty, Ossulston Hundred, 83, 138.  
 FIVE-FOOT Lane, Bermondsey, 72, 105.  
 FLEET, the, 171.  
 — Lane, S. Bride's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 15, 61, 84, 260.



FLEET Street, 171.  
 — Yard, S. Bride's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 15, 61, 84, 411.  
 FLOWERDELUCE Yard, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 76.  
 FOGGES Alley, S. Andrew Hubbard's Parish, Billingsgate Ward, 358.  
 FORE Street, Cripplegate Ward, 56, 102.  
 POSTER Lane. *See* S. Leonard's.  
 FOUR Doves' Alley, S. Martin's le Grand Parish, Aldersgate Ward, 24, 59, 108, 120, 121.  
 FRENCH Church, the, 139, 194, 198, 202-6, 210-13, 217, 219, 220, 225, 330-439, 444, 445.  
 FRESH Wharf, 152, 176.  
 FRIDAY Street. *See* S. Martin's.  
 FULHAM, Ossulston Hundred, 36, 113.

## G.

GARDEN Alley, Portsoken Ward, 43.  
 — Great, 281.  
 GARLAND Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 87.  
 GARLICK Hill, 178, 179.  
 GARLUCKHITHE. *See* S. James.  
 GLEANE (Gleene) Alley, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 76, 223, 256, 265, 276.  
 GODDARD's Rents, Holywell Street, Ossulston Hundred, 85, 82, 124, 233, 279.  
 GODSCALL's Garden, Angel Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13.  
 GOLDEN Court "Cobbard," 266.  
 GOLDING Lane, Ossulston Hundred, 36, 83, 128.  
 GOLDSMITH's Rents, Bishopsgate Ward, 88.  
 GORTHE's Garden, Derrick, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 365.  
 GRACECHURCH. *See* S. Benet's.  
 — Street, 269, 349.  
 GRANGE Yard, Bermondsey, 72, 105.  
 GREEN Bank, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 256, 265.  
 GREENBURY's Key, S. Dunstan's Parish, Tower Ward, 384.  
 GREYHOUND Alley, S. Anne's Parish, Blackfriars, 294 (note).  
 GRIFFIN Alley, Thames Street, 270.  
 GRUB Street, Cripplegate Ward, 56, 102.  
 — — — Ossulston Hundred, 83.  
 GUILDHALL, 280.  
 GUN (Goune) Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13, 88.  
 GUNPOWDER Alley, Fetter Lane, S. Andrew's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 62, 84.

## H.

HACKNEY, Ossulston Hundred, 35, 82, 185, 233, 443.  
 HALF MOON Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 12, 65, 87, 190, 191.  
 HAN, West, Becontree Hundred, Essex, 272.  
 HAMPTON. *See* Putney.  
 HANBURY's Rents, S. Alphege's Parish, Cripplegate Ward, 332.  
 HANGING SWORD Alley, Farringdon Ward Without, 205.  
 HARDERET's Rents (or House), Farringdon Ward Within, 204, 205, 294.  
 HARROW Alley, Portsoken Ward, 210.  
 HART Street, Aldgate Ward, 20, 48. *See also* S. Olave's.  
 HEDLEY's Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13.  
 HELL, the, 281.  
 HIDE's Rents, S. Botolph's Parish, Billingsgate Ward, 89.  
 — — — in the Minories, 422, 423.  
 HOD Lane, East Smithfield, 33.  
 — — — Whitechapel, 123.

VOL. III.

HOLBORN, 234, 307.  
 — Cross. *See* S. Sepulchre's.  
 — High, Ossulston Hundred, 36, 83, 112, 317, 320.  
 — *See also* S. Andrew's in Holborn; S. Giles in the Fields.  
 HOLTON's Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 266.  
 HOLYWELL, Ossulston Hundred, 35, 82, 124.  
 — House, 124, 233, 279.  
 — Street, 85, 82, 111, 114, 122, 131, 138, 233, 279, 296.  
 — *See also* Allen's Rents; Goddard's Rents.  
 HOMES's Rent, Fetter Lane, S. Andrew's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 62.  
 HONEY Lane. *See* Allhallows.  
 HORSELYDOWN (Horsedown), 169.  
 — S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75, 256, 265.  
 — Lane, 75, 265, 276.  
 HORSE-SHOE Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 66, 88.  
 HORSEHEAD Alley, S. Saviour's Parish, Southwark, 218.  
 HOSPITAL, the. *See* S. Thomas Apostle.  
 — Rents, S. Alphege Parish, Cripplegate Ward, 1, 332.  
 — S. Olave's Parish, Cripplegate Ward, 333.  
 HOUNSDITCH, 173.  
 — S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 15, 65, 89, 210.  
 HOXTON, Ossulston Hundred, 278, 318, 408.  
 HUMFREY's Rent, Shoe Lane, Farringdon Ward Without, 206.

## I.

IRONMONGER Lane. *See* S. Martin's.  
 ISLINGTON, Ossulston Hundred, 36, 402.  
 ITALIAN Church, the, 330, 331, 335, 340, 342, 346, 347, 349, 355-359, 361, 374, 376-80, 383, 387-92, 394-96, 402, 403, 405, 406, 408, 411, 413, 414, 416, 425, 430, 433-35, 439.

## K.

KENSINGTON, 274.  
 KENT Street, Newington Parish, Brixton Hundred, 31, 73, 106, 112, 124, 218, 315, 323.  
 — — S. George's Parish, Southwark, 254.  
 KINDERSLEYES Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 87.  
 KING Street, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 321.  
 KING's Bench Prison, prisoner in, 222.  
 — Head Alley, S. Martin's le Grand, Aldersgate Ward, 24, 59, 96, 103, 120.  
 — Rents, Bermondsey, Brixton Hundred, 30.

## L.

LAMB Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 13, 66, 88.  
 LAMBETH, with the Members, Brixton Hundred, 31, 73, 74, 106, 112, 257, 323, 324, 327, 328. *See also* Canterbury, Liberty of the Archbishop of; Prince's Liberty; Queen's Liberty.  
 — Parish, 230.  
 — Dean, 257, 267, 269, 310, 315.  
 — Hill, 178.  
 — Marsh, 106, 310.  
 LANCASTER, Duchy of, Ossulston Hundred, 317, 318. *See also* S. Clement's Danes.  
 — — Liberties of, without Temple Bar, 71, 128, 132, 414.  
 LANGBOURN Ward, 68, 114, 118, 121, 124-26, 128-31, 207, 235, 241, 253, 260, 268, 271-73, 290, 323, 344, 440.  
 LEIGHAM, Brixton Hundred, 315.  
 LEGG Alley, in Bermondsey Street, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75.



LEGG Alley, at Battle Bridge, 75.  
 LIME Street, 44, 90, 150, 152, 153, 175, 180.  
 — Ward, 37, 36, 43, 90, 124-26, 123, 129, 131, 203, 235, 250, 253, 260, 263, 272, 273, 289, 321, 323, 334, 440.  
 LIMBOUSE (Lymost), 306.  
 LION Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 351.  
 LOMBARD Street, 177, 270. *See also* Allhallows in Lombard Street.  
 LONDON, number of strangers in, 139, 140, 149, 174-80, 217, 349, 396, 439, 441.  
 — in the suburbs and exempt Liberties, 149, 166-73, 396, 439.  
 — pestered houses in, 300-439.  
 — Bridge, 269, 337.  
 — Stone, 153, 154, 179.  
 — Wall, 152, 154, 177. *See also* Allhallows in the Wall.  
 — . . . ford Place in, Lime St Ward, 27.  
 LONG Ditch, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 322.  
 — Lane, 171.  
 — Aldersgate Ward, 280, 283.  
 — Bermondsey, Brixton Hundred, 72, 105.  
 — S. George's Parish, Southwark, 78, 222, 254, 275.  
 LOTHBURY, Coleman St Ward, 17.  
 LOVE Lane, 150, 152, 176.  
 LUDGATE, 336. *See also* S. Martin's at Ludgate.  
 — Hill, Thomas Bignell's house on, 205.  
 — Robert Bower's house on, 205.

## M.

MAIDE Lane, near Eastcheap, ? 228.  
 MAIDEN Tavern, Allhallows the Great Parish, Dowgate Ward, 336.  
 MARGOLD Alley, Bermondsey, Brixton Hundred, 30, 105.  
 MARK Lane, Tower Ward, 118, 151, 176.  
 — Precinct, 280.  
 MARLEREZ Rent, 281.  
 MAYPOLE Alley, S. George's Parish, Southwark, 221.  
 MAZE, the, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75, 225, 257, 265.  
 — Court, 257.  
 — Pond, 265.  
 MERCHANT Tailors' School, 178.  
 MERTON, Brixton Hundred, 310, 315.  
 MILE End, Ossulston Hundred, 34, 81, 111, 114, 138.  
 MILL Lane, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 255.  
 MIMMS, South, 443.  
 MINING Lane, 153, 176.  
 MINORIES, the, S. Botolph's Parish, Portsoken Ward, 25, 42, 102, 281, 422.  
 — Trinity, 43, 261, 268.  
 — Street, Portsoken Ward, 211, 281.  
 MINT, the, S. George's Parish, Southwark, 222, 254, 275.  
 — Old, 73.  
 MONTAGU, Lord, Liberty of, Southwark, 424.  
 MOOR Field Alley, 174.  
 MOOR Fields, Cripplegate Ward, 56, 102, 116.  
 — Lane, Cripplegate Ward, 56.  
 MORTLAKE, Brixton Hundred, 328.  
 MOSSES Alley, in Bread Street, ? 228.  
 MUGWELL Street, Farringdon Ward Within, 343.

## N.

NEWGATE, 172. *See also* S. Sepulchre's.  
 NEWINGTON, Brixton Hundred, 73, 217, 257, 267, 301, 323, 327, 328.

NEWINGTON Green, 216.  
 — Parish, 217, 324.  
 NETMAKER'S Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 15, 89.  
 NIGHTINGALE Lane, 281.  
 NORFOLK, rents of the Duke of, S. Catherine Creechchurch Parish, Aldgate Ward, 360, 405.  
 NORTHUMBERLAND Alley, 150, 174.  
 NORTON Folgate, Ossulston Hundred, 35, 82, 114, 138, 416.

## O.

OLD Bailey. *See* S. Sepulchre's.  
 OLD Fish Street. *See* S. Nicholas Cole Abbey.  
 OLD Jewry, 154. *See also* S. Lawrence; S. Olave's.  
 OLD Street, Ossulston Hundred, 83, 131, 138.  
 OSSULSTON Hundred, 31, 79, 110-13, [115], 122, 123, 127, 128, 131, 138, 231, 274, 276, 296, 311, 325, [402 seq.].  
 — Chancery Lane Division, 234.  
 — Tower Division, 231.  
 OXFORD Place, Lime St Ward, 43, 91.

## P.

PAN Alley, 281.  
 PARIS Garden Liberty, Southwark, 5, 40, 79, 229, 254.  
 PAUL'S Cross, persons going to service at, 393. *See also* S. Paul's.  
 — Gate. *See* S. Augustine's.  
 PECKHAM, Brixton Hundred. *See* Camberwell.  
 PENGE, Brixton Hundred, 258. *See also* Baltersea.  
 PEPPER Alley, S. Saviour's Parish, Southwark, 219, 266.  
 PETTICOAT Lane, Spitalfields, 153, 170, 171, 173, 233.  
*See also* Spitalfields.  
 PETTY France, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 14, 64, 90.  
 PHIFE'S Tenements, S. Thomas's Parish, Southwark, 254.  
 PHILPOT Lane, 150, 152.  
 PICKLEHERRING Key, 168, 275 (?)  
 POPINJAY Alley, S. Bride's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 16, 62, 84.  
 POPLAR, Ossulston Hundred, 34, 81.  
 PORTSOKEN Ward, 25, 42, 102, 209, 249, 253, 287, 330, 377, 440.  
 POULTRY, the, 153, 413.  
 POWELL'S Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75.  
 PRINCE'S Liberty or Lordship, Lambeth, Brixton Hundred, 106, 112, 310, 315. *See also* Lambeth with the Members.  
 — Street, Ossulston Hundred, 235, 280.  
 PUDDING Lane, 150, 152, 176, 264, 356. *See also* S. George's; S. Margaret's.  
 PUDDLE Wharf, 177.  
 PURVEIS Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 366.  
 PUTNEY, Brixton Hundred, 258, 301.  
 — with Hampton, 324, 325.

## Q.

QUEENHITHE Parish, 392.  
 — Ward, 26, 44, 104, 122, 213, 250, 289, 382, 441.  
 QUEEN Street, Ossulston Hundred, 235, 274.  
 QUEEN'S Chapel, 393.  
 — Liberty, Lambeth, Brixton Hundred, 31, 73. *See also* Lambeth with the Members.

## R.

RATCLIFFE, Ossulston Hundred, 34, 81, 111, 114, 124, 138, 234, 259, 277, 307.  
 READ'S Rents, S. Dionis Backchurch Parish, Langbourn Ward, 69.

- RED LION Alley, Portsoken Ward, 43.  
 RENSHALL's (or Renshaw's) Tencment, S. Thomas's Parish,  
 Southwark, 255, 274.  
 RICHMOND, 155 (?)  
 ROCHESTER House, Clink Liberty, Southwark, 228.  
 ROEHAMPTON, Brixton Hundred, 258, 269.  
 ROOD Lane, 152.  
 ROSE Alley, Clink Liberty, Southwark, 228.  
 ROSEMARY Lane, Ossulston Hundred, 278.  
 ROTHERHITHE (Reddryth, etc.), Brixton Hundred, 29, 72,  
 74, 104, 112, 301, 311, 316, 323, 324, 327, 328.  
 — the Copper Mill in, 72.  
 ROYAL Exchange, backside of, 154 (note). *See also*  
 Burse; S. Bartholomew's the Little.

## S.

- S. AGNES, Aldersgate Ward, 23, 108. *See also* S. Anne  
 and S. Agnes.  
 S. ALBAN's, in Wood Street, Cripplegate Ward, 55, 101,  
 242, 291, 316, 332.  
 S. ALPHAGE, Cripplegate Ward, 55, 101, 242, 291, 316, 332.  
 S. ANDREW's in the Wardrobe, Castle Baynard Ward, 22,  
 44, 91, 119, 388.  
 — in Holborn, Farringdon Ward Without, 16, 62, 84,  
 246, 259, 261, 262, 264, 341.  
 — Hubbert, in Eastcheap, Billingsgate Ward, 6, 61,  
 98, 292, 300, 357.  
 — Undershaft, 293.  
 — Aldgate Ward, 20, 47, 93, 247, 282, 360.  
 — Lime St Ward, 27, 36, 43, 90, 250, 289, 334.  
 S. ANNE and S. Agnes, Aldersgate Ward, 58, 96, 354. *See*  
*also* S. Agnes; S. Anne's.  
 S. ANNE's, Aldersgate Ward, 236. *See also* S. Agnes: S.  
 Anne and Agnes.  
 — in Blackfriars, Farringdon Ward Within, 50, 116,  
 294 (note), 445.  
 S. ANTHOLIN's (Tantlin's), Cordwainer St Ward, 15, 66,  
 150, 393.  
 S. AUGUSTINE's (Austins) at Paul's Gate, Bread St Ward,  
 393.  
 — Farringdon Ward Within, 49, 343.  
 S. BARTHOLOMEW the Great, Farringdon Ward Without,  
 16, 62, 246, 341.  
 — the Cloth Fair in, 16.  
 — the Less, Farringdon Ward Without, 16, 62, 84,  
 246, 262, 342.  
 — the Little, by the Exchange, Broad St Ward, 51,  
 151, 154, 240, 299, 352, 353.  
 — Churchyard in the suburbs of London, 163, 172.  
 S. BENET's, Castle Baynard Ward, 44, 91, 389.  
 — Fink, Broad St Ward, 52, 292, 352.  
 — Gracechurch, Bridge Ward Within, 10, 63, 99, 287,  
 378.  
 — Langbourn Ward, 115, 121, 130, 241, 290, 346.  
 — Sherehog, Cheap Ward, 53, 391.  
 — Cordwainer St Ward, 130, 137, 394.  
 S. BOTOLF's without Aldersgate, Aldersgate Ward, 25,  
 60, 97, 108, 117, 121, 236.  
 — Billingsgate Ward, 6, 61, 98, 132, 238, 292, 355.  
 — Bishopsgate Ward, 11, 64, 86, 129, 134, 243, 273,  
 284, 351.  
 — New Churchyard, 14.  
 — without Bishopsgate, Norton Folgate Liberty, 416.  
 — without Aldgate, Portsoken Ward, 25, 42, 102, 236,  
 253, 259, 287, 377.  
 S. BRIDE's, Farringdon Ward Without, 15, 61, 83, 259,  
 358, 411.  
 S. CATHERINE's, 126.  
 — Ossulston Hundred, 32, 79, 110, 113, 122, 123, 131,  
 138, 166-68, 172, 173, 183, 217, 231, 276, 281, 296, 300,  
 307, 311, 318, 425.

- S. CATHERINE's Precinct, 311.  
 — Coleman, Aldgate Ward, 19, 47, 92, 119, 247, 282,  
 359.  
 — Creechchurch (Christchurch), Aldgate Ward, 19, 46,  
 92, 119, 202, 247, 261, 282, 360.  
 — Dock, 259.  
 — Lane, 281.  
 S. CHRISTOPHER's, Broad St Ward, 51, 291, 293, 352, 353.  
 — Cornhill Ward, 22, 58, 91, 238, 335.  
 S. CLEMENT's, Candlewick St Ward, 29, 45, 97, 286.  
 — Langbourn Ward, 68, 114, 121, 346.  
 — Danes, Westminster, without Temple Bar in the  
 Duchy of Lancaster, 71, 300, 317, 319, 322, 325, 401,  
 442. *See also* Lancaster, Duchy of.  
 — Lane, 269.  
 S. DIONIS, Lime St Ward, 334.  
 — Backchurch, Langbourn Ward, 69, 121, 241, 290,  
 346.  
 S. DUNSTAN's, Tower Ward, 53, 251, 383.  
 — in the West, Farringdon Ward Without, 246, 262,  
 293, 339.  
 — Hill, 176.  
 S. EDMUND's, Langbourn Ward, 68, 114, 121, 271, 346.  
 S. ETHELBURGA's, Bishopsgate Ward, 11, 64, 86, 129, 134,  
 243, 273, 284, 350.  
 S. FAITH's, Castle Baynard Ward, 288, 389.  
 — Farringdon Ward Within, 49, 127, 343.  
 S. FOSTER's, rents of, 353.  
 — Farringdon Ward Within, 49, 127, 342.  
 S. GABRIEL Fenchurch, Langbourn Ward, 70, 115, 122,  
 271, 300. *See also* S. Mary Fenchurch.  
 S. GEORGE's, in Botolph Lane, Billingsgate Ward, 186,  
 268, 300.  
 — and S. Margaret's, in Pudding Lane, Billingsgate  
 Ward, 7, 61, 98, 132, 238, 356.  
 — Southwark, or Bridge Ward Without, 5, 40, 78,  
 168, 172, 173, 221, 254, 259, 267, 275, 304, 327, 374.  
 — Church of, in the High Street, 78.  
 — Lane, 179, 180, 264.  
 S. GILES' without Cripplegate, Cripplegate Ward, 291,  
 316, 350.  
 — in the Fields, Ossulston Hundred, 259, 274, 320,  
 407.  
 — Holborn end of, 83, 112.  
 S. GREGORY's, Castle Baynard Ward, 387.  
 S. HELEN's, 151, 153, 154, 177, 179, 180.  
 — Bishopsgate Ward, 10, 63, 85, 133, 243, 273, 284, 349.  
 S. JAMES's, Aldgate Ward, 282, 292.  
 — in Clerkenwell, 423.  
 — at Garlickhithe, Vintry Ward, 26, 46, 85, 376.  
 S. JOHN's, Queen Elizabeth's house in, 423.  
 — in Walbrook, Cordwainer St Ward, 242, 394.  
 — Dowgate Ward, 9, 68, 117, [118], 137, 239, 291.  
 — Vintry Ward, 252, 289.  
 — Walbrook Ward, 381.  
 — Zacharies, Aldersgate Ward, 23, 59, 97, 108, 116,  
 120, 236, 3-3.  
 — Cripplegate Ward, 56, 102.  
 — Street, Ossulston Hundred, 83, 111, 317, 319.  
 — Liberty of, 404.  
 S. LAWRENCE, Cheap Ward, 391.  
 — in the Old Jewry, Cripplegate Ward, 316.  
 — Pountney, Candlewick St Ward, 29, 286.  
 — Dowgate Ward, 9, 67, 117, 118, 137, 239, 291.  
 — Lane, 270.  
 SAINTLEDGER (Sentleger) house, S. Olave's Parish, South-  
 wark, 74.  
 S. LEONARD's, in Foster Lane, Aldersgate Ward, 23, 58,  
 95, 107, 116, 119, 353.  
 — Bridge Ward, 93, 237.  
 — Candlewick St Ward, 29, 45, 97.  
 — Shoreditch, 261. *See also* Shoreditch.

- S. MAGNUS, Bridge Ward Within, 9, 63, 99, 118, 237, 379-401.
- S. MARGARET'S, Billingsgate Ward. *See* S. George and S. Margaret's.
- Broad St Ward, 52.
  - Coleman St Ward, 17, 41, 101, 251, 286.
  - Southwark, 304.
  - Westminster, 70, 106, 115, 259, 262, 321, 322, 399.
  - Moyses, Broad St Ward, 53, 130, 237, 292, 392.
  - Pattens, Billingsgate Ward, 239, 358.
  - Tower Ward, 355.
- S. MARTIN'S, 178-180, 404.
- Aldersgate Ward, 23, 58, 95, 107.
  - Bridge Ward Within, 100, 238.
  - in Friday Street, Broad St Ward, 392.
  - Broad St Ward, 352.
  - in Ironmonger Lane, Cheap Ward, 53, 391.
  - at Ludgate, Farringdon Ward Within, 50, 116, 344.
  - Farringdon Ward Without, 16, 62, 84.
  - Vintry Ward, 45, 84, 376.
  - in the Fields, Westminster, 70, 107, 115, 262, 317, 322, 397-99.
  - "le Mewes" in, 262.
  - le Grand, Aldersgate Ward, 23, 59, 95, 107, 116, 120, 434, 445.
  - the new Rents in, 117.
  - Liberty or Precinct of, 23, 263, 283.
  - Orgar, 299.
  - Bridge Ward Within, 10, 379.
  - Candlewick St Ward, 29, 45, 97, 252, 286, 395.
  - Outwich, Bishopsgate Ward, 10, 85, 183, 349.
  - Lane, 151, 270.
- S. MARY ABCHURCH, Candlewick St Ward, 29, 45, 97, 252, 286, 394.
- Walbrook Ward, 18, 57, 95, 122, 381.
  - Axe, Lime St Ward, 43, 91, 177, 300, 334.
  - Botolph, or Bothaw, Dowgate Ward, 9, 117, 118, 137.
  - Bow, Cheap Ward, 246.
  - Fenchurch, Langbourn Ward, 347. *See also* S. Gabriel Fenchurch.
  - at Hill, Billingsgate Ward, 6, 60, 98, 132, 150, 152, 186, 238, 292, 354.
  - Magdalen's, Broad St Ward, 393.
  - in Bermondsey, Brixton Hundred, 105, 229, 301, 412.
  - (Maudlen's), Castle Baynard Ward, 22, 44, 91, 119, 195, 389.
  - in Queenhithe Ward, 382.
  - Overies, Southwark, 168, 172, 302, 424.
  - Strand, 262.
  - Staining, Aldersgate Ward, 23, 58, 96, 354.
  - Somerset's, Queenhithe Ward, 26, 44, 250, 300, 382.
  - Woolchurch, Cheap Ward, 391.
  - Cornhill Ward, 22, 58, 91.
  - Langbourn Ward, 121, 344.
  - Walbrook Ward, 18, 57, 380.
  - *See also* Woolchurch.
  - Woolnoth, Langbourn Ward, 68, 114, 118, 121, 130, 241.
  - Walbrook Ward, 95, 237.
- S. MATTHEW'S, Farringdon Ward Within, 49.
- S. MICHAEL'S Bassishaw, Bassishaw Ward, 23, 94, 121, 240.
- Bridge Ward Within, 10, 63, 99, 237.
  - [in Crooked Lane], Candlewick St Ward, 29, 37, 45, 97, 286, 396.
  - in Cornhill, Cornhill Ward, 22, 58, 91, 197, 238, 288, 335.
  - in Wood Street, Cripplegate Ward, 55, 101, 130, 316.
  - rents of, in S. Alphage's Parish, 333.
  - Queenhithe Ward, 26, 44, 250.
- S. MICHAEL'S Paternoster, Dowgate Ward, 9, 118, 137.
- Vintry Ward, 26, 46, 85, 252, 289, 376.
  - Lane, 269.
- S. MILDRED'S, Broad St Ward, 51, 241, 292.
- Cheap Ward, 391.
  - Queenhithe Ward, 44.
  - Trinity and Precinct of, 250, 289.
- S. NICHOLAS, Candlewick St Ward, 395.
- Acon, Candlewick St Ward, 236.
  - Langbourn Ward, 68, 114, 118, 121, 241, 271, 290, 345.
  - Cole Abbey, in Old Fish Street, Broad St Ward, 393.
  - Queenhithe Ward, 44, 122, 250.
  - Olave, Queenhithe Ward. *See* S. Olave's.
  - Lane, 151, 153, 154, 271.
- S. OLAVE'S, 259.
- in Hart Street, Aldgate Ward, 20, 48, 93, 119, 248, 261, 282 (note), 283.
  - at Crutched Friars, Aldgate Ward, 360.
  - in the Old Jewry, Coleman St Ward, 17, 41, 101, 251, 286, 299.
  - in Silver Street, Cripplegate Ward, 55, 101, 242, 291, 316, 333.
  - Farringdon Ward Within, 49.
  - Queenhithe Ward, 44, 250.
  - Southwark, or Bridge Ward Without, 1, 37, 74, 166, 172, 222, 255, 259, 264, 275, 302, 327, 328, 362, 445.
  - the Landside, 255, 264, 265, 275.
  - the Waterside, 75, 255, 264, 275.
  - Gate. *See* Tooley's Gate.
  - Street. *See* Tooley Street.
  - Tower Ward, 53, 251, 299, 386.
- S. PANCRAS, Cheap Ward, 53, 391.
- Cordwainer St Ward, 130, 187, 246.
- S. PAUL'S (Pauls Church, Powles), 346, 347, 398, 404.
- See also* Paul's Cross.
- S. PETER'S, Bishopsgate Ward, 10, 63, 85, 129, 133, 242, 349.
- Bread St Ward, 393.
  - le Poor, Broad St Ward, 52, 240, 292.
  - Castle Baynard Ward, 389.
  - in Cornhill, Cornhill Ward, 22, 58, 91, 238, 335, 354.
  - Cripplegate Ward, 55, 101.
  - Farringdon Ward Within, 49, 342.
  - Lime St Ward, 27, 36, 43, 90.
  - Ossulston Hundred, 314.
  - Queenhithe Ward, 44, 250, 382.
- S. SAPHIRE'S, 403.
- S. SAVIOUR'S, Southwark, or Bridge Ward Without, 4, 39, 77, 218, 227, 253, 266, 274, 325, 327, 374.
- S. SEPULCHRE'S, Farringdon Ward Without, 16, 62, 84, 264, 288, 340.
- Holborn Cross Quarter, 16.
  - Old Bailey Quarter, 62.
  - without Newgate, 404.
- S. STEPHEN'S, Cheap Ward, 53, 236.
- Coleman St Ward, 16, 40, 100, 133, 251.
  - Walbrook Ward, 18, 57, 95, 381.
  - Westminster, 400.
  - Alley, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 262, 322.
- S. SWITHIN'S, Walbrook Ward, 18, 57, 94, 122, 236, 380.
- Lane, 151, 153, 154, 270.
- S. THOMAS Acon, or Acres, Langbourn Ward, 345, 384.
- Apostle, or the Hospital, 174, 179, 264, 445.
  - Southwark, or Bridge Ward Without, 4, 39, 77, 168, 173, 219, 254, 259, 266, 274, 308, 327, 370.
  - Churchyard, 78.
  - the Tenements in, 5, 255, 267, 274.
  - Cordwainer St Ward, 15.
  - Vintry Ward, 26, 46, 85, 252, 289, 377.
- SAINTS (S<sup>tes</sup>) Alley, S. Saviour's Parish, Southwark, 254, 266.



SAFFRON Hill, Ossulston Hundred, 280.  
 SALISBURY Court, S. Bride's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 15, 61, 83.  
 SANCTUARY, the, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 321.  
 SANDEN's Tenement, S. Thomas Apostle's Parish, Southwark, 274.  
 SAVOY, the, 71.  
 SEEDING Lane, 151, 176.  
 SERMON Lane, 179.  
 SCOTT's Rent, Clink Liberty, Southwark, 403.  
 SHALDON, Surrey, 442.  
 SHERBORN Lane, 154, 177, 270.  
 SHINE's Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 363.  
 SHIP Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Portsoken Ward, 42.  
 SHOE Lane, S. Bride's Parish, Farringdon Ward Without, 205, 206.  
 — house of Nicholas Foster in, 206.  
 — See also Humfrey's Rent.  
 SHOREDITCH, Ossulston Hundred, 83, 318.  
 — Liberty of, 424.  
 — Parish, 171. See also S. Leonard's.  
 SILVER Street, 178. See also S. Olave's.  
 SKINNER's Alley, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 77, 223, 255.  
 SMITHFIELD, East, Ossulston Hundred, 33, 80, 110, 113, 122, 123, 138, 166-68, 172, 173, 231, 253, 259, 277, 281, 296, 300, 304, 318, 417, 442, 443.  
 — pump in, 260.  
 — Lordship of, 417.  
 SMITH's Alley, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 77, 223, 256, 266, 276.  
 SOAPHOUSE Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 12, 87, 351.  
 SOMERS' Key, S. Botolph's Parish, Billingsgate Ward, 152, 176, 356.  
 SOUTHWARK, 166, 168, 172, [173], 192, 253, 261, 304, 381.  
 — Borough of, or Bridge Ward Without, 1, 37, 74, 139, 180, 190, 218-28, 253, 260, 264, 274, 302, 325-28, 362, 403, [424], 440, 445.  
 — High Street, S. George's Church in, 78.  
 SPANISH Church, 354.  
 — Ambassador's house, mass at, 358, 378.  
 SPITALFIELDS, Ossulston Hundred, 233, 279, 296. See also Petticoat Lane.  
 SPREAD Eagle Tavern, Allhallow's the Great Parish, Dowgate Ward, 335.  
 STEELYARD (Stilliarde, etc.), the Dowgate Ward, 240, 336.  
 STEPHEN's Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 65.  
 STEPNEY, Ossulston Hundred, 259, 319.  
 STOCKS, the, 269.  
 STOKES Newington, Ossulston Hundred, 138, 235.  
 STONE Lane, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 275.  
 STRAND, the, 258, 318.  
 STRATFORD at Bow, Ossulston Hundred, 82, 123, 278, 306, 319.  
 STRATFORD Langthorne, in West Ham Parish, Becontree Hundred, 272.  
 STEEATHAM Parish, Brixton Hundred, 258, 267, 269, 311, 315, 324, 325, 327, 328.  
 STREET, the. See Bermondsey.  
 — Side, the. See Bermondsey.  
 — S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 88, 89.  
 — S. George's Parish, Southwark, 221, 222.  
 — S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 74, 76, 77, 223, 224, 256. See also Bermondsey.  
 SUGARLOAF Alley, 175.  
 SWAN Yard, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 12, 87.

## T.

TAYNTER (Tenter) Alley, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 76, 225, 257, 265, 276.

TENEMENTS, the. See S. Thomas Apostle.  
 TEMPLE Bar. See S. Clement's; Lancaster, Duchy of.  
 THAMES Street, 151, 177-80, 259, 270, 396, 412.  
 THREADNEEDLE Street, 153.  
 THREE Cranes, the, 174.  
 THREE Squirrel Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 11, 65, 87.  
 THREE TON Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 12, 65, 87, 193.  
 TOOLEY Street (S. Olave's Street), Southwark, 256.  
 TOOLEY's (S. Olave's) Gate, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75, 265, 275.  
 TOTHILL Street, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 322.  
 TOTTENHAM, 300, 442.  
 TOWER of London, Ossulston Hundred, 31, 79, 110, 300, 314.  
 — Liberty of, 308, 314.  
 — Ditch, 281.  
 — Division of Ossulston Hundred, 231.  
 — Dock, 259.  
 — Hill, 176.  
 — Street, 153.  
 — Ward, 27, 53, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 213, 251, 268, 271-73, 280, 290, 299, 329, 383, 411.  
 — Mark Lane Precinct, 280.  
 — Wharf, 314.  
 TOWN Ditch, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 14.  
 TRINITY Lane, 174.  
 — Parish, Bread St Ward, 392.  
 — Cordwainer St Ward, 15, 66, 97, 252.  
 — Queenhithe Ward, 44, 213.  
 — Vintry Ward, 289.  
 — and Mildred's Precinct, Queenhithe Ward, 250, 259.

## V.

VINTRY Ward, 26, 45, 84, 215, 252, 289, 376, 441.

## W.

WALBROOK, 236. See also S. John's.  
 — Ward, 18, 57, 94, 122, 124-26, 128, 129, 131, 215, 235, 237, 253, 260, 268, 271-73, 295, 380, 440, 445.  
 WALKEDEN's Rents, S. Alphage's Parish, Cripplegate Ward, 333.  
 WALL, the. See Allhallow's in the Wall; London Wall.  
 WALNUT-TREE Alley, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 15, 65, 89.  
 — S. Olave's Parish, 223, 256, 276.  
 — Lane, S. Olave's Parish, 266.  
 WALWORTH, Newington Parish, Brixton Hundred, 218, 301.  
 WANDSWORTH, Brixton Hundred, 31, 73, 106, 112, 269, 301, 311, 315, 324, 325.  
 WAPPING, in Whitechapel, 34, 81, 111, 123, 278.  
 WARDROBE, the, 174, 179, 427, 431. See also S. Andrew's.  
 WARWICK Lane, 174.  
 WATERSIDE, the. See S. Olave's, Southwark.  
 WEBBINGES Rents, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 75.  
 WELL Alley, in Gleane Alley, S. Olave's Parish, Southwark, 265, 276.  
 WENLOXE Barn, Liberty of. See Finsbury.  
 WESTMINSTER, 130 (note), 258. See also S. Margaret's.  
 — City of, 70, 106, 262, 317, 321, 322, [325], 397, 439.  
 WETHERALL's Rents, in the Minories, 422.  
 WHITE Bear (Bere), S. Botolph's Parish, Billingsgate Ward, 356.  
 — Hart, the, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward, 351.

WHITECHAPEL, Ossulston Hundred, 34, 81, 111, 113, 123,  
131, 191, 296, 300, 306, 319.

— Liberties of, 406, 408.

— See Hog Lane; Wapping.

WHITECROSS STREET, Cripplegate Ward, 56, 102.

— Ossulston Hundred, 89, 111.

WIMBLEDON, Brixton Hundred, 327, 328.

WOOD STREET, 178. See also S. Alban's; S. Michael's.

WOOD'S ALLEY, S. Botolph's Parish, Bishopsgate Ward,  
351.

— house, Alley by. See Alley, the.

WOOLSTAPLE, S. Margaret's Parish, Westminster, 322.

— the Long, 319, 321.

WOOLCHURCH PARISH, Broad St Ward, 51, 292. See also  
S. Mary Woolchurch.

## Y.

YOUNG'S KEY, S. Dunstan's Parish, Tower Ward, 383.

..... Ward, 443.

Ward uncertain, 444.











BX 10:3  
9450  
H8

AUTHOR

Kirk.

TITLE Returns of aliens dwelling  
in the suburbs of London.

BX 10:3  
9450  
H8



